This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Princeton University Library
32101 066151513

Digitized by Google

33
5 . 2 1923

Library of

Princeton University.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 3, 1915

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

Digitized by Google

FORM FOR A BEQUEST

I give, devise, and bequeath to the Essex Institute, a corporation duly incorporated by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and located in the City of Salem, in said Commonwealth,.....

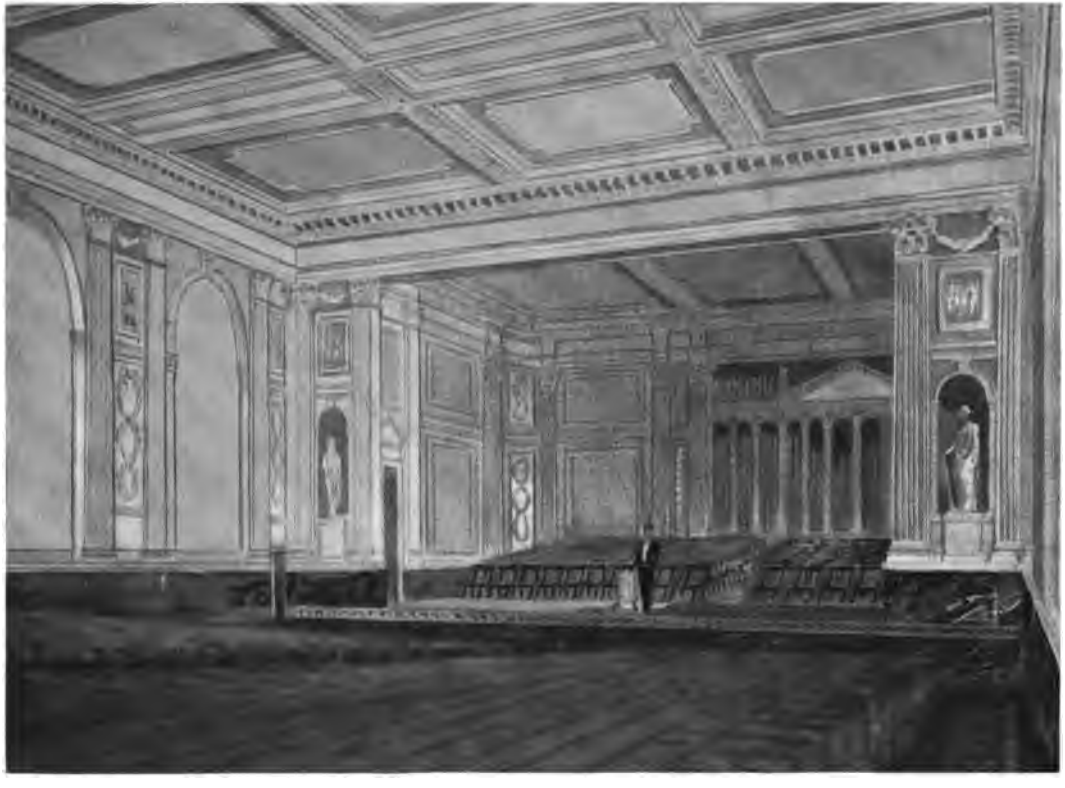
.....

.....

NOTE—Bequests may be made in real estate, money, books, paintings, or any objects having historical or artistic interest.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



INTERIOR OF THE MEMORIAL HALL IN THE PROPOSED ADDITION TO THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 3, 1915

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
PRINTERS
Salem, Massachusetts

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1916

PRESIDENT

FRANCIS HENRY APPLETON

VICE-PRESIDENTS

EDWARD S. MORSE	Term expires May, 1919
WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT	Term expires May, 1918
ALDEN P. WHITE	Term expires May, 1917
HENRY M. BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1916

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1919

GEORGE H. ALLEN
STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS
MCDONALD E. WHITE

Term expires May, 1918

WILLIAM H. GOVE
JOHN ALBREE
ARTHUR W. WEST

Term expires May, 1917

CHARLES S. REA
LAWRENCE W. JENKINS
SIDNEY PERLEY

Term expires May, 1916

DAVID PINGREE
WILLIS H. ROPES
JOHN PICKERING

SECRETARY

GEORGE FRANCIS DOW

TREASURER

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

ALICE G. WATERS

(RECAP)
1153
.193
.33
.2
752995
Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1915—May, 1916

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*

David Pingree
Henry M. Batchelder
George H. Allen
Charles S. Rea

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

JOHN ALBREE, Chairman

Sidney Perley
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Stephen W. Phillips
James P. Franks
William C. Endicott
McDonald E. White
Gardner M. Jones

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Alden P. White
Edward S. Morse
William O. Chapman
Lawrence W. Jenkins
William C. Endicott
John Pickering

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS H. ROPES, Chairman

William A. Horton,
John Albree
David M. Little
George G. Putnam
Frank A. Gardner, M. D.

Digitized by Google

CURATORS

Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of History, William C. Endicott
Curator of Horticulture, David Pingree
Curator of Literature, James P. Franks
Curator of Manuscripts, John Albree
Curator of the Museum, The Secretary
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Science, Edward S. Morse

COMMITTEE ON HORTICULTURE

DAVID PINGREE, Chairman

Mary T. Saunders
Richards B. Mackintosh
William O. Chapman
John Robinson

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

ALDEN P. WHITE, Chairman

Joshua Phippen
Arthur F. Harlow
Lewis J. Bridgman
Philip Little
Frank W. Benson

COMMITTEE ON HISTORY

GEORGE H. ALLEN, Chairman

John Robinson
Ezra D. Hines
Sidney Perley
Stephen W. Phillips
John Albree

COMMITTEE ON NATURAL HISTORY COLLECTIONS IN CHARGE OF THE PEABODY MUSEUM OF SALEM

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, Chairman

Arthur W. West
George H. Allen
Charles S. Rea
John Pickering

Digitized by Google

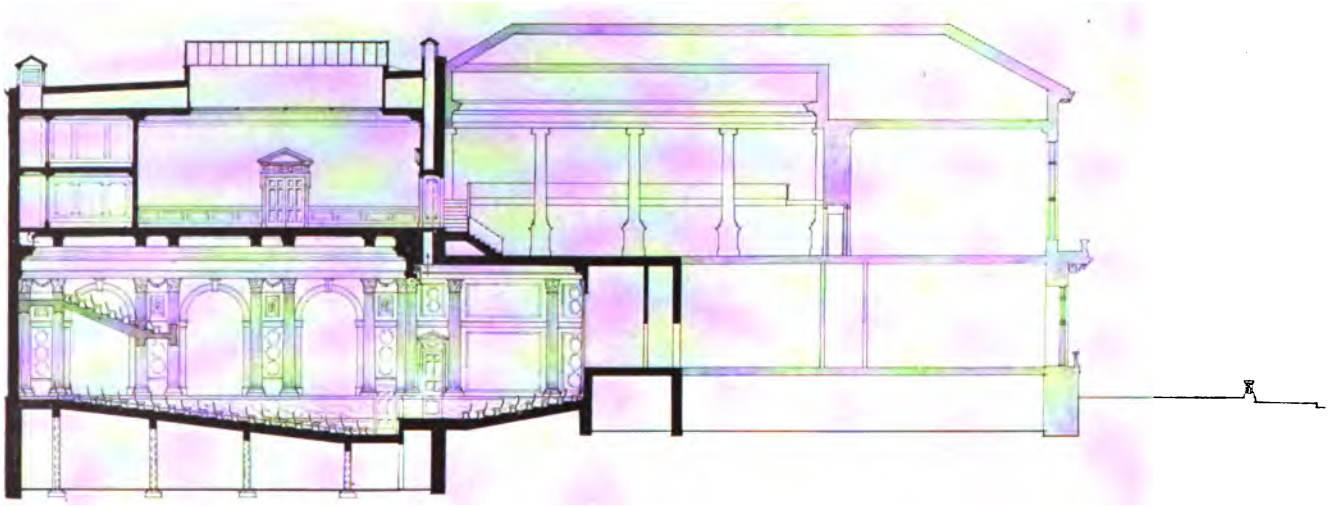
RECEPTION COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Frank Cousins
Winfield S. Nevins
Mrs. Winfield S. Nevins
Mrs. Charles S. Osgood
Mrs. Gardner M. Jones
Helen D. Lander
Mrs. Francis H. Lee
Willis H. Ropes
Wallace A. Chisholm
DeWitt S. Clark
James P. Franks
Robert Osgood
John B. Ropes
William O. Safford
William C. Waters, jr.
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Edward S. Morse
Robert M. Mahoney
Lucy B. Willson

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



LONGITUDINAL SECTION OF PROPOSED ADDITION TO
THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
SALEM MASSACHUSETTS
LITTLE & BROWN, ARCHITECTS, BOSTON MASS

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

This is the ninety-fourth year since the senior of our component parts began its useful existence in 1821 — and the present condition of our society is proof of the interest that has been continuously taken by many public spirited, and personally interested, citizens.

As the child grows, and out-grows those necessary enclosures that are called clothes — so has this Institute greatly outgrown its clothes, or more properly speaking, its home.

Givers have been generous, and the true usefulness of gifts cannot be realized until they are placed so that they can be clearly and readily seen by members and visitors. They may be persons coming either from interested curiosity, or with some real object, perhaps a bit uncertain at first — which in either case, may result in, one way or another, true benefit to the community. What I venture to call for this purpose the community, may be no limit as to territory whence members or visitors may come to us.

Such benefit may be of varied kinds:—aesthetic or practical, perhaps a combination of both, giving increased pleasure and happiness, or profits in money, and otherwise.

This is a proper time to make known our grateful appreciation of what we receive, and to say words in the hope of encouraging further giving to us; and also it is a favored time to express our needs for housing the generous gifts which we now possess, and hope to receive. In such connection we cannot forget the fact that expenses constantly increase, in the reasonable course of our work.

The only way to attract gifts is to pretty clearly picture the possibilities that our plant here offers. Plans should always be ready in advance to make clear what would help

Digitized by Google

in developing our valuable historic work, and in recording, the future history that is making fast.

We have plans in the keeping of our Curator, Mr. Dow, always ready for such inspection, which provide for a fireproof addition in the rear of the present museum building, supplying three large picture galleries, and a dozen small rooms for the exhibition of special collections, such as the Lee Collection, H. F. Waters Collection, room for engravings, room for Salem pictures, an Osgood room, a children's room, etc. The building also would supply a book stack holding 450,000 volumes, and lastly, and equally important, a lecture and concert hall seating over 1000 people and equipped, it is to be hoped, with an organ — the dream of the late Francis H. Lee, and he frequently spoke of it.

The proposed hall is located in a corner of the lot adjoining the Armory where the space could not well be utilized for museum purposes, so that in a sense it occupies space otherwise unused. As for the *needs* for additional space for the museum, a glance about its present congested quarters will soon tell the story of crowded space with portraits and fine paintings suspended from iron railing of the gallery and closely covering the walls of the picture gallery. We have at the present time enough material packed away to fill another gallery in the museum; and what will happen when the next considerable gift of pottery arrives we are at a loss to say. Estimated total cost, $105,000.

The Institute has lost during the past year, by death, one of its vice-presidents — Abner Cheney Goodell. Having been born in Cambridge in 1831, he had been a resident in Salem since early childhood. The earliest ancestors of his name came from Dennington, Suffolk, England, in 1634. Among his ancestors we find inventors, scholars, lawyers, and other busy men of affairs, with names well known throughout New England.

His strong personality and genial disposition taken away, leave a vacancy that will be missed in the future onward course of the Institute of which he was so fond. I cannot do better in paying tribute to Mr. Goodell's memory, than to refer you to Mr. Putnam's memoir in our Historical Collections.

Digitized by Google

By the death of Mr. Ross S. Turner we have lost one whose guiding mind and attractive personality will be missed. He was long Curator of Art by appointment of the Board of Directors, and could always be relied on to do his work of love for the Institute cheerfully and well.

Your Board of Directors have invited Mr. Philip Little to succeed Mr. Turner, and we are fortunate in the fact that he has accepted the Curatorship of Art.

During the Essex House fire the Peabody Museum became a test case as to the value of fireproof roofs with metal skylights. Sparks fell there and that building stands unharmed.

So with our Library and Museum buildings we are glad in the knowledge that they are reasonably defended, and in that same way, against such outside dangers.

Your Directors are cognizant of the short-comings in all of the older classes of buildings, and are endeavoring to keep fire risks to our property here at a minimum.

There are those—of which number I am one—who believe that a tablet should be erected upon the walls of our Entrance Hall to briefly mark the history of the Institute in an appropriate form, both from the historic value and the instruction to visitors that such a tablet would afford. It is a worthy subject for a gift when the wording and location for the same shall be satisfactory to your managers and an estimate available.

The Institute has been near danger during the past year from Salem's great fire, and escaped unsinged. In such an escape we have much to be thankful for. With roofs that do not readily catch fire, and these well sky-lighted, we have a good defense against sparks and fire brands, in which our brick walls are an essential feature. Our "fireproof" well deserves that name.

Much cheerful and earnest work is being done within Library, Museum and our grounds, which cannot be too highly commended.

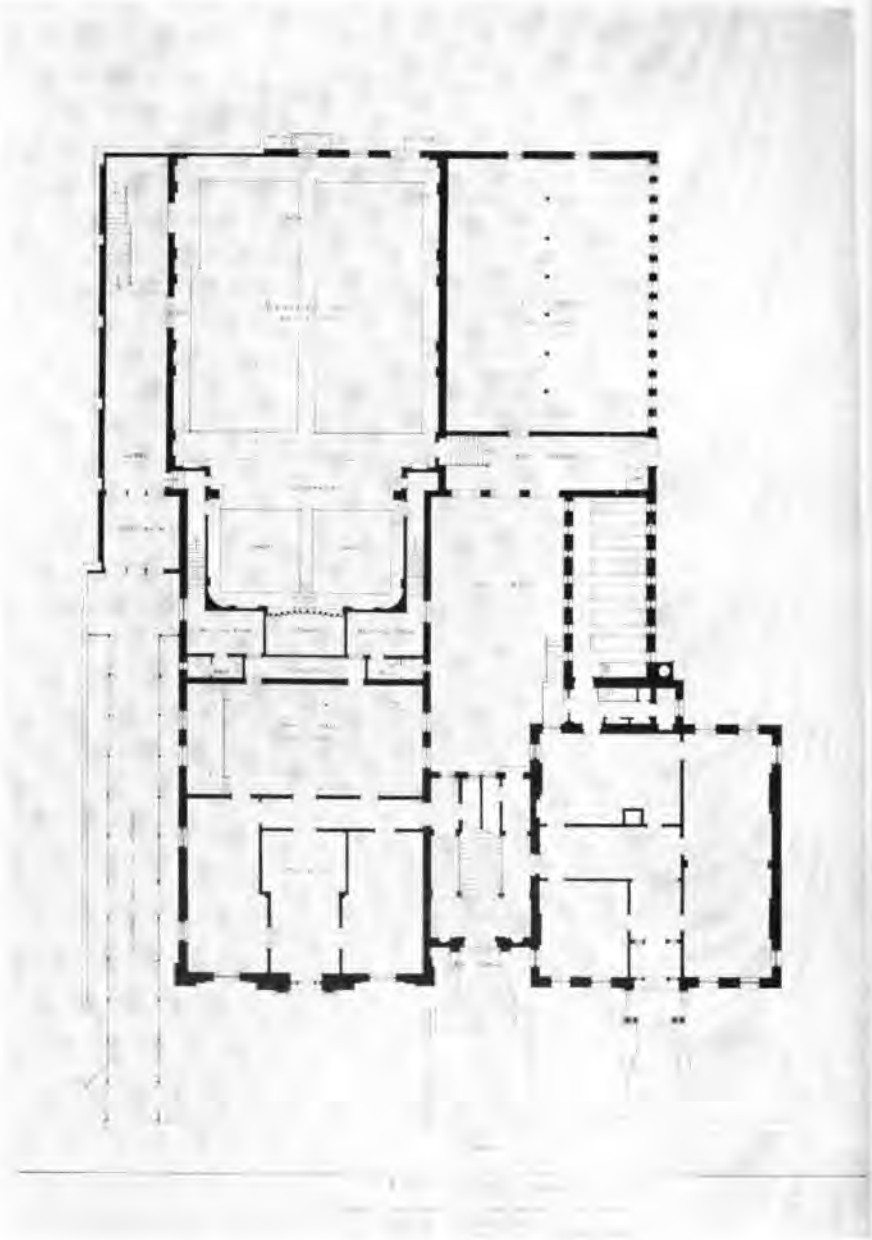
Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1915 was 567 in number, consisting of 503 active members, 20 life members, and 44 on the corresponding list. During the past year 28 active members have been elected and accepted membership, while 15 have been dropped for nonpayment of dues, 15 have withdrawn, and 21 have died. Among the latter were James A. Gillis, Esq., elected a member in 1854, John F. Brooks of Boston, elected in 1856, Charles H. Price, elected in 1866, Nathaniel A. Very, elected in 1867, Ross S. Turner, elected in 1886 and Abner Cheney Goodell who was elected a member in 1857 and was senior Vice-President of the Institute at the time of his death. A biographical sketch of Mr. Goodell, with a bibliography of his published writings, will appear in the July issue of the Historical Collections. A man of most unusual knowledge of the sources of New England history and possessed of acute and almost microscopic powers of analysis, his published historical work must ever remain a monument to his great industry and learning. His elaborate annotations to the Province Laws of Massachusetts will always be of inestimable value to the students of her history and all who may wish to investigate the outbreak of witchcraft frenzy in Salem village must ever deplore that antagonistic and unscholarly spirit which prevented the inclusion in Volume VI of the Province Laws of nearly two hundred pages of notes upon that subject prepared by Mr. Goodell and which had been stereotyped and were ready for the printer. It is sincerely to be hoped that galley proofs of these pages, which were in existance a dozen years ago, may be found among his papers and eventually become available to scholars, for the book upon witchcraft contemplated by Mr. Goodell, never was written.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

The attendance in the museum has been over sixteen per cent. less than last year, the week day attendance being 2,795 less, while that on Sundays and holidays was 2,117 less. This falling off in part was due to the closing of the museum for two weeks immediately following the great conflagration in June, but removals from the city and the great attraction of the ruins left by the fire must account for the large decrease in the number of visitors.

Attendance	Week-days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1914	742	914	244
June	1,164	410	184
July	1,989	607	—
August	2,302	682	—
September	1,338	665	202
October	1,015	1,036	228
November	1,018	1,330	190
December	410	1,007	114
January, 1915	418	1,587	—
February	590	965	389
March,	691	806	—
April	646	775	129
	12,323	10,784	1,670

Totals,	Week-days,	12,323
	Sundays,	10,784
	Holidays,	1,670
		24,777

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute. Eight lectures were given in the Free Course, seven of which were illustrated. Seven evenings were occupied by the Home Course, at which refreshments were served. Five of these lectures were illustrated by radiopticon.

The Free Course was as follows:—

Dec. 21, 1914. Mr. Charles W. Furlong of Boston—"Fertile Argentina and its vast Patagonian pampas."

Digitized by Google

Dec. 28, 1914. Mr. Sumner R. Vinton of Newton Centre—"Kipling's India."

Jan. 11, 1915. Mr. Ralph E. Towle of Boston—"The Inca Empire."

Jan. 25, 1915. Mr. W. S. C. Russell of Springfield—"Horseback Tours in Iceland."

Feb. 8. 1915. Willard B. Luther, Esq. of Boston—"The Belgian Battle Line."

Feb. 22, 1915. Mr. Herbert W. Gleason of Boston—"The Grand Canyon of Arizona."

Mar. 8, 1915. Dr. Alfred M. Tozzer of the Peabody Museum, Cambridge—"Picture Writing and the Beginnings of our Alphabet."

Mar. 22, 1915. Mr. Langdon Warner of Boston—"Ancient Buddist Temples of Cambodia."

The Home Course was as follows:—

Jan. 4, 1915. Hon. William H. Gove of Salem—"Glimpses of Europe during the summer of 1914."

Jan. 18, 1915. Mr. Julius Helburn of Salem—"Impressions of an American tourist in Europe during the summer of 1914."

Feb. 1, 1915. Mrs. Margaret D. Phillips of Salem—"A trip through the Far East."

Feb. 15, 1915. Mr. Matthew Robson of Salem—"Blubber Hollow and its Leather Industry."

Mar. 1, 1915. Sidney Perley, Esq. of Salem—"The Indians of Massachusetts; their life and interests."

Mar. 15, 1915. Miss Annie L. Warner of Salem—"Seabirds and other things in Canada."

Mar. 29, 1915. Mr. Winfield S. Nevins of Salem—"The White Mountains, their hills and vales."

The small lecture hall has again demonstrated its usefulness. Here have met the Travel Class of the Salem Women's Club and also the Salem Hospital Alumnae Association, while frequently it has been used by classes from the public schools which have come for talks by the Secretary, illustrated by specimens from the museum, upon such subjects as "Lamps and Lighting," "The Making of Fire," "Early Spinning and Weaving," "The Money of our

Digitized by Google

Fathers," etc. These small talks and demonstrations have aroused a wider interest and have been given in varied form before audiences in various parts of the County and even in more distant localities. To see the flying wheel twist the fibers of flax into thread and to watch the spark from the flint and steel grow into a flame with which to light the old time candle, always arouse the greatest interest and curiosity.

The collection of souvenir post cards has received nearly 3,000 accessions from various friends, more especially from Mrs. Fred A. Coker, the Salem Fraternity, the estate of Miss Lydia Towne, and Mrs. Henry Wardwell. Emphasis is again laid upon the usefulness of these cards to the public schools and to societies and churches. During the past six months 1,721 cards have been loaned on 39 separate occasions to 24 different schools, societies and individuals. May it again be suggested that the Institute welcomes additions to this collection from any source. When upon pleasure or business you visit various cities, states or countries, please remember the "stay at homes" and send to us your contributions to please and instruct.

The Institute has again aided the city in its work in the evening schools by loaning the use of its stereopticon lantern at Academy Hall, and it also has co-operated with the Salem Oratorio Society by opening the Reading Room for its weekly rehearsals.

A more substantial form of aid was given to the city in the weeks immediately following the great fire when nearly the entire staff devoted itself to the work of making usable the card catalog of the sufferers and the work of the rehabilitation committee. The labor of alphabeting on a large scale required technical and linguistic skill and the trained catalogers and assistants from our vital records staff performed a work of the greatest value at a critical time when haste and accuracy were of the utmost importance.

The publications of the year include the Vital Records of Westford, the fourth and last volume of the Bentley Diary, the current volume of the Historical Collections and the Annual Report. The fourth volume of the Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County also

Digitized by Google

has been printed lacking only the index. The vital records of Stoneham, Carlisle and West Newbury have been compiled and edited and are ready for the printer and final work is now being done in completing the vital records of Salem, a work which has now extended over a number of years. All the records at the City Hall have been copied and with the intention of filling as far as may be the numerous gaps in the official records, we are now copying all the church records and cemetery inscriptions. This latter work is well in hand and should be completed early in the summer. But still many dates are lacking and so a house-to-house canvas is now being made for family Bible records, and diaries or other contemporaneous records containing vital information. Every scrap of original record relating to a Salem birth, marriage or death is greatly desired. The vital records of Salem probably never again will be printed, at least while modern printed paper survives the "gnawing tooth of Time," and so we would implore each and all to aid in making these records as complete as possible.

Allusion was made a year ago to a new undertaking, the compilation and publication of the Probate Records of Essex County beginning with the earliest estate — in a sense, a companion work to the publication of the "Records of the Quarterly Courts" which now is in its fourth volume and is progressing so well. During the 17th century the probate records of Essex County were entered in widely separated books of record, and are now found in the Massachusetts Archives, in the Registry of Deeds, in the probate records of Suffolk County, and even in the Ipswich town records. The earliest probate records — the wills, the inventories, and the accompanying papers of interest— after having been collected from their varied sources were first printed in the Historical Collections, but early this spring the importance of the work in making available and preserving these priceless records was brought to the attention of the County Commissioners who agreed to assume the greater part of the cost of preparing the copy for the printer so that now it will be possible to publish a volume annually, and then no county within the limits of

Digitized by Google

the United States will be accomplishing more in preserving its early records.

The publication of the fourth and last volume of the "Diary of Rev. William Bentley" deserves passing comment. The work of copying the original manuscript began ten years ago. The four volumes contain nearly 2500 printed pages and present a wonderful photograph of Salem life in all its aspects at a period when the town was at the height of its maritime prosperity. Included in the last volume is a minute subject index to the four volumes which by its numerous classified entries under such topics as animals, books, crimes, food, furnishings, trades, etc., etc., renders the Diary of the utmost possible value. A similarly arranged index in the volumes of "Records of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County" has received much praise at the hands of the reviewers and a recent estimate which appeared in the American Historical Review concludes "that if ever a volume lifted the roofs from multitudes of seventeenth-century houses and showed us fully what was going on within, this volume does so."

A Californian subscriber to the Historical Collections who recently purchased a complete set upon receiving the Index volume last month wrote as follows: "A few evenings ago I went over the Historical Collections with the sole purpose of observing through the publications how the Institute has grown and broadened its scope. The growth has been marvelous and reflects much credit upon the men and women who have given it fostering care."

Unexpected words of appreciation are always most stimulating. Too often much is taken for granted. But it truly may be said that wherever the publications of the Institute may be found — in European libraries, in the Far East, or widely scattered over our own country, there the dignity of presentation and the high standard of their achievement always will be recognized.

The gifts to the museum during the past year have been numerous and varied. Mrs. Lee has added over 1300 coins to the superb collection presented last year, among them being fine examples of the Massachusetts "pine tree money," the rare "N. E." shilling of 1652 and a Wash-

Digitized by Google

ington gold medal cut by Jacob Perkins of Newburyport. Many a pleasant hour has been spent during the past winter in classifying the Institute's collection of coins which now numbers over 6,000 specimens and is particularly strong in the coinage of the United States. In addition, the Robinson collection of Oriental coins numbers over 3,000 examples. Several trays containing a portion of the Lee collection have been labelled and are before you this evening.

Mrs. Lee has also presented a collection of articles of costume and laces, a collection which she intends to enlarge in the near future and with that end in view has assumed the cost of new swinging frames for wall display and a new table case to contain small objects.

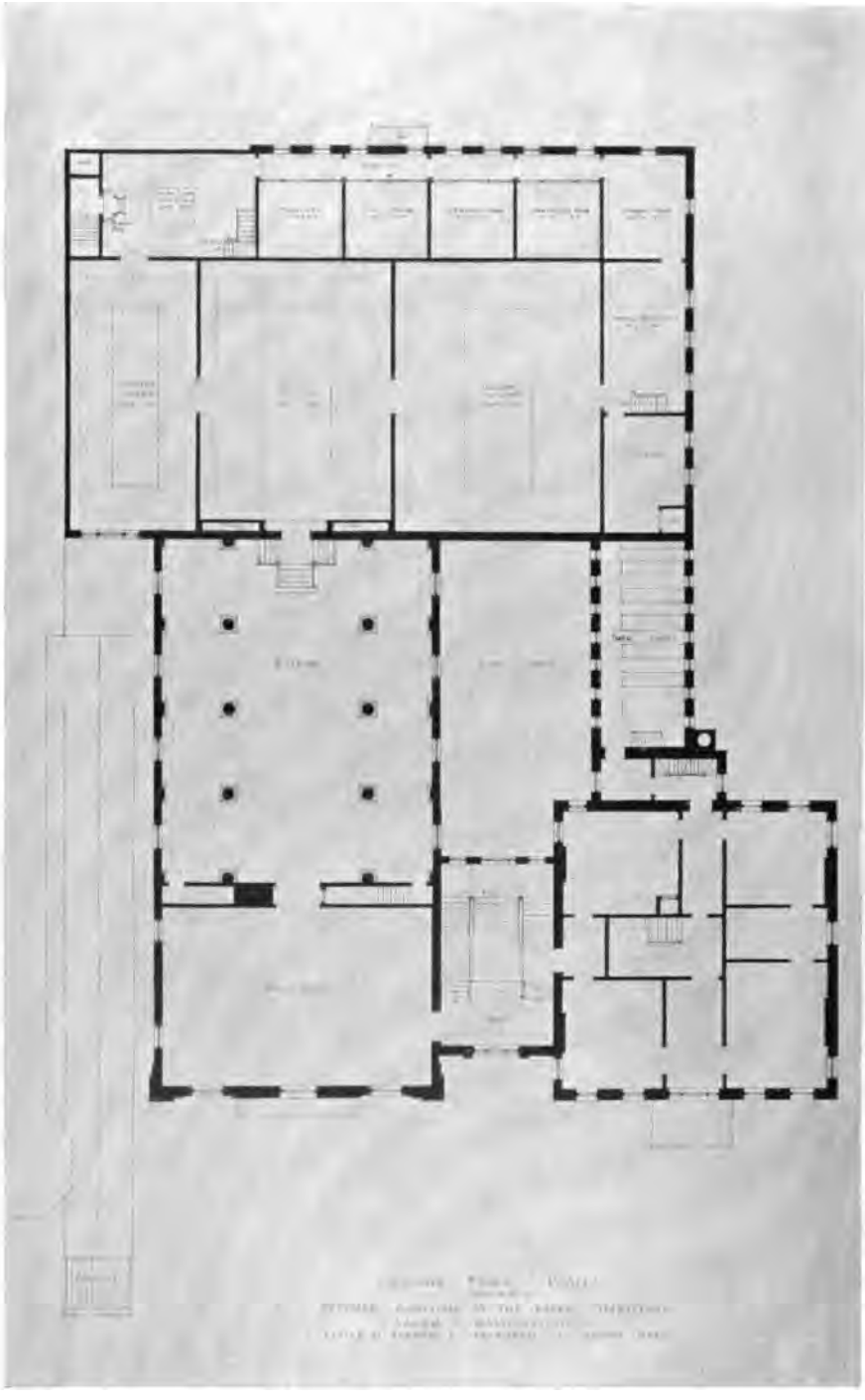
Miss Elizabeth W. Silsbee also has given several dresses and other articles of costume while from Miss Martha C. Codman of Newport, R. I., has come a beautiful silk brocade dress formerly worn by Mrs. Elias Hasket Derby, and from Miss Grace Lawrence of Forge Village, Mass., have been received numerous examples of hand-woven fabrics—rose blankets, quilts, table cloths, towels and handkerchiefs—woven about the year 1820 by her grandmother. Two very fine blue and white hand-woven coverlets dated respectively 1838 and 1839 were purchased from the income of the Frederick Lamson fund.

The conflagration in June was responsible for the gift of numerous articles and for the loan of others among which may be mentioned six valuable paintings lent by Mr. Henry W. Belknap, including a "Baby Stuart" claimed to be a replica from Van Dyke's own brush. Mr. George G. Putnam presented the portrait of his grandfather, Perley Putnam, painted by Osgood, which had a very narrow escape from the flames and Miss Mary T. Saunders gave an interesting desk brought from China about 1810 by Capt. William Cleveland and which was saved from her house after flying brands had set fire to the roof.

Two generations and more ago it was the fashion among genteel people to drink tea from the saucer and while the fragrant liquid was cooling it was necessary to rest the tea

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

cup where the cloth might not be soiled and accordingly "cup plates" came into existence—a small, shallow saucer, sometimes of Staffordshire ware but usually of pressed glass. Most of the cup plates used in this vicinity were made by the Boston and Sandwich Glass Company. Through the zeal and generosity of Mr. Lawrence W. Jenkins, the Institute possesses a collection of sixty-three different examples of these glass plates. The larger number are of transparent glass, but some are opalescent or milky and one is a deep blue. The glass is moulded into various designs, usually ornamented with scroll work, flowers or stars. A bird resembling an eagle sometimes ornaments the center, or perhaps a ship or a profile of Henry Clay.

From the Marquise de Peruzzi de Medici of Rome, Italy, has been received the plaster model of "Saul," a statue modelled by her father, W. W. Story, who was born in Salem. Saul is represented at the moment when the evil spirit is upon him and David is called in to play to him. The bearded figure of the king is seated in a chair and his stern features are fixedly directed toward the ground. Unfortunately lack of space at present prevents the public exhibition of this example of the work of Salem's well known sculptor. The considerable expense of transportation from Italy was borne by Mr. William C. Endicott.

Several years ago there came to light in the attic a small board on which dimly could be seen a defaced painting of Essex Street as it appeared about the year 1830. On the begrimed back of the board was written in pencil in the handwriting of Doctor Wheatland—"Presented by Jonathan P. Cloutman, January 1868." While clearing up some shelves early in the winter this board again came to light and upon receiving a soap and water treatment the outlines of a building began to appear on the back as the encrusted dirt gave way and soon the handwriting of Doctor Wheatland was replaced by a picture of Essex Street looking west from Derby Square. Upon seeing the result the interest of Mr. William C. Endicott was aroused and at his expense Mr. Lewis J. Bridgeman has made water

Digitized by Google

color copies of both sides of the board supplying, after much study, the parts of the pictures which had scaled away and disappeared. The original and the copies are before you. Essex Street looking east and west is represented between 1826 when the First Church was built and 1839 when the Henfield building was taken down upon the construction of the Tunnel.

Two additions have been made to our collection of Rogers' groups—"The Wounded Scout" given by Miss Annette P. Rogers of Boston and "Neighboring Pews" given by Miss A. L. Joslin of Boston.

From John B. Etheridge, have come numerous examples of pottery, glass bottles, baskets, lithographed mourning pieces, etc.

From the Misses Willson, pottery, glass, pieces of patch and copperplate, toys, jugs, etc.

From Miss Anna Tappan of Manchester, a pine board on which in former times "Johnny cake" and "Indian bannock" were spread and baked before the open fire.

From Miss Katharine M. Gray, a pierced silver ladle made about 1810 by Baldwin of Salem, and used in the Howard Street or Branch Church, to remove the flies from the communion wine.

From Miss Caroline L. Martin, a melodeon made by James S. Parks of Boston and from Mr. J. Hardy Dayton, a seraphine made by N. B. Jewett of Worcester.

From the American Type Founders Company of Jersey City, a printing press made about 1800 by Ramage of Philadelphia. A still older printing press with some office equipment may also come into our possession during the coming year.

From Mr. George T. Read of Belfast, Me., has been received upon loan an imperfect model of a steamboat invented by his grandfather, Hon. Nathan Reed of Salem. At the same time came a working model of the nailcutting machine also invented by Reed and used in his iron works on Danvers river, together with the patent signed by John Adams. Rather more than a century ago Nathan Reed lived in a house that stood exactly on the spot where we are meeting this evening and his invention of a steamboat and

Digitized by Google

its successful navigation on Danvers river is a matter of common knowledge in this vicinity. The original patent for his invention, signed by Washington, formerly was in the custody of the Institute. Almost ten years ago with deep regret this loan was surrendered to its owner, a descendent, who then lived in Nashua, N. H.

An interesting side light upon Reed's application for a patent for his invention has recently been discovered in Washington by Mr. H. C. Gauss, in a memorandum book in the Library of the State Department, which seems to have been a daily minute book of transactions for the first two or three years of the Department.

"April 16, 1790. Nathan Reid of Salem, in the State of Massachusetts presented his petition to the Secretary of State, the Secretary for the Department of War and the Attorney General of the United States praying that the sole and executive right of making, constructing, using and vending to others his inventions and improvements in the art of distillation, and in the cylinder and case, made use of by Watt and Boulton, may be granted to him for 14 years. Informed to attend on Saturday the 17th instant.

"April 17, 1790. Nathan Reid attended—present the Secretary of State and the Secretary for the War Department. Having produced the plans and descriptions of his inventions and improvements, he was requested to prepare models of the same and when they were made to give information.

"April 22, 1790. Nathan Reid having given information that he had prepared the models of the inventions and improvements, produced the same to Thomas Jefferson, Esq., Secretary of State and Henry Knox, Esq., Secretary of the Department of War. Agreed that the inventions and improvements communicated by Mr. Nathan Reid are useful and important. Ordered that letters patent be granted to Mr. Nathan Reid securing to him his discoveries and improvements in the portable furnace boiler, improved steam cylinder and the vascular stills.

"April 23, 1790. Nathan Reid of Salem in the State of Massachusetts presented his petition shewing that he has discovered a machine for moving and directing land carriages by steam, also an improved method of impelling

Digitized by Google

boats or vessels through water; also a machine for communicating motion by the effect of heat and cold on metals, and praying for letters patent to secure to him the benefits of his discoveries and improvements.

"June 2, 1790. James Rumsey, by his agent, Joseph Barnes, presented a petition praying that letters patent may not be granted to Nathan Reid of Salem for the exclusive right of vending the several portable furnace boilers generally described in the petition of the said Reid, because the said James Rumsey is the original inventor of said portable furnace boilers which said Barnes is ready to prove.

"July 7, 1790. John Fitch applied for a patent for a steamboat."

Not as much work in the museum has been accomplished as had been planned at the beginning of the year because of more pressing demands in other directions. However, the cases of costume have been rearranged, also the lamps and lighting, the collection of baskets and the case containing implements of writing and miscellaneous small objects. Over five hundred labels have been written.

Thanks to the urgent advice of Mr. John Albree the danger to our buildings from loss by fire has been somewhat mitigated. Before the great conflagration in June, all the skylights had been replaced by new copper sash supplied with wire glass and later in the year automatic door checks were placed on the doors leading into the rear hallway of the Library Building and the transoms were filled with wire glass. Probably the greatest danger from fire, at the present times, exists in the wooden cornices of both buildings and in the wooden sash of the windows next the Armory and toward Mr. Pingree's house. To replace with copper at present prices is practically out of the question but the near future should see steps taken to remove this possible danger to our priceless collections. A more costly but more perfect protection would be the erection of a fireproof addition in the rear of our present Museum Building to which the more precious objects could be at once transferred. Both the additional space and the protection are greatly needed and the faith is not lacking that in some way or other they will be supplied.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

The additions to the library during the past year have been as follows:—

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donation and exchange,	1,369	5,075	2,876
By purchase,	110	135	550
By subscription,	——	——	676

Total of accessions, 1,479 volumes, and 9,312 pamphlets and serials.

Among the many gifts to the library the following should be mentioned:—from Mrs. Percy Chase a marine encyclopaedia, printed in Padua in 1784, which was purchased in Italy by Mr. Chase and formed a part of his library until his death when it was presented to the Institute for its marine collection; from Mrs. Francis H. Lee a large number of books of travel, art books, etc., including a descriptive history of the Vatican printed in Rome in 1829 in eight folio volumes, beautifully illustrated and bound,—the Cabot Rotterdam Bible,—old account books,—a trunk full of John C. Lee manuscripts, and a lot of papers found in the John Cabot house; from Miss Mary O. Pickering reports of the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention in 1778, and several pamphlets written by her ancestors Timothy and John Pickering and bearing their autographs,—also a collection of Pickering manuscript; from Mr. William K. Bixby of St. Louis, a letter from Lieutenant Story transmitting a pamphlet from the Salem East India Marine Society, and President Thomas Jefferson's letter in reply; from Mr. Alfred Bowditch of Boston the record book of the survey of Salem in 1794 by Nathaniel Bowditch, a work book kept by Nathaniel Bowditch, and a record book on the settlement of the estate of Mrs.

Digitized by Google

Rachel Forrester of which Nathaniel Bowditch was executor; from Miss Martha C. Codman of Newport, R. I., a collection of manuscript of Benjamin Pickman the well known Salem merchant; from Mr. Edward Gray of Boston, miscellaneous manuscripts of Franklin H. Story, a Boston merchant; from Mr. E. W. Upton of Upton, Mass., the Secretary's records of the Freedman's Aid Society of Salem from 1866 to 1871,—the Director's records of the Danvers Aqueduct Company, 1830-1832,—and the account books of E. W. Upton not to be opened until 1940.

The collection of Massachusetts Tax Acts has been enlarged by the addition of 22 issues dating from 1735 to 1808, and 4 of the rare Massachusetts folio laws for the Revolutionary period have been secured. The Essex County collection has received many valuable additions during the year including 166 town and school reports. Many of these have been obtained from the various town clerks, but 82 reports were donated by one person through the solicitation of Mr. Willis H. Ropes. Log books to the number of 26 have been received during the year and 48 volumes of the Rudder and other marine periodicals currently received by subscription have been bound. The city directories collection has received 73 additions, nearly all of Massachusetts towns and of recent date. The Institute always welcomes gifts of directories of any date and the members would confer a favor by sending to the library each issue of the Salem directory as soon as a new one is published so that duplicates may be available for exchange with other libraries.

Thanks are due as in former years, to Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Sidney Perley, Willis H. Ropes, Hugh F. E. Farrell, and Harry Webber for their continued interest in building up the library shown by frequent donations, and to the Salem Public Library and the Salem Fraternity for files of Salem newspapers. Also to Mr. John Robinson who has added forty pieces to the special collection on Oriental numismatics.

Through the kindness of one of our Directors, Mr. John Albree, the original manuscript diary of Zaccheus Collins of Lynn was repaired, interleaved and bound in blue mo-

Digitized by Google

rocco, thereby preserving this interesting and valuable chronicle of life in Lynn and the surrounding towns from 1726 to 1769. The writer Zaccheus Collins made an entry every day for forty-four years and as his life was an active one he has left an excellent idea of the life of Essex County in his day, especially as he was exact in noting the names of all with whom he had to do. He carried on his large farm with the help of his sons, some apprentices from other towns, and slave labor. He did a large business in malt which he carried to Boston; he made steelyards, cow-bells, and ship hardware. He was a Selectman of Lynn for many years, drew the legal papers for his neighbors, acted as arbitrator in their disputes, and settled their estates after they died. He was an active Quaker, travelling frequently to attend the meetings as far as New Hampshire in the north, and going annually for forty years to the Rhode Island meetings. In his own home he was constantly entertaining travelling friends whose names and places of residence are always given. Through his carefulness in noting the routes he took in his travels he has preserved much in regard to communication in colonial times.

The fund available for the purchase of books has been used along the lines adopted by the Book Committee in former years in building up the special collections. The most important purchase of the year was twelve bundles of Marblehead Custom House papers, containing over 3,000 pieces in excellent condition, which were secured at a reasonable figure from a dealer in New York. The lot contained allowances on Marblehead schooners, certificates issued to American seamen with the signature of the collector of the port, fishing agreements signed by the members of the crew, protection papers, letters from various Treasury officials, and certificates of baptismal record copied from the Church record and signed by the minister of the church. These papers are a very desirable addition to our shipping papers and will be useful to the genealogist as well as the historian as these baptismal records supplement the town clerk's record already published.

Last summer for the three weeks following the disastrous fire of June twenty-fifth five members of the staff worked

Digitized by Google

devotedly for the Relief Committee arranging and filing cards in the general index. During a part of the time the library was closed and later it was opened to members only.

In the late fall Mr. William Abbatt of New York who is compiling a bibliography of American magazines asked our assistance in checking on his cards such periodicals as were in this library and adding new cards for any periodicals not already having a card. About 16,000 cards were checked and, although the Essex Institute was the sixty-sixth library to do this, about 900 new cards were added.

The appropriation for binding has been used in binding current historical magazines and files of Salem and Essex County newspapers, and in repairing and rebinding worn volumes from the genealogy and local history. Eighty-one dollars from this fund has been spent for special scrap books in which to mount manuscripts.

In the cataloging department cards have been written for all current accessions to those classes of books already catalogued. The collection of maps and plans of Salem, Essex County, and Massachusetts has been catalogued, as well as all other maps previous to 1850. The amount of work accomplished in this department has been less than usual owing to the absence of the head cataloger, Miss Nichols, for the entire year but she will return to her duties here on the first of June.

The purchase of printed cards from the Library of Congress, and the American Library Association has been continued so far as practical and 9374 cards have been bought at a cost of $38.36.

The reading room has on file 32 newspapers of which all but three are published in Essex County. Forty-eight periodicals may be found on the tables in the reading room, and 110 historical and scientific periodicals received by exchange may be consulted in the library. The circulation of books among members has equalled that of last year although it is inevitable in a library of this kind that the home use of the books will be small. The attendance in the library has been about the same as usual but is far below what it should be. The use of the library is not restricted to members, and any one interested in historical research is welcomed.

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT TO MAY 1, 1915.

INCOME.

Balance from last Report				$52 59
Income General Fund		$5,[illegible]		
Less Taxes, Insurance and miscellaneous charges	$1,095 80			
Transfer to Investments.				
Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)	400 00	1,495 80	$3,908 52	
Income Permanent Fund			4,471 28	
Income Temporary Funds			699 79	
Assessment of Members			1,365 00	10,439 59
Sales of Publications, etc				1,983 54
Income "Very House Memorial"	225 00			
Less Repairs and Expenses	137 74			87 26
Pickering Genealogy.				
Transfer from Temporary Funds			$112 70	
Received from Sales			22 50	135 20
Received by Loan				2,200 00
				$14,898 18

EXPENDITURES.

Salaries	$5,619 40	
Extra Labor	292 25	
Fuel	559 04	
Light and Water	78 09	
Postage and Express	329 61	
Supplies and Printing	419 88	
Furniture and Fixtures	135 48	
Library, Periodicals, etc	995 25	
China Library	44 33	
Repairs	508 88	
Publications	885 88	
Bentley Diary	1,055 90	
Binding	460 25	
Annual Meeting	51 87	
Lectures	338 27	
Museum Objects	227 68	
Natural History and Horticulture	34 07	$12,036 13
Court Records		73 35
Fireproof Addition (final payment)		2,511 02
Net Income "Very House Memorial" to May, 1915—used to reduce cost of repairs		87 26
Income Funded.		
Pickering Genealogy Fund	$2 70	
Rare Book Fund	44 16	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	04	
Mack Medical Library Fund	45 66	
China Library Room Fund	20 28	
John James Currier Fund	30	113 14
Balance of Cash—Secretary	7 88	
Treasurer	69 40	77 28
		$14,898 18

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN,
Treasurer.

Salem, May 3, 1915.

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

	Book Value
5 Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank, .	$ 577 50
30 Shares National Shawmut Bank, . .	4,562 31
42 Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	5,699 85
1 Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred, .	72 60
2 Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common, .	143 75
11 Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common,	2,045 67
33 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Preferred, ...	3,943 50
17 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common, ...	1,621 64
17 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred, ...	2,570 50
37 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common, ...	4,354 26
20 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Railway,	1,715 00
25 Shares H. B. Claflin Co., First Preferred Stock,	2,450 00
10 Shares Devonshire Building Trust, . .	1,010 00
66 Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston, ...	9,077 75
2 Shares Lowell Bleachery, ...	100 00
36 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s, Preferred, 15 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Common,	3,202 90
60 Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad	6,760 20
28 Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co., . .	4,540 00
60 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred,	3,597 88
12 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common,	783 87
10 Shares United Electric Securities Co., Preferred,	1,000 00
$2000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929, . . .	1,980 00

Digitized by Google

	Book Value
$1000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior, Lien 3 1-2s, 1925,	952 50
$4000 Chicago Junction Rys. & Union Stock Yds. Co. Coll. gold, 5s, 1915,	4,000 00
$1000 Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4 1-2s, due June 1, 1932,	1,000 00
$2000 Kansas City Belt Railroad. First Mortgage 6s, 1916,	2,000 00
$5000 Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien gold 4s, 1997,	5,000 00
$4000 Schenectedy Railway Co. First Mortgage gold, 4 1-2s, 1941,	4,000 00
$1000 United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 5s, 1933,	1,000 00
$1000 Western Electric Co. First Mortgage, 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911,	996 25
$2000 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 5s, 1932,	2,000 00
"Very House Memorial," 154 Federal St. City valuation (1905), house, $1,200; 11,375 ft. land, $2,000. (Net income used to reduce cost of repairs),	3,200 00
"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2 1-2 acres,	200 00
Cash (uninvested),	804 31
	$86,962 24

Digitized by Google

GENERAL FUND.

This Fund is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
2 shares First National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 70% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway,	6,697 50
12 Shares Great Falls Manufacturing Co.,	1,932 00
20 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	1,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R.,	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.,	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
16 Shares Pullman Company,	2,629 00
1 1-2 Shares Salmon Falls Manufacturing Co.,	190 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation. Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Company of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad. General Mortgage, 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad. First Mortgage, gold, 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co. 5s, 1939,	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co. First Mortgage, 5s, 1937,	2,000 00
$4000 Iowa Central Railroad. First Mortgage 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$5000 Iowa Falls & Sioux City Railroad. First Mortgage 7s, 1917,	5,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad. Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R. First Mortgage, 4s, 1947	9,400 00
$2000 New England Cotton Yarn Co. First Mortgage, gold, 5s, 1929,	2,000 00
$5000 New England Telephone & Telegraph Co. 8th series, Debenture, 5s, 1919,	5,000 00

Digitized by Google

	Book Value
$2000 Northern Pacific–Gt. Northern Railroad C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Registered),	2,000 00
$3000 Northern Pacific–Gt. Northern Railroad C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Coupon),	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 23rd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1936, . . .	1,000 00
$1,000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1939, . . .	1,000 00
$6000 United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1940, . . .	6,000 00
$2000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1940, . . .	2,000 00
$2000 Utah & Northern R. R. Consolidated gold, 5s, 1926, ...	1,998 61
Essex Institute Bldgs. and 40,786 ft. land, .	126,717 19
Cash (uninvested), ...	1,691 07
	$226,684 92

Digitized by Google

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

			Book Value
Insurance Fund			
Salem Savings Bank,		$1,558 22	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		873 85	
15 Shares United Fruit Co.,		1,948 43	
$1,000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage gold 5s, 1946,		1,000 00	
			$5,380 50
Witch Hill Monument Fund			
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),			1 80
Donation for Manuscript Preservation			
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		$ 6 25	
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust gold, 4s, 1929,		993 75	
			1,000 00
China Library Room Fund			
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),			522 73
"Very House Memorial" Repairs Account			
Cost of repairs (1905)		1,753 08	
Less,			
Contribution, "a friend,"	$500 00		
Net income, 1906-15,	1,169 60		
		1,669 60	
			83 48
Vital Records Fund			
$3,000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust gold, 5s, 1939,		$3,060 00	
$1,000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust gold, 5s, 1942,		1,000 00	
			4,060 00

Digitized by Google

	Book Value
MACK BEQUEST, BOOKS FOR MEDICAL LIBRARY, (ACCUMULATED INTEREST)	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	$1,176 06
RARE BOOK FUND	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,137 38
JOHN JAMES CURRIER FUND	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	25 60
	$13,387 55

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

SALEM, MAY 1, 1915.

TO THE MEMBERS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE:

Your Finance Committee has examined the securities and accounts in the hands of the Treasurer, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee and is hereby certified to be correct.

FRANCIS HENRY APPLETON,

For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "PERMANENT FUND."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes,"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural History Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	2,200 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs,"	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, for "purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections," . . .	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund," for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library," . . .	5,000 00
1895	William Mack, M. D., bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79
1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00

Digitized by Google

1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	$3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth G. Ward bequest, for "purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot, . .	3,067 57
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers, Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs,"	1,000 00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	10,281 88
		$86,962 24

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and income are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General Subscription, for repairs and improvement of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plummer Smith bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,770 00
1898	George L. Ames bequest, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28

Digitized by Google

1900	Elizabeth Wheatland bequest, for "general literary and scientific uses," . . .	$3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Cheever bequest, "in memory of Charles G. Cheever," for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00
1909	General Charles L. Pierson donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00
1913	A. O. & M. E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes,"	500 00
——	General Fund, Miscellaneous, "for general purposes," . . , . .	17,846 63
		$226,684 92

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund, ...	$ 1 80
Manuscript Preservation Donation, ...	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund, ...	522 73
Vital Records Fund, ...	4,060 00
Rare Book Fund, ...	1,137 38
Insurance Fund, ...	5,380 50
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M. D., bequest.	1,176 06
Very House Memorial (repairs), ...	83 48
John James Currier Book Fund, ...	25 60
	$13,387 55

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

John F. Brooks of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 12, 1856, and died Dec. 10, 1914.

Arthur H. Brown of Salem, Mass., was elected a member July 19, 1886, and died Apr. 10, 1915.

Percy Chase of Brookline, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 3, 1908, and died Apr. 20, 1914.

Alexander B. Clark of Peabody, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 3, 1908, and died Oct. 9, 1912.

Dr. Hasket Derby of Mattapan, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 20, 1894, and died Aug. 21, 1914.

William Endicott of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Sept. 4, 1894, and died Nov. 7, 1914.

James A. Gillis of Winchendon, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 4, 1854, and died Oct. 8, 1914.

Abner C. Goodell of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 18, 1857, and died July 21, 1914.

John C. Gray of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 21, 1895, and died Feb. 25, 1915.

John S. Moulton of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 16, 1891, and died Apr. 26, 1914.

Mrs. Lyman P. Osborn of Peabody, Mass., was elected a member June 4, 1906, and died Feb. 11, 1914.

Charles W. Parker of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Mar. 17, 1896, and died Jan. 14, 1915.

Henry A. Pevear of Lynn, Mass., was elected a member Apr. 15, 1895, and died May 14, 1914.

Digitized by Google

Charles H. Price of Phillips' Beach, Mass., was elected a member June 11, 1866, and died May 26, 1914.

Capt. J. Orne Rider of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Apr. 15, 1895, and died Nov. 10, 1914.

Judge Edgar J. Sherman of Windsor, Vt., was elected a member Nov. 5, 1894, and died June 9, 1914.

Paul N. Spofford of New York, N. Y., was elected a member Aug. 20, 1894, and died Sept. 6, 1913.

Miss Emma A. Tibbetts of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Apr. 1, 1895, and died Sept. 11, 1914.

Ross S. Turner of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Oct. 18, 1886, and died Feb. 12, 1915.

Nathaniel A. Very of Salem, Mass., was elected a member June 12, 1867, and died June 7, 1914.

George M. White of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 15, 1873, and died Mar. 23, 1915.

John S. Williams of Salem, Mass., was elected a member July 2, 1894, and died Nov. 20, 1914.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

LIBRARY.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources :

	Vol.	Pam.
Abbot Public Library, Marblehead,		1
Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Pa.,		4
Aerial Age,		5
Albree, John,	1	
Albuquerque, New Mexico, University of New Mexico,		2
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston,		10
American Academy of Political and Social Science, Philadelphia, Pa.,		4
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester,	3	5
American Association for International Conciliation, New York, N. Y.,		12
American Association of Museums,	3	
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		3
American Congregational Society, Boston,		1
American Educational Review,		1
American Geographical Society, New York, N. Y.,		12
American Historical Association, Program,	1	
American Institute of Electrical Engineers, New York, N. Y.,	2	
American Irish Historical Society, New York, N. Y.,	1	
American Iron & Steel Institute, New York, N. Y.,		13
American Jewish Committee, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Medical Association, Chicago, Ill.,		1
American Museum of Natural History, New York, N. Y.		11
American Naturalist,		13
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		3
American Social Hygiene Association, New York, N. Y.,		4

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
American Society for the Judicial Settlement of International Disputes, Baltimore, Md.,		5
American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,		5
Americas, The,		7
Amherst College,	1	2
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts,		1
Andover, Town of,		12
Andover Theological Seminary, Cambridge,		1
Appalachian Mountain Club,		1
Appleton, Gen. Francis Henry, Boston,		2
Arkwright Mutual Fire Insurance Co., Boston,	1	1
Averill, Mrs. M. J.,		3
Bangor (Me.) Historical Society,		1
Bartlett, William Miller,	1	
Basel, Naturforschenden Gesellschaft,		1
Batchelder, Mrs. Henry, North Reading,	4	15
Bates, Miss Anna M., Atlas.		
Baylor University, Waco, Texas,		5
Beane, Rev. Samuel C., Newburyport,		1
Bedinger, Miss Margaret, Coat of arms.		
Belknap, Henry W., Map.	1	
Bell, Dr. Alexander Graham, Washington, D. C.,		1
Bennett, Josiah C., Lynn,		1
Benton, Josiah H., Boston,	1	
Berlin, K. P. Akademie der Wissenschaften,		10
Bessom, Frank L., Marblehead,		2
Book Buyer,		7
Bordeaux, Académie Nationale des Sciences, Belles-Lettres et Arts,		1
Boston and Maine Railroad,		1
Boston Cemetery Department,		1
Boston City Auditor,	1	
Boston City Hospital,		2
Boston Co-operative Information Bureau,		1
Boston Museum of Fine Arts,		7
Boston Port and Seamen's Aid Society,		1
Boston Public Library,		6
Bostonian Society,	1	
Bowditch, Alfred, Broadside.		
Bowdoin College,		4
Boxford Town Clerk,		1
Breck, Gen. Samuel, Brookline,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences,	8	6
Brooks, The Misses,	13	204
Brown & Guesmer, Minneapolis, Minn.,		2
Brown University,	1	1
Brünn, Naturforschender Verein,		1
Brush and Pail,		8
Bruxelles, Académie Royale des Sciences, Belles-Lettres et Beaux Arts,		7
Bruxelles, Société Entomologique de Belgique,	1	
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society,	1	
Buffalo (N. Y.) Public Library,		1
Buffalo (N. Y.) Society of Natural Sciences,		1
Bunker Hill Monument Association,		1
Bureau of Railway Economics, Washington, D. C.,		14
Burns, Charles E.,	5	39
Butterick, Robert P.,		2
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,	4	10
Calcutta, Indian Museum,		4
Calcutta, Office of Inspector General of Agriculture in India,		1
California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, Cal.,	1	8
California, University of, Circulars,	1	25
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society,		6
Canadian Entomologist,		9
Canadian Record of Science,		2
Capitalist and Boston Market Reporter,		23
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Washington, D. C.,	3	5
Carnegie Institution, Washington, D. C., Circulars,		1
Carver, Clifford N., Brooklyn, N. Y., Bookplate.		
Cassino Publishing Co.,		11
Chamber of Commerce News,		12
Chapman, Miss Charlotte,		2
Chapman, William O., Circulars, Programs,	1	6
Chase Chronicle,		4
Chicago (Ill.) Academy of Sciences,		4
Chicago (Ill.) Historical Society,		2
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy,		16
Chicago (Ill.) University,		5
Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Railway Co.,		1
Child Labor Bulletin,		1
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		4
Children's Museum of Boston,		3

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Chung, Wong,		1
Church Home for Orphan and Destitute Children, South Boston,		1
Church Militant,		8
Cincinnati (O.) Public Library,		1
Cincinnati, University of,	1	1
Clay, William H.,		29
Cleaves, Mrs. Levi,	2	
Cobb, W. Bruce, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Coffin, David P.,	107	38
Cogswell, Mrs. Epes A.,	1	
Colby, William R.,	4	
Colorado, Adjutant, General,		5
Colorado College,		4
Columbia University,		1
Commercial Museum, Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Conant, B. H., Wenham,		2
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, New Haven, Conn.,		1
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.,	1	
Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Conn., Broadsides,	17	12
Connolly, Thomas D., Beverly Farms,		2
Culin, Stewart, Brooklyn, N. Y.,		7
Current Affairs,		51
Danvers Historical Society,	1	1
Darling, Jasper T., Chicago, Ill.,		1
Darmstadt, Verein für Erdkunde,		1
Deborah Cook Sayles Public Library, Pawtucket, R.I.,	1	
Detroit (Mich.) Museum of Art,		4
Detroit (Mich.) Public Library,		1
Devereux, Miss M. S., Green Harbor,		2
Dodge, F. W., Co., Boston,		1
Dow, George Francis, Topsfield, Broadside, Circulars,		26
Driver, Miss Susan, Danvers,		235
Dublin, Royal Irish Academy,		11
Dummer Academy,		2
Eaton, Charles H., Broadside.		
Edinburgh Royal Society,		5
Edison Electric Illuminating Co., Boston,		1
Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		6
Emden, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Emilio, Luis F., New York, N. Y.,		7
Essex Book & Print Club,	1	
Essex County Training School, Lawrence,		19
Essex Town Clerk,		8
Etheridge, Mrs. John B.,		449
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Programs, Newspapers, Tickets,	2	12
Farris, William R.,		12
Farwell, Herbert C.,		2
Felt, John P.,		1
Fess, S. D., Washington, D. C.,		1
Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, Ill.,	1	2
Firenze, Biblioteca Nazionale Centrale,	1	12
Filipino People,		11
First National Bank, Boston,		8
Firth, Estate of Frank J., Germantown, Pa.,	1	
Fleet, H. E., Lynn, Photograph.		
Flint, Prof. Albert S., Madison, Wis.,		1
Forest Press, Lake Placid Club, N. Y.,		1
Fowler, Charles B.,		1
Fowler, Miss Emily, Danvers, Bookplates.		
Fukuoka, Japan, Kaiserliche Universität Kyushu,	1	
Gauss, J. D. H., Photographs and Circulars,	28	97
General Education Board, New York City, N. Y.,	1	
Genève Société de Physique et d' Histoire Naturelle,		4
Georgetown Town Clerk,		1
Gillis, James A., Winchendon,		1
Glasgow Natural History Society,		4
Gloucester, City of,	1	1
Gloucester Safe Deposit and Trust Co.,	1	
Goodell, George Z., M. D.,		41
Gorst, Charles Crawford, Boston,		1
Gospel Trumpet,		50
Göttingen, K. Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften,		2
Gould, George L., Topsfield,	1	
Gray, Edward, Groton, Photographs.		
Gray, Miss Katherine M.,	4	
Green, Dr. Samuel A., Boston,		4
Griffin, Miss Delia I., Jamaica Plain,		1
Groveland Town Clerk,		1
Hale Memorial Fund, Milwaukee, Wis.,	1	
Hall, Albert F., Peabody, Broadside.		
Hamilton, Town of,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Haraden, The Misses,		4
Harlem, Musée Teyler,		2
Harlem, Sociéte Hollandaise des Sciences,		2
Harris, Walter L., Circular.		
Harvard University,	2	3
Harvard University Gazette,		37
Havana, Academia de Ciencias Médicas,		4
Haverhill, City of,	1	
Haverhill Public Library,		5
Hawkes, Nathan M., Lynn,		1
Helena Public Library, Helena, Montana,		2
Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia,		4
Hitchcock, Mrs. A. W.,	3	
Hoepli, Ulrico, Milan,		1
Hovey, Horace C., Newburyport,	1	
Hudson, C. E., Brooklyn, N. Y.,	2	4
Hutchinson, Carleton E., Haverhill,		1
Illinois State Museum of Natural History, Springfield, Ill.,	1	
Illinois, University of,	3	3
Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia, Pa.,		3
Indiana Academy of Science, Indianapolis,		1
Indiana University,		6
Industrial Aid Society, Boston,		1
Industrial Commission of Ohio, Columbus,		3
Iowa Geological Survey, Des Moines,	5	
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City,		6
Ipswich Historical Society,		1
Ipswich, Town of,	3	
Japan Society of America, New York, N. Y.,		1
Jenkins, Lawrence W., Circulars, Maps,	6	19
Jersey City (N. J.) Free Public Library,		1
Jewett, A. E., Rowley,	1	
John Cary Descendants, Boston,		1
John Crerar Library, Chicago, Ill.,		1
Johns Hopkins University,		15
Johnson, Estate of Mrs. Mary Cowdery,	52	331
Jones, Ralph K., Orono, Me.,		1
Kansas Academy of Science, Topeka,		1
Kimball, Frank W. & Co., Boston, Calendar.		
Kimball, William T., Lawrence,		1
Kjobenhavn, K. D. Videnskab-Selskabs,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Knight, Lucian L., Atlanta, Ga.,	1	
Knight, The Misses,		11
Koster, Mrs. C. H., New York, N. Y.,	1	
Lake Mohonk Conference,		2
Lantz, Christian,	1	
Lattime, Frank L., Newburyport,	6	
Lausanne, Société Vaudoises des Sciences Naturelles,		3
Lawrence, John S., Boston,	1	
Lawrence, City of,	1	
Lawrence City Mission,		1
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.,	161	1253
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum,	7	3
Leland Stanford jr. University,		2
Liberty Bell,		2
Library Bureau, Boston,	1	
Lima, Peru, Cuerpo de Ingenieros de Minas,		1
Lindsey, Benjamin J., Marblehead, Programs.		
Little, David,		3
Liverpool Biological Survey,	1	
Liverpool, Literary and Philosophical Society of,	1	
Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, O.,		4
London Geological Society,		5
London, Royal Colonial Institute,	1	1
London, Royal Geographical Society,		15
London, Royal Society,	3	10
Louisiana State Museum,		1
Louisville (Ky.) Free Public Library,		1
Lynn, City of,		1
Lynn Historical Society,		3
Lynn Public Library,		6
Lynnfield, Town of,		3
McMullan, William P.,		1
McNab, Robert, Knapdale, Gore, N. Z.,	1	
Madison, Wis., Supt. of Public Property, Map.	1	
Madrid, Observatorio de,	1	
Madrid, Sociedad Española de Historia Natural,		17
Maguire, Mrs. Henry, Map,		
Maine Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono,		2
Maine State Library, Augusta,	15	8
Manchester Museum, Manchester, Eng.,		2
Mangan, J. J., M. D., Lynn,	1	
Mansfield, Charles H., Lynn,		53

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Marblehead, Town of,		3
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore,	1	5
Maryland Peace Society, Baltimore,		1
Massachusetts Agricultural College,		21
Massachusetts Bureau of Statistics,		1
Massachusetts Commissioner of Public Records,	1	
Massachusetts Electric Companies,		1
Massachusetts General Hospital, Boston,		2
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston,	3	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Boston,		2
Massachusetts Humane Society, Boston,		1
Massachusetts Magazine,		2
Massachusetts Medical Society, Boston,		1
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadside,	7	2
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston,		12
Massachusetts State Board of Agriculture, Leaflets,		1
Massachusetts State Board of Health,	1	10
Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps,	1	
Matthews, Albert, Boston,		1
Maxwell, Francis T., Rockville, Conn., Broadside.		
Mecklenburg, Verein der Freunde der Naturgeschichte,		2
Medford Historical Society,		3
Mentor,		22
Mercer, Henry C., Doylestown, Pa.,		1
Meriam, Mrs. Edith W., Photograph,	18	
Merrimac, Town of,		2
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, N. Y.,		15
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing,	1	
Michigan State Agriculture College,		2
Michigan, University of,	1	5
Middleton Town Clerk,		3
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul,		1
Minnesota State Art Society, St. Paul,		2
Minnesota, University of,		20
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis,		12
Missouri Historical Review,		5
Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis,		2
Missouri, University of,		2
More family, Historical Journal of,		1
Morse, Albert P.,		2
Morse, Edward S.,	5	237

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Munsell's Sons, Joel, Allenhurst, N. J.,	3	2
Museum of Comparative Zoölogy, Cambridge,		9
Nahant Town Clerk,		2
Nantucket Historical Society,		4
Napoli, Accademia delle Scienze, Fisiche e Matematiche,	1	2
National Academy of Sciences, Washington, D. C.,	2	3
National Arts Club, Gramercy Park, N. Y.,		2
National Association of Corporation Schools, New York, N. Y.,		9
National Education Association, Ann Arbor, Mich.,		3
National Home Rule Association, Cincinnati, O.,		1
National Society of Sons of the American Revolution, Washington, D. C.,	1	5
Nature,		48
Nautical Gazette,		26
Nebraska State Historical Society,	2	
Nelson, Miss Ethel, Georgetown,	1	
Neuchatel, Société des Sciences Naturelles,		1
Nevins, Winfield S., Newspapers, Circulars, Badges,		9
Nevins, Mrs. Winfield S.,		8
Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill.,		1
Newbury Town Clerk,		1
Newburyport City Clerk,	25	13
Newcomb, Raymond L., Tickets.		
Newcomb & Gauss, Circulars, Programs.		1
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,	3	5
New Hampshire State Library, Concord, N. H.,	9	
New Haven (Conn.) Historical Society,		1
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark,		3
New Jersey State Library, Trenton, N. J.,	1	
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		4
New York (N. Y.) Academy of Sciences, Circulars,		9
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply,	3	
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,	1	11
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,	2	2
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,	1	10
New York School of Applied Design for Women, New York, N. Y.,		1
New York State Education Department,		1
New York State Historical Assoc., Glen Falls, N. Y.,	1	
New York State Library, Albany,	3	2
New York State Museum, Albany,		4
New York Stock Exchange,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
New York, University of,	1	1
New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Co., New Haven, Conn.,		1
North, R. H., Mount Arey, Philadelphia, Pa.,	1	
North Andover Town Clerk,		1
North Carolina Historical Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
North Dakota Geological Survey, Grand Forks, N. D.,		1
North Dakota, University of,		1
Northend, Miss Mary H.,		1
Now and Then News,		18
Oakland Free Library and Public Museum, Oakland, Calif.,		1
Oberlin College,		3
Ohio Historical and Philosophical Society of, Cincinnati,		4
Osborne, Richard A., Boston,	Broadside.	
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada,	Maps, 2	23
Ottawa, Office of the Archivist,	1	
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,	1	9
Palmer, William L., Winthrop,	1	1
Panama-Pacific International Exposition, San Francisco, Cal.,		1
Paris, Journal de Conchyliologie,		2
Paris, Museum d'Histoire Naturelle,		5
Paris, Société d' Anthropologie,		2
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		6
Peabody, John E., Boston,		57
Peabody Academy of Science,	Map, 13	45
Peabody Institute, Baltimore, Md.,		1
Peabody Institute, Danvers,		1
Peabody Institute, Peabody,		3
Peabody Museum of Archaeology and Ethnology, Cambridge,		1
Peabody, Town of,		6
Peirson, Charles L., Boston,		1
Pennsylvania Federation of Historical Societies, Harrisburg, Pa.,		1
Pennsylvania Museum, Philadelphia, Pa.,		6
Pennsylvania Society, New York, N. Y.,	Program, 1	2
Pennsylvania, University of,		18
Perkins, Thomas,	Prints and book-plates.	
Perkins Institute for the Blind, Watertown, Mass.,		1

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam.
Perley, Sidney,	Newspapers, Broadsides,	2	8
Phelps, Edward B., New York, N. Y.,		1	
Philadelphia (Pa.) Library Company,			2
Philbrick, Miss Eliza,			128
Phillips, James Duncan,	Map.		
Phillips, Mrs. Margaret,	Newspapers,		4
Phillips, Miss Mary B.,		2	6
Phillips, Stephen W.,		1	5
Phillips Exeter Academy,			4
Pickering, Miss Elizabeth,	Broadsides,		5
Pickering, Miss Mary O.,			7
Pinnock, Mrs. Thomas G.,		21	
Plummer Farm School,			11
Pool, Mrs. Calvin, Rockport,		5	94
Pope, C. H., Cambridge,			1
Porter, Willard B.,	Newspapers, Broadside.		
Portland (Me.) Society of Natural History,			1
Prag, K. K. Sternwarte,			1
Protectionist,			12
Providence (R. I.) Park Museum,			7
Providence (R. I.) Public Library,			2
Pulsifer, John C.,	Newspapers, Broadsides,		4
Putnam, George G.,		5	4
Quebec, Literary and Historical Society,			2
Quezon, Manuel E.,			1
Rantoul, Robert S.,	Newspaper,		10
Reade Society, Boston,			1
Red Men's Official Journal, Danvers,			12
Reid, Harry F., Baltimore, Md.,			1
Remick, John A., Boston,	Circulars.		
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence,			5
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence,			4
Rio de Janeiro, Archivos do Museu Nacional,		1	
Ritter and Flebbe, Boston,			1
Robbins, Mrs. Jesse,		27	
Robinson, John,	Circulars, Programs, Map,	8	120
Roland, Miss Mary J. D., Wells, Nev.,		1	
Rome, International Institute of Agriculture,			3
Ropes, Col. Charles A.,			1
Ropes, Willis H.,	Bookplate,	10	5
Rosenberg Library, Galveston, Texas,			2
Rowland, Dunbar, Jackson, Mich.,			2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Rowley Town Clerk,		1
Rudder,		9
Russell Sage Foundation, New York, N. Y.,		6
St. Gallen, Naturwissenschaftliche Gesellschaft,	1	
St. Louis Public Library,		4
St. Petersburg, Académie Imperiale des Sciences,		5
Salem, City of, Maps,	1	
Salem Hospital,		1
Salem, House of Seven Gables Assoc.,		1
Salem Marine Society,	1	
Salem Public Library, Newspapers,		67
Salem, Second Corps of Cadets, Photographs.		
Salem Society for the Higher Education of Women,		1
Salisbury Town Clerk,		1
Sante Fe, Historical Society of New Mexico,		1
Saunders, Miss Mary T., Newspapers,	1	3
Sawyer, Bertram H., Newspapers,	15	
Schenectady County Historical Soc., Schenectady, N. Y.,		1
Scientific Temperance Federation, Boston,	69	
Sea Breeze,		3
Shanghai, Inspectorate General of Customs,	1	6
Shillaber, William Green, Boston, Etching.		
Short, Miss Emma H.,		22
Siebert, W. H., Cambridge,		1
Skinner, Mrs. Ellen Hubbard, Los Angeles, Calif.,	1	
Smith, Mrs. J. Foster,	94	
Smith, Leonard W., Haverhill,		2
Smith College, Northampton,		1
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.,	8	26
Society for Preservation of New England Antiquities, Boston,		4
Society of California Pioneers of New England, Boston,	6	17
Society of Colonial Wars, Washington, D. C.,		1
Society of Pennsylvania Women in New York,		1
South Carolina Historical Society,		3
Spinney, William F.,		1
Springfield City Library Assoc.,	18	
State Normal School,		1
State Street Trust Co., Boston,		1
Staten Island Association of Arts and Crafts,		6
Stavanger (Norge) Museum,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Stenstrand, August J., Chicago, Ill.,		2
Stevens, Frederic W., New York, N. Y.,	1	
Stickney, The Misses, ... Newspapers.		
Stilwell, Viall & Stilwell, Syracuse, N. Y.,	1	
Stockholm, K. V. Historie och Antikvitetsakademien,	1	2
Swampscott Town Clerk,		2
Swan, Charles C., Lowell,	1	
Sweet, Frank W., Boston,		1
Sydney, Australian Zoologist,		1
Sydney, Australia, Royal Society of New South Wales,		1
Tassinari, Miss Mary,	2	
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,		6
Texas University,		1
Thayer, George A., Cincinnati, O.,	1	
Theosophical Society in America, New York, N. Y.,		2
Thompson, Slason, Chicago, Ill.,	1	
Tokio Imperial University,	2	1
Topsfield Historical Society,	2	
Topsfield Town Clerk,		1
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,		2
Toronto, Ontario Historical Society,	4	
Toronto, University of,	1	2
Towne, Estate of Miss Lydia A.,	1	
Tracy, Dr. Dwight, New York, N. Y., Photograph, Broadside.		
Trinity College,		2
Trondhjem, K. N. Videnskabers Selskabs,	1	
Truro, England, Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society,	1	1
Tufts College,		4
Turner, Ross,	2	
Tyler, Cornelius B., New York, N. Y.,	2	
United Fruit Co., Boston,		1
United Shoe Machinery Co., Beverly,		1
U. S. Agriculture Department,	1	389
U. S. Army,	3	4
U. S. Brewers' Association, New York, N. Y.,	1	
U. S. Bureau of Education,		54
U. S. Commerce, Department of,	2	156
U. S. Ethnology Bureau,		1
U. S. Geological Survey, ... Maps,		21
U. S. Interior Department, ... Maps,		147
U. S. Interstate Commerce Commission,		34
U. S. Labor, Department of,	4	28

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
U. S. Library of Congress,	3	14
U. S. Navy Department,		6
U. S. Patent Office,	2	
U. S. Post Office Department,		1
U. S. Public Health Service,		16
U. S. Senate,		65
U. S. Steel Corporation, New York, N. Y.,		1
U. S. Superintendent of Documents, Atlas,	197	114
U. S. Treasury Department,		12
U. S. War Department,	4	12
University of the State of New York,		3
Untermeyer, Samuel, New York, N. Y.,		1
Upton, E. W., Upton,		2
Vail, J. Cummings, New York, N. Y.,		1
Valentine, Herbert E., Boston,	1	
Valpey, Harold D., Lynn, Program.		
Van Hyning, T., Gainesville, Fla.,		1
Vermont State Library, Montpelier,	3	1
Virginia Historical Society, Richmond,		4
Wagner Free Institute of Science, Phila., Pa.,		1
Warner, Charles & Co., Wilmington, Del.,	4	
Warren Academy of Sciences, Warren, Pa.,		1
Washington Historical Quarterly,		22
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.,		7
Wasson, E. A., Newark, N. J.,	1	
Watson, Thomas A., Boston,		1
Webber, Harry E., Circulars, Newspapers,		7
Wellington, Raynor G., Vermilion, So. Dak.,	1	
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland, Ohio,		3
Western Theological Seminary,		1
Wilkins, Mrs. Marietta B.,		1
William and Mary College,		3
Wilson, The Misses,	14	223
Wilson Bulletin,		4
Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Arts and Letters, Madison,		12
Wisconsin Geological and Natural History Survey, Madison,		1
Wisconsin Natural History Society, Milwaukee,		5
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison, Newspapers,	3	
Woodbury, C. J. H., Lynn,		8

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Woodbury, Ezra L., ... Photographs,	8	50
Woolsey, Theodore S., New Haven, Conn., . .		1
Worcester, Society of Antiquity, ...		1
World Peace Foundation, Boston, ...		11
Würzburg, Physikalisch-Medicinische Gesellschaft,		5
Wyoming Historical and Geological Society, Wilkes-Barré, Pa., ...	1	
Yale University, ...	1	5
Zoölogical Society of Philadelphia, Pa., ...		2
Zürich, Naturforschende Gesellschaft, ...		2

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections :—

Bixby, W. H., St. Louis, Mo.
Bowditch, Alfred, Boston
Briggs, Henry B.
Burns, Charles E.
California Pioneers, Society of
Codman, Miss Martha C., Newport, R. I.
Colby, William R.
Cole, Leland H.
Gray, Edward, Groton
Grimes, Mrs. Geo. B., Rockport
Hudson, C. E., Brooklyn, N. Y.
Jenkins, Lawrence W.
Kimball, Charles H,
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.
Little, David
Moriarty, George Andrews, Boston
Nevins, Winfield S.
Perkins, Thomas, Danvers
Perley, Sidney
Phillips, Miss Mary B.
Pickering, Miss Mary O.
Ropes, Willis H.
Rust, Mrs. Lucy S.
Saunders, Miss Mary T.
Short, Miss Emma H.
Smith, Mrs. J. Foster
Tassinari, Miss Mary
Trefry, William D. T.
Upton, E. W., Upton.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS TO THE MUSEUM.

Allen, Mrs. Estelle B., Providence, R. I. Staffordshire ware, 6 silver tea spoons.

Alley, Henry, Marblehead. Cannon ball dug up in Marblehead, near Clifton.

Almy, Sergt. C. B. St. Jean Baptiste Society medal.

American Type Foundry Co., Jersey City. Printing press made about 1800 by A. Ramage of Philadelphia.

Appleton, Gen. Francis Henry, Peabody. Framed photograph showing Senator Silsbee house, Washington Square, Salem, before 1850.

Averill, Mrs. Carrie P., Lynnfield. Shell basket table ornament.

Batchelder, Mrs. Henry, North Reading. Tin candle box, wood carrier, salt glaze bottles, shoe lasts, whale oil lantern, etc.

Batchelder, Henry M. 2 ambrotypes.

Becket, Miss Caroline A., Peabody. Glass cup plate.

Bigelow, Dr. W. S., Boston. Bellows for powdering wigs—English, about 1775.

Bixby, H. M. Co. Sample books of wall paper, 13 reproductions of old wall paper.

Brooks, Miss Ellen A., Newtonville. Cardboard dancing dolls (about 1865).

California Pioneers of New England. Flag of the Society, framed lithographs and photograph.

Carter, Miss Sadie A., Georgetown. First post office used in New Rowley (now Georgetown), established in 1824.

Cate, Frederick. Counterfeit coins.

Chapman, William O. Rounded stone used as a dowel in the old Mercantile Bank Building, now Salem Fraternity, weighing balance for testing light weight coins.

Clerk, George, Peabody. Glass "hand ball" for glazing leather, used in Edinburgh about 1824.

Cleveland, Mary S., Estate of. Desk brought from China about 1810 by Capt. William Cleveland; landscape—"Mill Pond"—painted by James A. Cleveland.

Digitized by Google

Codman, Miss Martha C., Newport, R. I. Silk brocade dress, with quilted petticoat, worn by Mrs. Elias Hasket Derby, quilted centre piece of white cotton.

Coker, Mrs. F. A. 1711 souvenir postcards, doll, astral lamps, Battersea knobs, key of Smith house, Elm street, Salem, built before 1700, lace, edging, pewter match box, brown glaze bottle, cotton print (1840) for "old shop," basket made by donor, marbles, etc.

Creesy, George W. Portion of design that ornamented casket of President McKinley at Canton, Ohio.

Crehore, J. S., Danvers. Glass whale oil lamp in tin sconce.

Dayton, J. Hardy. Seraphine made by N. B. Jewett, Worcester.

Dow, Eugene M., Topsfield. H hinge having an offset.

Dow, George Francis. Pine shingles from the Capen House, Topsfield, about 1825.

Emilio, Capt. Luis F. 17 ancient keys from Paris, Brussels, and Quebec.

Endicott, William C., Danvers. Water color copies, by L. J. Bridgman, of defaced oil paintings of Essex street, Salem, about 1830.

Erskine, Everett M., Roxbury. Fiji tappa cloths, Chinese sword, iron anklets, etc.

Etheridge, John B. Roman mosaic—"The Pantheon," straw bonnets, green silk umbrella, glass bottles, ginger jar, brown glaze jugs, wax-flower parlor ornaments, framed lithographs, brown glaze beer pitcher, saddle bags, leather trunk, wooden bonnet block (1840), pewter measure, powder horn, candle mould, baskets, etc.

Everdean, Miss Alice G., Gloucester. Cooper's tools.

Fenno, Estate of Mrs. Grafton, Lynn. Framed photograph of Grafton Fenno, and Civil war certificates and photograph.

Ford, Mrs. C. T. 2 carved corbels (satyr's heads) from the shop of Israel Fellows of Salem.

Gray, Miss Katharine M. Pierced silver ladle (Baldwin, Salem, about 1810) used in the Branch or Howard Street Church, Salem, to remove flies from the communion wine, Sheffield plate covered dish used for the communion bread in the Branch Church.

Haskell, Mrs. Margaret M. Hand trunk, bandbox, brown glaze pitcher, Rockingham ware pudding pan.

Hitchcock, Mrs. A. W. Bundle handkerchief.

Hunt, Miss Sarah E. Piece of "patch" (1820-1830) from the Page house, Danvers.

Jenkins, Lawrence W. 23 pressed glass cup plates, Mass. militia insignia, glass salt cellar, ball puzzle, U. S. cruiser "Salem" on rolled out cent.

Digitized by Google

Joslin, Miss A. L., Boston. Rogers' group—"Neighboring Pews."

Knowlton, Mrs. Benjamin, Rockport. Candlestick, snuffers, pot-hooks, etc.

Lakeman, Miss Abbie T., Peabody. Glass cup plate.

Lamson, Mrs. Hattie S., Topsfield. 10 unused hand-shaved pine shingles, before 1850.

Lawrence, Miss Grace, Forge Village. Hand-woven rose blankets, table covers, quilts, towels, a bundle handkerchief, etc., woven by Mrs. Abraham Prescott of Forge Village about 1820.

Lee, Mrs. Francis H. 540 United States coins, 853 foreign coins, 23 medals, 46 photographic negatives, framed engravings, game—"Mahomet and Saladin", camera obscura, Civil War relics, Sheffield stand, bandboxes, baskets, japanned plate warmer, oil portrait (unknown sea captain), 6 brocade, silk, and India muslin dresses worn about 1830-1840, lace, handkerchiefs, articles of costume, embroidered collars, doll, commission on vellum of Timothy Pickering as Postmaster General (1794), matrix of the seal of the Derby wharf corporation, hair jewelry, brass weights.

Lord, Misses Mary and Alice. "Patch" and "copperplate" quilt made in 1824.

Lovett, Miss Annie F., Beverly. Pasteboard boxes.

Mansfield, Perley Balch, Lynn. Engraved copperplate for printing advertising cards of Samuel Mansfield's hat manufactory, Salem.

Martin, Miss Caroline L. Melodeon made by James S. Parks, Boston.

McMullen, William P. Advertising card showing Madison's cottage, N. Y., in 1853.

Morse, Albert P., Wellesley. 3 hatchell teeth.

Nason, Benjamin F. Pewter total abstinence medal.

Nevins, Winfield S. 9 souvenir postcards, framed photograph of Charles Haddock, M. D., of Beverly.

Newcomb & Gauss. 26 electrotypes and engraved blocks.

Nichols, Miss Eliza. Whalebone and bone busks.

Norton, Miss Elizabeth G., Boston. Hand-woven cotton cloth made in 1811.

Olds, Fred A., Raleigh, N. C. 2 pieces North Carolina script (1863).

Osborn, Lyman P., Peabody. Lead soldiers, pontoon train, cannon, tents, etc. About 1870.

Osborne, Richard A., Boston. Rifle made by Benedict & Roby.

Paull, Miss Florence V., Boston. Piece of hand-woven blanket.

Digitized by Google

Peabody Museum, Salem. Algonquin wampum, $100.00 Confederate bond, piece of gold brocade worn at coronation of George III, pasteboard and wooden boxes, electrical machine used by Oliver Hubbard, M. D., of Salem, about 1810-1820.

Perkins, Miss Mary B., Marblehead. 314 United States silver and copper coins, 93 foreign coins.

Perkins, Thomas, Danvers. 416 photographic negatives, 201 lantern slides, sampler made in 1786, engraved block of Perkins arms, 16 copper coins, Masonic insignia.

Perley, Sidney, Esq. Framed colored lithograph (1854) of Salem looking north on Lafayette street.

Price, Mrs. John, Manchester. Brown glass bottles.

Pulsifer, John C. Looking glass frame bought by John Goldthwait of Danvers in 1792.

Putnam, George G. Framed portrait of Perley Putnam of Salem, by Osgood.

Read, Miss Abby L., Cambridge. Cloth bought in 1850.

Reid, S. J. 8 broken bank bills.

Robinson, John. Postcards, 9 panoramic views of Salem fire ruins, U. S. cent (1814) from the Marblehead Bank (uncirculated), porcelain slate, military buttons, silver cup presented to Samuel Johnson (afterwards Salem physician) on Oct. 10, 1822; Staffordshire ware.

Rogers, Miss Annette P., Boston. Rogers group—"The Wounded Scout."

Ropes, Willis H. Rotary tool for marking shoes, carved ivory napkin ring, medals, wooden bowl turned in 1818, baskets, photographs, one dollar U. S. greenback, No. 16,815, issue of 1862, Canton plate with modified "Willow" pattern, 20 postcards.

Salem Fraternity. 436 souvenir postcards.

Saunders, Miss Mary T. Child's teaset (about 1855), Salem High School silver medal, 24 silver and copper coins, "save all", toys, bottles, etc.

Sawyer, Bertram H. Workbox of "scrim shaw" work, bottles, white glass mug (1830), wooden fruit basket.

Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth W. Dresses, slippers, lace, etc.

Smart, Mrs. Charles H., Peabody. Boy's sled, chemical lamp, Staffordshire ware, candy made by Pepper & Co. of Peabody before 1875, carvings in bone, drawing-in hook used by weavers, white cotton cloth (1870).

Smith, Mrs. J. Foster. Wax picture, watchman's rattle, policeman's "billy", kitchen implements, etc.

Smith, Mrs. Sarah P. Long wash-leather gloves antedating the Revolution, newspapers.

Digitized by Google

Stickney, Walter J. 8 card photographs.

Sturgis, Benjamin F., M. D. 2 wooden soldiers (1870).

Sweet, Frank W., Boston. Franklin medals (Boston schools), 1833, copper plate engraved by Thomas Johnston for printing clock dials for Preserved Clapp of Boston.

Tarr, Harvey, Rockport. Cardboard bookmarks, jingle bell from old store.

Tarrent, William. Child's shoe.

Tappan, Miss Anna, Manchester. Pine board on which "Johnny cake" and "Indian bannock" were spread and baked before the open fire.

Towne, Lydia, Estate of. 220 souvenir postcards, photographs, framed portraits, etc.

Turner, Ross S. Staffordshire and lustre ware, Rockingham jar.

Wardwell, Mrs. Henry. 99 postcards of Mexico.

Warner, Miss Annie L. 12 souvenir postcards.

Waters, William C. Wooden box with cut straw decoration.

Willson, Misses. Hair trunk, pottery, bread trough, leather fire buckets (1810), "patch" and "copper plate," photographs, glass bottles, Staffordshire ware, toys, sealing wax, sand box, salt glazed jugs, olive jar, cannister containing black sand for blotting purposes, games, haversack carried by Rev. E. B. Willson during Civil War, straw bonnets, set of print window draperies (1820), fireboard with wall paper decoration.

Woods, Frank, New Bedford. Cooper's tool to hold barrel head.

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 1, 1916

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1916

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
PRINTERS
Salem, Massachusetts

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1917.

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

HENRY M. BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1920
EDWARD S. MORSE	Term expires May, 1919
STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1918
ALDEN P. WHITE	Term expires May, 1917

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1920
- DAVID PINGREE
- WILLIS H. ROPES
- JAMES P. FRANKS

Term expires May, 1919
- GEORGE H. ALLEN
- HENRY W. BELKNAP
- McDONALD E. WHITE

Term expires May, 1918
- WILLIAM H. GOVE
- JOHN ALBREE
- ARTHUR W. WEST

Term expires May, 1917
- CHARLES S. REA
- LAWRENCE W. JENKINS
- SIDNEY PERLEY

SECRETARY

GEORGE FRANCIS DOW

TREASURER

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

ALICE G. WATERS

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1916—May, 1917

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio.*

David Pingree
Henry M. Batchelder
George H. Allen
Charles S. Rea

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

JOHN ALBREE, Chairman.

Sidney Perley
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Stephen W. Phillips
McDonald E. White
Gardner M. Jones
Arthur W. West
Henry W. Belknap

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Alden P. White
Edward S. Morse
William O. Chapman
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Henry W. Belknap
James P. Franks

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS H. ROPES, Chairman

William A. Horton
John Albree
David M. Little
George G. Putnam
Frank A. Gardner

Digitized by Google

CURATORS

Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Horticulture, David Pingree
Curator of Literature, James P. Franks
Curator of Manuscripts, Henry W. Belknap
Curator of the Museum, The Secretary
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Science, Edward S. Morse

COMMITTEE ON HORTICULTURE

DAVID PINGREE, Chairman

Mary T. Saunders
Richards B. Mackintosh
William O. Chapman
John Robinson

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

ALDEN P. WHITE, Chairman.

Joshua Phippen
Arthur F. Harlow
Lewis J. Bridgman
Philip Little
Frank W. Benson

COMMITTEE ON HISTORY

GEORGE H. ALLEN, Chairman

John Robinson
Ezra D. Hines
Sidney Perley,
Stephen W. Phillips
John Albree

COMMITTEE TO VISIT THE COLLECTIONS IN CHARGE OF THE PEABODY MUSEUM OF SALEM

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, Chairman

Arthur W. West
George H. Allen
Charles S. Rea
John Pickering

Digitized by Google

RECEPTION COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman.

Mrs. Winfield S. Nevins
Mrs. Charles S. Osgood
Mrs. Gardner M. Jones
Helen D. Lander
Mrs. Francis H. Lee
Willis H. Ropes
Wallace A. Chisholm
DeWitt S. Clark
James P. Franks
Robert Osgood
John B. Ropes
William O. Safford
William C. Waters, jr.
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Edward S. Morse
Robert M. Mahoney
Lucy B. Willson
Rufus D. Adams

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

To the Members of the Essex Institute:

I regret that I cannot be present this evening to close my official connection with the Institute, in person, and to welcome my successor to the Presidency. The gentleman whom your Nominating Committee presents to you has shown such great interest in all our work that we can all feel much satisfaction that he has allowed his name to be used.

Since the year 1904 it has been my privilege to be associated with your Board of Directors, as your President, and upon electing not to be considered again for the office of President, I want to express to you the most agreeable experiences that I have had while endeavoring to fulfil the duties of that office.

Certainly much has been accomplished for the improvement of your property here since 1904; and to the careful, business-like, and harmonious manner that your Directors have guided your affairs, is due the present excellent condition of this Essex Institute today.

During the past twelve years much has been accomplished. The Athenaeum building was bought and has been improved; the Library building has been improved; these two buildings have been connected by the useful, handsome and dignified entrance hall, from whose halfway landing a view of our attractive garden-grounds is secured; and through this hall is also had entrance to these grounds.

The County authorities enabled us to possess the interesting Ward house, which was moved, improved and equipped; the cupola from the Brookhouse residence was secured, and is being renovated; notable front doors and porches from Salem houses have been secured and

Digitized by Google

well placed in the grounds; and among the other improvements that are more or less well known, that which stands out as of primary importance, is our better protection against fire.

The fire-proof building (so-called) leads in value under this heading; and the isolated heating-plant, which replaced the too dangerous furnace, and the cutting off of the gas at the outer wall (except when a single pipe is needed for cooking at our social entertainments), cannot be too highly commended; and inflammable ornamentation has been removed from the roof.

Undoubtedly many other improvements will become possible and be carried out as the future becomes the present; and may the value of this important Institute be well realized by those who can, and would, help in promoting such good work.

May the Institute ever prosper and develop in its great usefulness.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The active membership of the Essex Institute on May 1, 1899, was 834. At the present time it is but 509. About twenty years ago, when the number was under 400, several earnest members built up the membership to its maximum; but without the sustaining influence of their continued efforts it has gradually fallen back toward its old level. Meanwhile the population of the municipality and of the county has largely increased and the privileges accruing to membership also have been enlarged. The Institute in many respects is a unique institution. Aside from possessing the largest library east of Boston and a museum and picture gallery whose like cannot be found in America, it also offers to its members social privileges which it would seem are little understood or appreciated by a large part of its membership, certainly not by hundreds of citizens of this community who gladly would make use of them if only the facts were brought to their attention How many of our friends realize that membership in the Institute offers many of the privileges of the proprietary library? That books from its library, together with a long list of current magazines and periodicals, may be borrowed for home use. That its reading room on the first floor, formerly the fine double parlors of the Daland Mansion, in many respects is the finest reading room in the city. Here easy chairs in a cosy corner invite the spending of a quiet hour over the latest magazine or the daily newspaper, a privilege esteemed in every social club. That in this reading room are held during the winter season "Home Meetings" for members and their friends, at which papers on a great variety of topics are read or illustrated lectures are given, to be followed by a social hour at which refreshments are served. That seats at

Digitized by Google

our public lectures are reserved for members, and last, but certainly not least, that it has long been considered a mark of social or literary distinction for a citizen of Essex County to be affiliated with this institution, not only for the reputation such membership confers within and without its borders, but also for the post mortem glory attained in the obituary notices of the daily press. Is it realized that members may transfer all of their privileges (save the last) to visiting friends? Where in the city is there a better place at which to meet a friend on appointment or for social chat? And now, as membership in the Essex Institute possesses such advantages, why will you not shortly propose the name of some neighbor or interested friend so that the resources here lying somewhat latent may be more widely used and appreciated? Why not "do it now", and with the annual returns from an increased membership a wider range of activities naturally will follow. Supposing that three hundred new members were elected during the coming year, the fees would amount to nine hundred dollars or the income from $20,000. Each member has recently received a blank form on which to propose a name for membership and also an illustrated leaflet to hand to an acquaintance. If for the moment we all throw aside our New England reserve and with loyalty to the Institute and spontaneity of spirit invite the first friend we meet to join in membership, there would follow a revival that would transform the atmosphere of these buildings.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1916, was 570 in number, consisting of 509 active members, 20 life members, and 41 on the corresponding list. This is a gain of six active members over the previous year. During the past year 31 active members have been elected and accepted membership, while 7 have withdrawn, and 13 have died. Among the latter were George H. Shattuck, a member of the Council since 1903, and Prof. Frederick W. Putnam, elected in 1855 and the oldest member of the Institute in term of service. Professor Putnam's connection with the Essex Institute was re-

Digitized by Google

markable, not only for its long duration, but for the early age at which he affiliated himself, as an earnest student of the natural sciences and a worker in the cabinets of our Museum. He was elected a member when but sixteen years of age, and two weeks after his election he made his first contribution to our Proceedings,—the beginning of a catalog of the fishes of Essex County. But more than a year previous, when barely fifteen years old, he aided in rearranging our collection of birds, at the same time beginning work upon his catalog of the birds of Essex County, which was afterwards published in the Proceedings, in which he listed 245 species of native and accidental visitors. Since that date the list has been increased to 390 species and sub-species. In November, 1855, he became Keeper of the Cabinets in the Museum, and in 1866 its Superintendent. After his removal to Cambridge he was elected a Vice-President of the Institute, which office he retained until 1894. An indefatigable worker, his youthful loyalty to this institution remained to the last, and with pride he ever recalled his early association.

The attendance in the Museum has been over five per cent less than last year and twenty-one per cent less than that of 1914. The largest attendance on any one day was on Sunday, Feb. 27, 1916, when 619 persons passed through our picture gallery between two and five o'clock. It is a curious fact that the attendance on Sundays has increased and the decrease in attendance occurs on week days. A similar condition existing at the Peabody Museum in this city has led Mr. Lawrence W. Jenkins to compile a comparative table of attendance in eight museums in various parts of the country, from which it appears that there has been a uniform decline in totals during the past two or three years. Through the courtesy of Mr. Jenkins, this table is here printed.

Digitized by Google

	Peabody Museum, Salem.	Essex Institute, Salem.	Mus. Fine Arts, Boston.	Met. Mus. New York.	Am. Mus. New York.	Penn. Mus. Phila.	U.S. Nat. Mus. Wash.	U.S. Nat. Mus. New Mus. Wash.
1901	42,228	16,621	235,208	593,946	461,026	Closed 4 mos.	216,556	
1902	45,169	14,624	257,063	663,197	460,000	*457,617	173,888	
1903	48,169	13,789	295,416	802,900	388,090	409,726	*315,307	
1904	44,140	16,141	248,235	724,058	402,449	384 321	220,778	
1905	58,335	14,082	249,239	744,042	565,489	394,173	235,921	
1906	55,507	12,326	248,644	761,476	476,133	371,253	210,886	
1907	64,600	10,209	259,566	800,763	537,894	344,470	210,107	
1908	57,318	Closed May-Sept '07	236,874	817,809	*945,430	353,384	299,659	
1909	67,096	14,774	Closed May-Nov	*937,883	747.134	297,045	245,187	
1910	64,663	16,479	*†279,820	744,449	528,997	261,416	228,804	50,408
1911	*68,102	24,694	224,067	702,801	626,046	297,361	207,010	151,112
1912	66,066	26,425	220,043	690,183	715,852	303,500	172,182	281,887
1913	†66,094	†*30,635	219,750	839,419	728,288	319,789	†173,858	319,806
1914	60,565	29,689	205,109	†913,230	657,458	†337,913	146,533	*329,381
1915	59,092	24,777	‡267,211	706,690	†794,139	314,519	133,202	321,712

*Year of largest attendance.
†Year of last high attendance.
‡Increase due to opening new building.

Here and there a considerable increase may be noted which is accounted for by some unusual cause, like the opening of a new building, or some striking special exhibition, such as the Morgan collections, the tuberculosis exhibit, or the Hudson-Fulton celebration. But why this seeming decline in museum interest and to what cause may it be attributed? To a greater superficiality of life and education or to the seductive distractions of the moving pictures and the automobile? Who shall say? It is a fact, however, that the week day attendance in our Museum twenty years ago was larger than it is today in our greatly enlarged and enriched quarters. Then, Salem was visited as a monument, a shrine—something to be studied. Now, the visitor lightly pauses,

Digitized by Google

here and there, butterfly-like, or is whirled through the streets in an automobile, while on the running board a small boy "guide" delivers an extraordinary distortion of fact plentifully soused with fiction.

Attendance	Week-days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1915	608	807	214
June	953	519	128
July	1525	378	171
Aug.	2147	684	——
Sept.	1062	551	144
Oct.	774	1107	197
Nov.	456	1017	167
Dec.	466	949	107
Jan., 1916	341	1332	——
Feb.	322	1445	287
Mar.	510	1796	——
Apr.	587	1469	209

Week days	9751
Sundays	12054
Holidays	1624
Total	23429

Thirty-three schools have visited the Museum and numerous short talks have been given to classes.

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute. Eight lectures were given in the Free Course, six of which were illustrated. Seven evenings were occupied by the Home Course, at which refreshments were served. Two of these lectures also were illustrated. The attendance at the lectures of the Free Course, like the attendance in the Museum, has not been quite as large as usual. At no time has it been necessary to refuse admission for lack of seating capacity, and several most interesting and beautifully illustrated lectures have been given with numerous unoccupied seats in the hall, while at a very low breath we must confess that the Home Course has been much neglected. Shall

Digitized by Google

moving pictures be inaugurated in our courses, or is it that we of today refuse to be lectured as in the past? Well may we ask the question—Would Wendell Phillips, Ralph Waldo Emerson or Daniel Webster, incarnated, draw large audiences as of old?

The Free Course was as follows:—

Dec. 20, 1915. Robert B. Osgood, M. D., of Boston—"Impressions of France and the French Soldiers."

Dec. 27, 1915. Prof. U. Hattori of the Imperial University, Tokio—"The Idea of Heaven in Confucianism."

Jan. 10, 1916. Mr. George G. Wolkins of Boston—"The Story of Bunker Hill."

Jan. 24, 1916. Dr. Roland B. Dixon of the Peabody Museum, Cambridge—"Twelve hundred miles through the Himalayas."

Feb. 7, 1916. Mr. MacGregor Jenkins of The Atlantic Monthly—"The Making of a Magazine."

Feb. 21, 1916—Prof. Wm. Lyman Underwood of Boston—"The Adventures of a Sagebrush Tourist in Wyoming."

Mar. 6, 1916. Mr. Herbert K. Job of West Haven, Conn.—"Attracting and Propagating Wild Birds."

Mar. 20, 1916. Mr. Charles Wellington Furlong of Boston—"Venezuela, the land of the Orinoco, with a glance at Trinidad."

The Home Course was as follows:—

Jan. 3, 1916. Mr. Laroy B. Philbrick of Salem—"A Trip to California."

Jan. 17, 1916. Mr. Edmund W. Longley of Salem—"Salem's Salvage from the Fire and its Effect on the Future."

Jan. 31, 1916. Mr. William Armstrong of Peabody—"Leather."

Feb. 14, 1916. Mrs. George W. Towne of Danvers—"Old Time Lore."

Feb. 28, 1916. Mr. John Kirchmayer of Cambridge—"The relative position and value of hand and machine wood carving and the progress of this art in America."

Mar. 13, 1916. John H. Sheedy, Esq., of Salem—"The Post Office from the Inside."

Digitized by Google

Mar. 27, 1916. Mr. Ezra D. Hines of Danvers—"A Landmark in Danvers."

The small lecture hall has been frequently used by the Travel Class of the Salem Woman's Club, the Salem Hospital Alumnae Association, and classes from the public schools. The stereopticon lantern at Academy Hall has again been loaned to the city for use in its work in the evening schools, and the Reading Room has also been used for the rehearsals of the Salem Oratorio Society and for meetings of the Chase Family Association and the Old Planters Society.

The publications of the year include the current volume of the Historical Collections and the Annual Report. The fourth volume of the "Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County" has been completed and the fifth volume is more than one-half in type. The first volume of the "Probate Records of Essex County" also is more than one-half in type. Next month we shall go to press with the first volume of the "Vital Records of Salem"—containing one-half of the births. Work on Salem records began over ten years ago and has been continued intermittently ever since. Not only will the printed volumes contain the births, marriages and deaths recorded in the town records, but also the church records, the cemetery inscriptions, the death notices in the newspapers, and the results of a house-to-house canvass for Bible records, which unfortunately should have been undertaken before the great fire of June, 1914. It is a remarkable commentary on the incompleteness of the public records of Salem, when it appears that nearly all of these private records are found to be unrecorded in the volumes preserved at the city hall. The vital records of Salem to 1850, however, when all in type, will probably occupy upwards of 3500 printed pages.

The Historical Collections of the Institute deserve a higher appreciation by the members, at least so far as the subscription list is concerned. In each issue will be found one or more articles of a popular or more readable character, while Mr. Sidney Perley's contributions on "Salem Lands and Houses in 1700", illustrated

Digitized by Google

by maps and pictures of old dwellings, are of the greatest value and interest. Doctor Gardner is continuing the genealogies of Essex County families in alphabetical order, and other valuable genealogies are being printed. In forthcoming issues will appear carefully written descriptive accounts, fully illustrated, of the Eastern Railroad, the Salem fire of June, 1914, and the Salem origin and first public demonstration of the telephone.

The gifts to the Museum include large additions to the Francis H. Lee Collection. An alcove has been entirely devoted to this collection and furnished with pieces of family furniture—a fine bookcase and escritoire filled with china, a tall clock made by David Wood of Newburyport, various old oil portraits and good mirrors. Adjoining the alcove is a case containing family costumes on figures, and in six swinging frames are displayed the laces, fans, and family relics. Among the items included in the gift may be noted an oil portrait of Francis Cabot of Salem, who died in Natchez, Miss., in 1832, a silver porringer made by Edward Winslow about 1725, 30 snuff boxes, including a fine mother of pearl box formerly owned by Capt. Joseph Orne, who commanded the ship "Essex" and was murdered by Arabs at Mocha in 1806, 6 miniatures, 24 fans, including an English fan of about 1810, with a decoration of painted music, and also an unmounted fan of French origin printed on vellum. There is a silver spoon made by John Edwards about 1715, and spoons made about 1780 by Richard Lang and Edward Lang, both of Salem. There is a representative collection of fob seals, eight funeral rings, the oldest dated 1756, a number of ornamental boxes, shell combs, early valentines, a collection of Confederate and broken bank paper money, and 957 souvenir postal cards.

Charles H. Weston of London, England, has presented a silver patch box made by Jeffry Lang of Salem about 1750 and formerly owned by Christian Crowninshield; also seven other pieces of silver.

The Congregational Church at Wenham has deposited a communion set consisting of two flagons made in 1847 and six goblets made in 1820.

Digitized by Google

From Miss Martha C. Codman of Washington, D. C., came one of the carved wooden cod fishes that formerly decorated the front staircase in the Benjamin Pickman house, Essex street, Salem, built in 1748; also a framed coat of arms of the Pickman family painted by Samuel Blythe.

From Miss Margaret Haskell, an oil portrait of Miss Mary Derby of Salem, painted in Kentucky about 1840.

From the Misses Willson, Staffordshire and other pottery, basketry and articles of costume.

From Thomas F. Davidson of Salem, two sketch books of the late Lydia L. A. Very containing pencil sketches of several old Salem buildings.

From Arthur W. West, two silver watches and a collection of photographic negatives of old houses.

From Edwin N. Peabody, 161 negatives of old houses and furniture.

Col. John E. Spencer and Major Lawrence W. Jenkins have presented the cupola from the Derby-Brookhouse Mansion which was removed when the new Masonic Temple was erected. A good friend of the Institute met the cost of removal to our grounds, and as the Brookhouse heirs retained the McIntire eagle which crowned the cupola, Mrs. E. K. Lathrop of Gloucester replaced it with the carved eagle formerly on a building in the rear of the Col. Francis Peabody residence.

Major Jenkins and Mr. Willis H. Ropes have made frequent gifts of pottery, glass and other objects.

During the summer the "Doctor Grimshawe" house on Charter Street was extensively remodeled, and as the porch was to be replaced the original was secured by purchase and removed to our out-of-door museum in the garden. Eleven contributors made this possible. It will be recalled that Hawthorne frequently visited this house during the days of his courtship of his future wife, Sophia Amelia Peabody, and in "Dr. Grimshawe's Secret" he describes this "small enclosed porch, containing the main entrance, affording a glimpse up and down the street through an oval window on either side."

Mr. Lawrence Park of the Boston Museum of Fine Arts and Mr. Frank W. Bayley of the Copley Gallery

Digitized by Google

have visited Salem several times and carefully inspected the portraits in our picture gallery, painted by unknown artists, with the result that there is no doubt but that the miniatures of Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Sparhawk, painted in London in 1780, and the exquisite miniature of Capt. Joseph Orne were done by Copley; that the portrait of Rev. Andrew Le Mercier of Boston was painted by Greenwood; and that the portrait of Thomas Cushing, long supposed to represent the Revolutionary patriot and Lieut.-Governor of the State and so figured in the Memorial History of Boston, was undoubtedly painted by Joseph Badger, who died in 1765, and therefore the portrait must be that of the father, Thomas Cushing, an eminent merchant of Boston, who died in 1746, and who was Speaker of the House of Representatives for four years preceding his death.

Early in January the Library and Publication Committee met and voted that "the Secretary be requested to prepare and publish a new edition of the Visitor's Guide to Salem," a matter of business easily transacted by the Committee, but requiring a deal of work on the part of the Secretary. The new edition, now nearly ready for the press, will be materially rearranged and will contain a much larger number of illustrations.

The valuable collection of photographic negatives in the fire-proof, comprising houses, street views, portraits, ship pictures, furniture and costumes, and numbering 2214 items, has been arranged, listed and card cataloged with cross references. The objects in the Civil War and Revolutionary alcove in the Museum have been rearranged and relabelled, and the Francis H. Lee Collection has been arranged and partly labelled. 685 labels have been lettered for the Museum, the correspondence and routine work of the office has been attended to, and so the year has passed.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

The additions to the Library during the past year have been as follows:—

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donation and exchange,	1899	3953	5378
By purchase,	97	62	831
By subscription,			602

Total of accessions, 1,996 volumes, and 10,826 pamphlets and serials.

Among the many gifts to the Library should be mentioned a collection of two hundred and fifty volumes of caricatures, together with histories of the art and lives of famous caricature artists, presented by Mr. George Francis Dow. It is a well rounded collection, including nearly everything that has been printed on the subject in the English language and numerous volumes published in France and Germany. Among the former may be found the elephant folio editions of the Gilray and Hogarth plates. The original colored engravings issued separately number about two hundred, and well illustrate the work of Rowlandson, Cruikshank, Bunby, and other caricaturists of their period. The uncolored engravings and lithographs also number about two hundred, and include a representative collection of the Jacksonian period and the Currier & Ives lithographs issued during the Civil War and later. The work of Thomas Nast is shown by an almost complete set of engravings taken from Harper's Weekly. There are various periodicals, including Vanity Fair, Jugend, and a set of Punch covering fifty years.

This collection of caricature has been provided with a special book plate having as a central figure the famous Gerrymander which had its origin in the following manner:

Digitized by Google

In 1812, when Elbridge Gerry was Governor of Massachusetts, the Democrats, seeking to retain their supremacy in the State, remapped the Senatorial districts, and in Essex County the arrangement was most absurd. The map of the County showing this division was published in various newspapers and periodicals, and it is said that Gilbert Stuart, the painter, seeing this map hanging upon the wall in the editorial office of Benjamin Russell, added with his pencil, wings and claws, remarking that it would do for a salamander. Russell, who was busy at his desk, looked up and said, "Salamander! Call it Gerrymander!"

Mrs. Francis H. Lee has made frequent donations during the year, including a fine collection of scores of oratorios, masses, church music, cantatas, operas, songs, piano music, and lives of composers. The oratorio scores contain the programs of various performances by the Salem Oratorio Society, together with a list of the first forty-seven concerts of that society, with the names of the soloists.

A bequest was received from Mrs. Anna G. Peabody of one hundred and sixty-eight volumes of history, description and travel, magazines, etc. Dr. DeWitt S. Clark presented the London Contemporary Review covering the years 1872 to 1911.

An unusual addition to the stamp collection is that of one hundred sheets containing stamped envelopes, postal cards, book post wrappers, official envelopes, etc., and an interesting lot of correspondence relating to a lost package which was mailed in Yokohama, misdirected to Essex Institute, Boston, Mass., and which travelled across the Pacific ocean three times before reaching its destination in Salem.

Thanks are due as in former years to Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Willis H. Ropes, Sidney Perley, Edward S. Morse, and the Misses Brooks, for their continued interest, as shown by frequent donations; to Messrs. Hugh F. E. Farrell and Harry E. Webber for many additions to the local collection of programs and circulars; and to the Salem Public Library and the Salem Fraternity for files of Salem newspapers.

Digitized by Google

Effort has been continued to increase the special Essex County collection, and it has already outgrown the three rooms assigned to it, so that it has become necessary to remove the cases of drawers which were in the northwestern room to permit the building of additional shelving, increasing the space by 288 running feet. A particular effort has been made to secure, through the co-operation of the Librarians of the various towns in the county, the local material such as reports, programs, circulars, and other ephemeral printed matter. An interesting Salem item purchased was a copy of Felt's Annals in parts as issued with annotations by William Gibbs.

It is hardly necessary to repeat that the library particularly invites donations of Essex County and Salem material, imprints of all kinds, reports, programs, circulars, etc. Salem directories are especially welcome for exchange with other libraries, and members will confer a favor by sending the old Salem directory to this Library each time a new one is received, or upon notification the Institute will be glad to send for such donations.

The most notable addition to the manuscript collections for many years is the large accumulation of genealogical material gathered together in England by the late Henry Fitz-Gilbert Waters and Lothrop Withington, and purchased at auction sale in London by the Essex Institute. To make these papers available for consultation they will be carefully arranged and many of them bound together, and the Institute is very much indebted to Mr. Henry W. Belknap, who has taken charge of this work. This accession will be described at length in the report to be made by the Curator of Manuscripts, and the growing importance of the manuscript collections will be shown.

Other manuscripts have been received as follows :—

From Senator George Peabody Wetmore, of Newport, R. I., about six hundred ship papers of great value, including papers of the "Grand Turk," the "Astrea," the ketch "John," and the brigantine "Nancy," all owned by Elias Hasket Derby. The merchants of Salem were among the first to explore new channels of trade, and they entered boldly into competition with the powerful East India

Digitized by Google

Company. The "Grand Turk," one of the most famous ships ever owned in Salem, cleared for China in November, 1785, and returned in June, 1787, with a cargo of teas, silks and nankeens, completing the first voyage from New England to the Isle of France, India and China. At the Peabody Museum there is a punch bowl brought from Canton commemorative of the voyage. On the side and in the centre of this bowl are pictures of the ship, with the inscription "Ship Grand Turk at Canton, 1786." The ship "Astrea" arrived from Canton in 1790 with a cargo of tea, paying over $27,000 as duties. The "Astrea" made some of the early voyages to India, and in 1793 was seized by the Sultan of Pegu for use as a transport for stores for his troops in Siam. Captain Gibaut and his mate were held as hostages.

From Mrs. Ethel (Roosevelt), wife of Dr. Richard Derby of New York, a collection of Derby family letters, including letters from Mrs. Jacob Crowninshield to her Aunt Derby, giving an intimate picture of her home life beginning with her wedding; letters from the Princes in St. John to John Derby of Salem. Mrs. Prince was the daughter of Richard Derby and a sister of Elias Hasket Derby and John Derby. She and her husband went to the British provinces as refugees during the Revolution and remained there until 1802, when their son, who had married a daughter of E. H. Derby and risen to affluence, invited his parents to return.

From Mr. Stephen W. Foster of Dorchester, papers relating to the California pioneers; from Mr. Winfield S. Nevins, the original manuscript of his book on witchcraft; from Miss Mary Cleaveland, forty-five manuscript sermons of Rev. John Cleaveland of Chebacco; from Mrs. Walter Leslie Harris, an epitome of the probate records of Essex County from 1815 to 1840; from the estate of Mrs. Anna M. Pickford, Ames' Astronomical Almanac for 1761 to 1763, containing the diary of Rev. Samuel Chandler of Gloucester. It is interesting to note that the Institute already possessed the interleaved almanacs containing Mr. Chandler's diary for the years 1746 and 1749 to 1758 inclusive, and a typewritten copy cov-

Digitized by Google

ering the years 1769 to 1772; from Miss Martha C. Codman of Washington, D. C., Pickman ledgers and account books, Benjamin Pickman and Richard S. Rogers correspondence, and a collection of autograph letters, including letters of Lafayette, John Quincy Adams, etc.

From William C. Waters, jr., family correspondence and legal papers of Judge Joseph G. Waters, account books of Joseph Linton Waters, bills of Capt. Thomas Deane from 1735 to 1775, etc.

The following manuscripts have been placed on deposit: the records of the Marblehead Marine Insurance Company, the proprietors' records of the Essex Merrimack Bridge, and records of other insurance companies.

The Essex County newspaper collection has been largely increased during the year. An opportunity to purchase large additions to the files of the Newburyport Herald resulted in securing twenty-five entire years and parts of twenty-five other years needed in our set. This paper was published from 1798 to 1915, and the Institute has a good working set with very few gaps, and redoubled efforts will be made to complete the set as soon as possible. Another Newburyport newspaper, the Essex Journal and New Hampshire Packet for 1786-7 has been placed in the library on deposit, also nine numbers of Green and Russell's Boston Post-Boy and Advertiser, ranging in date from 1759 to 1765. Large additions have been made to the file of the Essex County Mercury, and the Ipswich Register for 1838-1840 was secured at an auction sale. The latter paper was the first one published in Ipswich and is very difficult to obtain. By exchange with the Library of Congress, forty-five issues of various Boston newspapers from 1768 to 1780 were received.

An interesting discovery has been made concerning the Salem Gazette and Newbury and Marblehead Advertiser, which was published in Salem by Ezekiel Russell in 1774-5 for a few months. It has always been supposed that the last issue was that of April 14, 1775, but Mr. Brigham of the American Antiquarian Society, in compiling his recently published check list of American newspapers before 1820, has discovered that a copy of the issue for April 21, 1775, is in the possession of the Brit-

Digitized by Google

ish Museum. It seems strange that a copy of this issue should be preserved in the mother country and none saved in the colonies. It will be desirable to secure a photostat copy of this issue for binding with our set, so that a complete file may be available in Salem, the place of publication.

An important acquisition by purchase is a set of photostat copies of the Boston News-letter, made by the Massachusetts Historical Society for a few subscribers from the originals in the possession of the American Antiquarian Society, the Massachusetts Historical Society, and other libraries. Of some issues only one copy is known, and as it would be necessary to visit many different libraries to consult all the issues, the desirability of having an entire file in one library is apparent. At the present time copies of all known issues from the first of April 24, 1704, to December 27, 1714, have been received, and when completed this will fill the early period of Boston newspapers before any files in the Institute collection.

The classification and cataloging has progressed normally, all current additions to classes already cataloged being completed to date. One of the catalogers, Miss Mabel W. Farris, who had done most excellent work in the library for five years, has resigned to take charge of the South Branch of the Salem Public Library. It is a pleasure to express my appreciation of the cordial and hearty co-operation of the members of the staff.

During the summer months the United States government documents were re-arranged, and the departmental reports were classified and numbered according to the scheme used in the Library of Congress.

In closing, a paragraph from one of the reports of the Librarian of Congress is so appropriate that it is here quoted: "The Library can indeed hope to attract gifts only by three means: First, by a building which will house them safely and commodiously. Second, by administration which will safeguard them and render them useful. Third, by considerable expenditures of its own in the acquisition of material which will bring the material given into honorable company and will attract notice to it by increasing the reputation of the general collection."

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF CURATOR OF MANUSCRIPTS.

It was eleven years ago (May, 1905) that the late William P. Upham, then Curator of Manuscripts, submitted a full report as to the treasures in that department of the Institute, and since then the number has greatly increased, and the room and facilities for their accommodation are now suitable. The Secretary recently made a count of the manuscripts and found over 2600 bound volumes, and in addition 1250 log books and a large mass of unmounted and unbound material besides.

The figures I have just read have probably made no impression on your minds, and as they are rather essential to an understanding of this report, let me call attention to them. As to the bound volumes of manuscripts, 2600 of them, suppose a searcher were to examine them at a rate of fifty volumes a week, a large average by the way, it would require an entire year for the undertaking. And at the same rate of examination, six months would be consumed in going over the unparalleled collection of 1250 log books. From its size alone the manuscript collection of the Essex Institute must be called large.

Suppose for present purposes we define the word, manuscript, as a paper inscribed more or less formally with a personal message or with a record, the result of a combination of circumstances. For instance, a paper upon which today was hastily made a memorandum for temporary purposes, or a letter written in the routine of the day's work, may each at some time in the future become a manuscript of value, just as have thousands of similar papers, now in the fireproof vault, which reproduce the life of the past with startling exactness.

The reasons for these manuscripts being gathered together are many and diverse. Between the generous

Digitized by Google

impulses of those who are glad to share with others the enjoyment of their treasures, and the unimaginative attitude of such as see in old manuscripts only waste paper saleable at so much per pound, may be discerned a wide range of motives. Yet whatever the motive, the accumulations are now in the possession of the Institute, and the romance—and the tragedy as well—of their coming would supply the material for many a story.

One instance will suffice. In 1915 a volume of letters elegantly bound was received from an elderly gentleman in Canada, who wrote: "As I have no children, I thought these memorials had better be kept by the Institute, as the letters relate largely to Salem." The result of his thoughtfulness is that we now have some delightful records of Salem life and people. On the other hand, there are many items that actually were taken from the junk pile.

It may give some conception of how varied and interesting is the character of the contents of the fireproof, if some brief notes are submitted showing what was found during a few hours spent among the shelves.

A spirited sketch of the boat "Nancy" is seen on one side of a small piece of paper, while on the other is a bill for hauling twenty-four loads of gravel for the "Road through South Salem" in 1808.

As geographical boundaries count for little in the fireproof, here is a California item: A long, beautifully written list of parties who paid duties to the military authorities in California between the time of the Treaty of Peace and the extension of the Revenue Laws over the State in 1848.

Salem ships and shipping naturally figure extensively in the collections. There is a package of the letters of instructions from the owners of vessels to their captains, some dated prior to the Revolutionary War. A certain form was frequently used at the beginning of the letters, such as is found in one to Captain Nathaniel Silsbee in 1780:—"The ship Benjamin, of which you are master, being ready for sea, I do advise and order you to come to sail and make the best of your way for the Cape of Good Hope."

Digitized by Google

In a bound volume is the concise report of a captain to his owners in 1808 about the capture of his ship by a French privateer and her subsequent rescue by an English frigate, the commander of which asked and received as salvage one-eighth of the value of the cargo.

Here is an example of an act that through constant repetition became a fixed habit: A programme of a farewell concert by Adelina Patti in 1883.

This next item was the work of that delightful raconteur, Francis H. Lee: Three volumes of material, including photographs, for a history of Chestnut Street.

Was the reason for the issuing of this document a desire to protect from annoyance the Salem man who used it, or was it to give him a standing in the metropolis? It is a formal document from the Secretary of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts granting permission to a Salem man to go to New York in September, 1862.

The list might be continued indefinitely, but enough has been given to show how varied is the material, some dating from the earliest times in Salem, while other items have nothing whatever to do with Salem, or even with Massachusetts. If a catalogue by subjects were made of all the items in an issue of a newspaper of today, it could not contain more disconnected entries than would a similar compilation of the contents of the fireproof, and for a similar reason, because these accumulations represent life in all its aspects, and life at first hand without amendment or revision; truly a wonderful collection.

It may be said, and said truthfully, that what have been selected are not the items of value which give the collections their high standing among students. But a searcher for witchcraft items among the Putnam papers would not give a second look at the wealth of shipping material in the Derby papers. And the specialist on commerce would disregard a volume whose label showed it to be letters from a father to his son in Yale College two centuries ago, even though the writer expressed in the old style handwriting such present day thoughts as, "I am sending you some money; why don't you write us?" And moreover, none of these investigators would

Digitized by Google

think he could find anything of significance in an old stereoscopic view of a dozen children in their perambulators, on the reverse of which the photographer, in his exultation, had printed:—

A Photographic Feat Unparalled
The photographing of so many babies in one group, and getting them *ALL STILL.* is a thing probably never before accomplished. (R. B. Lewis, Hudson, Mass., 1874.)

The thought that is uppermost in the mind on learning of these treasures is, How can they be made available and their contents become known? The cabalistic combinations—dear to the heart of the cataloguer—such as PQR 49 Z and ST 1860 X, might be affixed to each of the manuscripts, but it would take much time, and for some of us it might be eternity, before the listing could be completed. And even then the algebraic formulas would give no intimation of the dramatic force latent in some time-stained sheet bearing names of men not only forgotten, but so far out of mind that it might take days to search out enough to allow an understanding of what they wrote.

The Secretary called my attention one day to a bundle of manuscript, a diary of three hundred pages, that had been in the Institute for fifty years. The name of the diarist had been known only a few months when he spoke of it. The result for me was a delightful personal experience of eighteen months' study of that manuscript, for it led to the revivifying of a strong character, a Lynn Quaker, Zaccheus Collins, who died in 1770. There are many items waiting for development by those who may be so fortunate as to find the particular lines of investigation that appeal to their individual taste.

The Waters-Withington manuscripts, through the arduous, faithful work of one especially well fitted for the task, Mr. Henry W. Belknap, are being made available for investigators. Their acquisition will result in a substantial increase in the number of those resorting to the Institute for research and study, though the number consulting manuscripts in libraries is small as compared with those using books.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS

1833—1913

From the portrait by I. H. Caliga, now in the possession of the Essex Institute.

Digitized by Google

A volume of manuscripts cannot be examined with the same assurance one has when he consults a dictionary. Neither can a man expect to receive desired information when he says in the same breath that he wants to know what were the commercial relations between Salem and Timbuctoo and that his train leaves in twenty minutes.

The study of these manuscripts takes time and patience. Rigid rules regarding their use, such as are in force wherever manuscripts are kept for study, will have to be made and observed, for though a book that is lost or damaged may be replaced, a manuscript lost is lost forever.

In conclusion, the purpose of this report is not to relate in detail what the fireproof contains, for that is a matter of library administration that is being well cared for. The object is rather to affirm again that the Institute has safely in its fireproof an accumulation of manuscript material, comprehensive, diversified, and in some lines almost complete.

Therefore, whatever your line of investigation and study, make sure, before you make your summary, that you learn what the Essex Institute contains on the subject.

JOHN ALBREE.

THE WATERS-WITHINGTON GENEALOGICAL MANUSCRIPTS.

The recent acquisition of the entire collection of manuscript notes and typewritten copies of wills, parish registers, and other sources of genealogical information, representing the result of over forty years of research by our most eminent Essex County genealogist, Mr. Henry Fitz-Gilbert Waters, and his successor in the work, Mr. Lothrop Withington, a native of Newburyport, puts the Essex Institute in possession of the largest showing of unprinted English genealogical material that can be found in this country. It should assist all searchers who visit the Institute for research in that line and attract many

Digitized by Google

from all parts of the country, who otherwise would never be seen here.

The wills of which some fourteen thousand are typewritten copies, cover more or less fully most of the probate jurisdictions of England and to some extent those of Scotland, Ireland and Wales. In some cases they represent complete files for years at a time, in others only such were selected as seemed probably those of connections of American immigrants. These copies are being arranged for binding in two series, one according to volume and page of each court, and hence practically in order of date in that court. The other series according to family name and alphabetically by christian name under the family heading. The latter series is therefore self-indexed.

In passing over these wills, while it has not been possible to examine them very closely, many names have been noted that are very suggestive in connection with our early New England and Virginia settlers, and not a few contain direct references to relatives across the sea. Of course among them are a number which have previously been copied for the compilers of various family genealogies, but it seems certain that in some instances supplementary information can be found and also a good deal as to families intermarried with those of the emigrants.

The probate districts covered number about sixty in all, and in most of these there are several jurisdictions, such as consistories, archdeaconries, etc.

As the great Prerogative Courts of Canterbury and York cover between them all of England and Wales, the wills proved in these courts are very numerous, while a large number are to be found in sundry jurisdictions of County Essex.

Since this work was carried on both by Mr. Waters and Mr. Withington very largely in the interest and through the support of the late Mr. James J. Goodwin of Hartford, in his search for Goodwin ancestry, it is but natural that the greatest volume upon any one name concerns that of Goodwin, but others, such as Abbot, Adams, Allen, Armstrong, Arnold, Hills, Morgan, Palmer and Stokes, are largely represented, and in all of them there is much

Digitized by Google

to be learned about other families. It supplements very greatly the two volumes of Mr. Waters' Gleanings and Register Soame of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury for 1620, copied by Mr. J. Henry Lea.

The period covered is roughly from the fifteenth to the eighteenth centuries, but much the greater number are wills of the early seventeenth century, when the tide of colonists was setting most strongly in this direction.

Apart from purely genealogical interest, there are many wills notable for peculiar and quaint verbiage, interesting bequests, such as the one in which the testator leaves to his executor ten shillings per annum, "as long as my poor parrot shall live", and references to places or things of historic association; for example, the will of Thomas Pope of St. Savior's, County Surrey, proved in 1604, in which he bequeaths his title in "the Playhouse called The Globe, in the parish of St. Saviors."

Next in importance to the wills are the copies of Parish Registers. Chief of these is a copy of the Transcripts at Bury St. Edmunds, running approximately from 1580 to 1600 and covering scores of parishes. There are also an index to the Lowestoft Registers, alphabetically arranged, a copy of the important one to Americans of Bocking, County Essex, from 1561 to 1639, and more or less full extracts from some hundreds of parishes in all parts of the kingdom, being those not in print, unless a few may have since been published.

There are many indexes to Court Registers, Act Books, etc., a large quantity of depositions, indentures, and various court papers, a descriptive index to the papers in the Muniment Room of Guy's Tower, Warwick Castle, from *tempo* Elizabeth to Charles II, covering all leases of lands, marriage settlements, and other items connected with the estates. Likewise there is a Calendar of the Rotuli & Cartae Antiquae of the Earl of Warwick from *tempo* Henry II to Mary, consisting of land-grants, quit-claims, and other such documents.

Copies of the Act Books of Counties Essex, Norwich and Sudbury, of the Close Rolls of Elizabeth, James I, Charles I and others, form a considerable mass of material, partly in manuscript form.

Digitized by Google

Next must be noted a vast quantity of manuscript notes on many families and sundry files of correspondence with actual or potential clients, in which there are often valuable hints on genealogical matters.

It is impossible to itemize fully the range of the collection, but an important part remains to be mentioned in connection with the English material, namely, a complete file in manuscript (not type-written) of all wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury from 1605 to 1619. This it will be noted is further extended for the year 1620 by Register Soame mentioned above, and thus we have available sixteen years in full of this most important court.

In the Prerogative Court of York there is a complete file, type-written, for 1635 and in manuscript for 1637, beside scattering wills for many other years. In other courts there are at least as many more in manuscript as the type-written series previously alluded to.

Turning to items which pertain to American affairs entirely, we have a photostat copy of a Virginia Court Book beginning in 1624, a manuscript copy of the first book of town records of Newbury, Mass., and a tax-book for 1807 of the same town, also sundry other American notes. There is a survey of Dunmore Township, Gloucester County, N. Y., for 1771-2, three orderly books of Col. Moses Little's in the Revolutionary war, and a parcel of papers concerning him.

The foregoing will serve to show the more important parts of the whole, and it will be apparent that it constitutes a very remarkable collection of notes.

HENRY W. BELKNAP.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE TO VISIT THE COLLECTIONS IN CHARGE OF THE PEABODY MUSEUM.

The systematic study of natural history in this vicinity first took definite shape with the organization of the Essex County Natural History Society in 1833. In 1848 this society was united with the Essex Historical Society under the name of the Essex Institute. Institute volunteers began collections of natural objects, and by 1856, when the Essex Institute moved into the old Plummer Hall, there was a very considerable collection on exhibition. For some years apparently the work in natural history was the most important branch of the activities of the Institute, and in 1866 they had four or five scientific men,—Putnam, Hyatt, Morse, Packard, Cooke and others at work.

With the gift of Mr. George Peabody and the organization of the Peabody Academy of Science in 1867, it seemed advisable to those in control of the several institutions in Salem at that time,—and it probably was so,—that work in natural history and ethnology should be done at the new institution, and that the Institute should devote its energy more to historical, literary and artistic work and the development of its great library. With this object in view, the Essex Institute on May 29, 1867, deposited with the trustees of the Peabody Academy, "upon a special, permanent deposit and trust, to be kept by them and their successors forever in the East India Marine Hall, so-called, in said city of Salem, or in some other building equally as good, and located in said city; said scientific collections to be properly cared for and arranged according to such methods as shall, in the judgment of said Trustees, make them most available for

Digitized by Google

the benefit and instruction of the public, and to receive the same attention which the said Trustees may give to other collections and specimens of a similar character which they may at any time hold or acquire: to be labelled with the name and as the collections of the Essex Institute, and catalogued as such."

These collections have now been in charge of the Trustees of the Peabody Academy and their successor the Peabody Museum for almost half a century. The Institute has had a standing committee upon the subject of these natural history collections, but it is a good many years since they have been examined and reported upon.

This year the chairman arranged with the officers of the Museum for the committee to visit the Museum and examine the collection on February 28th. They did so, all the officers of the Museum were present as well as the secretary of the Essex Institute, and every facility was offered for examining the specimens and their condition, and the warmest thanks of the Institute should be extended to the officers of the Museum for the trouble they took and the help they have all furnished to this committee in preparing this report. At a subsequent meeting, at which the officers of the Academy and the secretary of the Institute met with us, the matter was still further discussed and many interesting incidents in the history of the collection were given by Prof. Morse and Mr. Robinson.

Many kinds of natural history specimens deteriorate with time and if not carefully looked after very rapidly. Your committee are satisfied, however, that of the specimens received in 1867 from the Institute a very large proportion are not only in existence today, but in better condition than when received. As was inevitable, the large number of specimens bottled in alcohol have deteriorated to such an extent that they have had to be disposed of. The same is true of parts of the insect collection. Of the mounted fish, several of the large and rare ones have been remounted and painted and are much more valuable than before. Many of the birds have been remounted and cleaned. The Museum has carefully com-

Digitized by Google

plied with the requirements that the specimens should be labelled so as to be identified at any time, and Mr. A. P. Morse in relabelling this part of the Museum is very carefully crediting all the acquisitions from the Institute. Furthermore, in all guides and publications of the Museum, full credit is given to the Institute for its deposit. The committee of the Institute should at intervals of a few years visit the Museum and assure themselves that the matter of labelling continues to be attended to as carefully as it is at present.

The Museum has not been idle during this half century, but around the nucleus received from the Institute has built up natural history collections in many branches many times outnumbering the original specimens received. Like all good museums or libraries, it does not expand equally in all directions. At one period the interest was largely in shells and fish and great additions were made in these lines, at another botany and a great county herbarium was built up and a magnificent collection of county woods, then mineralogy and geology, and during the long and useful life of Mr. Sears great additions were made in that department. The present curator, Mr. A. P. Morse, is especially interested in building up and improving the collections of birds and mammals. He is doing this intelligently and wisely with the small means at his disposal and deserves the aid and help of every friend of our two learned institutions.

The committee is entitled "Committee on the Natural History Collections". At a convenient time the name of the committee should be changed to "Committee to visit the Collections in charge of the Peabody Museum". This change is suggested as there are several other collections and specimens in ethnology and in the Marine Room which should be included. They further suggest that specimens deposited in the future by the Institute should be deposited in accordance with the agreement recently adopted in depositing certain marine objects. The committee feel that our visit has been profitable and valuable to both institutions and that at intervals of about ten years the committee should make a similar exhaustive examination and report.

Digitized by Google

A statement in regard to the growth and development of the natural history collections prepared by one of the officers of the Museum for the purpose of furnishing information to your committee is so valuable that the committee have preferred to annex it in full rather than attempt to incorporate it in their own report.

To conclude, the committee are satisfied, not only that the Peabody Museum has taken every care that was possible of the specimens entrusted to them, that the only losses have been due to inevitable deterioration of time, and that the officers at present in charge are capable and competent, and there is no reason to doubt that this excellent management will continue. That the collections on exhibition are properly labelled, and that due credit is given in the publications to the Essex Institute for its deposit, and that when the relabelling is completed every Institute specimen will be properly marked. Furthermore, they feel that the Museum has carried out the spirit of the original agreement with the Institute by continuing to expand and enlarge these natural history collections, and that though they have had other and important branches of work to undertake, they have on the whole spent a fair proportion of their income and energy on these lines to the very great benefit of intensive scientific study, so that there is probably not another county in the United States which can show a more complete or better arranged collection illustrative of its natural history.

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, *Chairman*,
ARTHUR W. WEST,
JOHN PICKERING,
CHAS. S. REA.

Digitized by Google

Notes on the Natural History Collections Transferred to the Peabody Museum by the Essex Institute in 1868.

By John Robinson.

The agreement made between the Peabody Museum and the Essex Institute in 1868 in regard to the permanent deposit and care of the Natural History collections of the Institute has proved too complicated to carry out absolutely in every detail, but the spirit of the agreement has been followed by the officers of the Peabody Museum in every way possible.

By means of the transfer the Institute was relieved of a great burden and an ever increasing expense in caring for this collection, and it became possible for the Institute to devote its attention and funds to its important historical work. Natural history collections may be made at any time, while historical collections must be made whenever the objects are available,—or never.

Essex County Natural History Collections transferred: summary:—

Archaeology: Pre-historic objects: A fair collection of these objects was received in 1868. All are preserved in the Peabody Museum, and are either on exhibition or are stored. To this foundation of, perhaps, 400 specimens, both in and outside of the county, there have been added a very large number of local specimens,—many thousands,—so that the Essex County collection is now a very fine one and well arranged, although deserving to be placed more conspicuously and in modern cases. The archaeological collections outside the county have been increased by the addition of specimens of much value, but not in great numbers.

Rocks and Minerals: A very small collection of Essex County mineral and rock specimens was received in 1868. These are now included in the exhaustive collection made by Mr. John Henry Sears. The volume on the County

Digitized by Google

Geology and many special papers published by the Institute are based on Mr. Sears' work, which extended over many years and was conducted at the expense of the Peabody Museum, with the kind assistance of a generous friend.

Lower Invertebrates: A few sponges, star-fish, etc., were received. This collection was much increased by Mr. Emmerton, 1879-1880, and is now in process of rearrangement.

Crustacea: The specimens in this department have been considerably increased, and a list of the county species was prepared by Prof. J. S. Kingsley and published by the Institute.

Mollusca: Practically no local collection was received, but a collection is being developed, and the specimens so far arranged are on exhibition.

Insects: The county specimens were merged in a general collection of insects received. The original specimens have mostly perished from age, but a new collection has been gradually gathered and the larger lepidoptera and some other species are now well arranged for public exhibition, with screens to protect them from fading.

Fishes: The alcoholic specimens received were crowded in bottles, as was the custom at the time; some poorly stuffed specimens came with them. The collection has been greatly improved, all of the old stuffed specimens of value have been remounted, and the alcoholic specimens discarded, except in the case of rare species, and modern mounted specimens substituted. The original county collection and those from foreign countries were student's collections and of little use for public exhibition.

Birds: About 200 county specimens were received, together with some nests and a collection of eggs. There is now a large reference collection of mounted specimens, including nearly all of the known species from the county, with many eggs and nests and four mounted groups. This must always be a reference collection for the use of persons seeking to match their specimens or to identify birds observed on walks and elsewhere. A duplicate study collection is kept in the class-room, and bird-

Digitized by Google

classes have been conducted regularly for twenty years. A hand-book of county birds has been issued, prepared by the curator, Mr. A. P. Morse.

Mammals: A small number of stuffed specimens from the county were received. There is now an excellent collection on exhibition, including the skeleton of a blackfish and casts of a sword-fish and pigmy sperm whale from county specimens. A pocket list of the mammals of Essex County was issued by the Peabody Museum in 1914.

All natural history specimens exposed to the light, as those in all public collections must necessarily be, deteriorate rapidly and the color of the fur of the mammals fades, as well as the color of insects and the color of birds, while all alcoholic specimens become absolutely white in a few years. Thus frequent renewals are necessary, making it in the case of mounted specimens very expensive to keep an exhibition collection up to a high standard. Lectures given by Prof. Edward S. Morse on natural history subjects in Academy Hall have aggregated more than thirty, and lectures have been given by others at the sessions of the Summer School, besides lectures on botany referred to elsewhere in these notes.

Botany: Four hundred specimens of dried plants gathered in Essex County were received in 1868. This local collection has been increased to 4,000 sheets covering all departments. A catalogue, with notes of the Essex County flora, based on this collection, was printed by the Institute in 1880. It was the first of its kind issued, previous catalogues being dry lists of plants generally poorly printed. Of course there were local manuals of plants, but catalogues finely printed with notes were unknown. A complete collection of the woods of county trees, well illustrated by pictures, has been added to the collection in the Museum, and a catalog of the Essex County woody plants, prepared at the Peabody Museum, was published by the Essex Institute in 1879. In 1889 a full series of the woods of Essex County native trees, gathered by the Peabody Museum for the purpose, were tested by the United States government and the results included in the report of the ninth census in the volume

Digitized by Google

prepared by Prof. Charles S. Sargent of the North American forest trees and reprinted in the report of the Peabody Museum of 1884. Lectures by botanists of note have been given in Academy Hall and at the sessions of the Summer School from 1876 to 1882. Classes in botany and some botanical laboratory work also have been conducted.

Commercial Marine Collections. Nothing was received in this department in 1868. Many objects from the East India Marine Society collections were sent on deposit to the Institute, not being, as the agreement expressed it, "of a scientific nature". But with the establishment of a Marine Room to include the relics of the East India Marine Society, all desirable objects have been returned, and with a spirit of generous co-operation the Institute has deposited its more recently acquired collections in this department with the Peabody Museum. The Marine Room collection is now recognized as among the finest of its character in any museum.

General Zoölogy: A large collection of zoölogical specimens was received, including the fine corals, stuffed mammals and birds, great numbers of shells of mollusks, and a large collection of alcoholic specimens in every department, this last a student's collection. The Foster collection of skins of birds and mammals from Australia came just as the changes were being made in 1868; they were given to the Institute, but the whole expense of preparing them for exhibition was met by the Peabody Museum. The interesting Australian marsupials are the most valuable part of this collection. Since 1882 the zoölogical specimens have been arranged as a synoptical collection in sequence from the lowest to the highest forms as best adapted for examination by classes from schools, although quite as desirable for the casual visitor, and a large number of specimens have been added to fill gaps, as the Galapagos turtles, the skeleton of a gorilla, the bison, the elk, carniverous parrot, lyre-bird, and funds to purchase an ostrich, very much needed to represent its group in the collection, have been given by a friend, but like many other things, its acquisition has been held up

Digitized by Google

by the great war. About 1888, after careful consideration and on the advice of specialists, it was decided to transfer to the University Museum at Cambridge all of the alcoholic specimens not required for the Museum, those received from the Institute and elsewhere, for such specimens over fifteen years old are worthless unless representing a type, a very rare species, or the voucher for a record of a species from an unusual locality. The specimens sent to Cambridge were from twenty-two to thirty-five years old. On examination at Cambridge, much was discarded as absolutely worthless, part was used for class work, and a few specimens were used in the Museum.

Comparative Anatomy: A collection of bones, skulls, and some mounted skeletons of animals, gathered by Dr. Henry Wheatland, came with the other collections in 1868. After being on the Museum shelves for a number of years, the unmounted bones in trays and boxes, most of them were packed away for study should they be needed in the future. Many of the skulls and the mounted specimens have found appropriate places in the Museum, the others are in storage. The horns and antlers received from the Institute have been remounted and arranged on the walls of the natural history hall and properly labelled.

Geology and Mineralogy: The numerous rock specimens and minerals received from the Institute and East India Marine Society were carefully studied by Mr. Sears and selections arranged in cases in the gallery of the natural history hall, and all other specimens which were of value for any purposes were stored in trays in the basement.

Shells of Molluscs: Very large and constantly increasing collections of shells from every quarter of the globe, many specimens coming from the Institute in 1868, are stored in cases and boxes, all specimens required to fully show each species having first been taken out for an exhibition collection and partially arranged in a cabinet in the botanical room until they receive the attention of some special student with time available to complete the classification and give them the latest names. The fad of shell collecting of the forties (19th century) has passed,

Digitized by Google

and with it the fictitious market value of shells. Many of the collections formed by amateurs at that time have drifted to the Museum, where they await the demand of some collector or new Museum. Most of the specimens received were not accompanied with data and are therefore of very little value.

Ethnology: All of the ethnological objects received from the Institute have been incorporated with those of the East India Marine Society, and the large collections since added to the Museum and arranged with them in the Hall of Ethnology and Weld Hall.

Conclusion: While some parts of the collections received from the Institute have been distributed as noted above, it has been the policy of the Peabody Museum to retain all rare specimens which would give distinction to the collection or draw the student to the Museum, although it is sometimes urged that great special collections should receive the rarities of the smaller museums where specialization is not attempted. No department of the Peabody Museum interests visitors, especially the younger people, more than the natural history collections. Modern ways of displaying objects have entirely superceded former methods, and while the Museum is well arranged for the demands of the nineteenth century, it is far behind more recent conceptions of museum arrangement. The natural history collection of the Peabody Museum has increased in importance as an educational factor in many ways, and by frequent rearrangement has become much more interesting to the public. The case room it now occupies is about double that of 1869 when first opened to visitors after the transfer of the Institute collections, when it was crowded into the central and western lines of cases on the floor and the gallery. Still the collection could be vastly improved, and none realize this fact more or desire its accomplishment more earnestly than the board of trustees and the officers of the Peabody Museum.

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT TO MAY 1, 1916.

INCOME.

Balance from last Report			$77 28
Income General Fund	$5,387 39		
Less Miscellaneous Charges	38 60		
		$5,348 89	
Income Permanent Fund		4,596 49	
Income Temporary Funds		370 96	
Assessment of Members		1,456 00	
			11,776 34
Sales of Publications, etc			1,690 50
Income "Very House Memorial"	$225 00		
Less Repairs and Expenses	122 89		
			102 11
Contributions for purchase of "Waters-Withington Manuscript Collection"		$375 00	
Withdrawn from Rare Book Fund for purchase of "Waters-Withington Manuscript Collection"		866 37	
			1,241 37
Received to pay balance of Fireproof Addition Loan			2,000 00
			$16,887 60

EXPENDITURES.

Salaries	$5,305 99	
Extra Labor	347 69	
Fuel	522 57	
Light and Water	75 50	
Postage and Express	257 38	
Supplies and Printing	334 07	
Furniture and Fixtures	167 72	
Library, Periodicals, etc	763 79	
China Library	195 86	
Repairs	231 34	
Publications	813 61	
Insurance (current)	113 39	
Binding	386 20	
Annual Meeting	60 11	
Lectures	242 06	
Museum Objects	129 26	
Natural History and Horticulture	16 45	
		$10,462 91
Court Records		755 05
Income "Very House Memorial" used to reduce cost of repairs		83 46
Transfer to Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)		400 00
Income Funded.		
Rare Book Fund	$23 20	
Mack Medical Library Fund	47 50	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	04	
China Library Room Fund	21 10	
John James Currier Fund	90	
		92 74
"Waters-Withington Manuscript Collection" (on account)		1,241 57
Loan Paid		2,000 00
Balance of Cash—Secretary	$24 07	
Treasurer	1,827 78	1,851 85
		$16,887 60

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN,
Treasurer.

Salem, May 1, 1916.

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "PERMANENT FUND."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes,"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural History Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	2,250 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs,"	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, "for purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections," . . .	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund," for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library," . . .	5,000 00
1895	William Mack, M. D., bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79
1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00

Digitized by Google

1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot," . .	3,067 57
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers, Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs,"	1,000 00
1915	Harriet Rose Lee Fund, "Income to be used for general purposes," . . .	2,000 00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	10,648 18
		$89,378 54

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and income are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General Subscription, for repairs and improvement of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plummer Smith bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,770 00

Digitized by Google

1898	George L. Ames bequest, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28
1900	Elizabeth Wheatland bequest, for "general literary and scientific uses,"	3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Cheever bequest, "in memory of Charles G. Cheever," for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00
1909	General Charles L. Pierson donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00
1913	Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes,"	500 00
——	General Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	29,391 66
		$238,229 95

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund,	$1 84
Manuscript Preservation Donation,	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund,	543 83
Rare Book Fund,	294 21
Insurance Fund,	5,860 19
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M.D., bequest,	1,223 56
John James Currier Book Fund,	44 50
Mary Mason Brooks Fund,	50 00
	$9,018 13

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

	Book Value
5 Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank,	$ 577 50
30 Shares National Shawmut Bank,	4,562 31
42 Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	5,699 85
1 Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred,	72 60
2 Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common,	143 75
11 Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common,	2,045 67
33 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Preferred,	3,943 50
17 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common,	1,621 64
17 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred,	2,570 50
37 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common,	4,354 26
20 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Railway,	1,715 00
25 Shares H. B. Claflin Co., First Preferred Stock,	2,450 00
10 Shares Devonshire Building Trust,	1,010 00
72 Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston,	10,367 75
2 Shares Lowell Bleachery,	100 00
36 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s, Preferred, 15 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Common,	3,202 90
60 Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad,	6,760 20
84 Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co.,	4,540 00
60 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred,	3,597 88
12 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common,	783 87
10 Shares United Electric Securities Co., Preferred,	1,000 00
$2000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929,	1,980 00

Digitized by Google

	Book Value
$1000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior Lien 3 1-2s, 1925,	$952 50
$1000 Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4 1-2s, due June 1, 1932,	1,000 00
$2000 Interborough Rapid Transit Co. First Mortgage 5s, 1966,	2,000 00
$2000 Kansas City Belt Railroad, Fisrt Mortgage 6s, 1916,	2,000 00
$5000 Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien gold 4s, 1997,	5,000 00
$1000 United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 5s, 1933,	1,000 00
$1000 Western Electric Co. First Mortgage 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911,	996 25
$2000 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 5s, 1932,	2,000 00
$3000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939,	3000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942,	1,000 00
Salem Savings Bank,	3,930 61
"Very House Memorial," 154 Federal St. City valuation (1905), house, $1,200; 11,375 ft. land, $2,000. (Net income used to reduce cost of repairs),	3,200 00
"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2 1-2 acres,	200 00
	$89,378 54

Digitized by Google

GENERAL FUND.

This Fund is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
2 Shares First National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 70% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	$2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway,	6,697 50
12 Shares Great Falls Manufacturing Co.,	1,932 00
30 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	2,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R.,	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.,	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
16 Shares Pullman Company,	2,629 00
1 1-2 Shares Salmon Falls Manufacturing Co.,	190 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation, Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Company of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad, General Mortgage, 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, First Mortgage, gold, 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co. 5s, 1939,	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co., First Mortgage 5s, 1937,	2,000 00
$4000 Iowa Central Railroad, First Mortgage 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$5000 Iowa Falls & Sioux City Railroad, First Mortgage 7s, 1917,	5,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad. Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R., First Mortgage, 4s, 1947,	9,400 00
$2,000 New England Cotton Yarn Co., First Mortgage, gold, 5s, 1929,	2,000 00

Digitized by Google

	Book Value
$5000 New England Telephone & Telegraph Co., 8th series, Debenture, 5s, 1919, . .	5,000 00
$2000 Northern Pacific Gt. Northern Railroad C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Registered),	2,000 00
$3000 Northern Pacific Gt. Northern Railroad, C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Coupon),	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 23rd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1936, . . .	1,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1939, . . .	1,000 00
$6000 United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust, gold 5s, 1940 . . .	6,000 00
$2000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1942, . . .	2,000 00
$2000 Utah & Northern R. R., Consolidated gold, 5s, 1926, ...	1,998 61
Essex Institute Bldgs. and 40,786 ft. land, .	138,178 74
Cash (uninvested), ...	774 55
	$238,229 95

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

		Book Value
Insurance Fund		
Salem Savings Bank,	$2,037 91	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	873 85	
15 Shares United Fruit Co.,	1,948 43	
$1,000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage gold 5s, 1946,	1,000 00	
		$5,860 19
Witch Hill Monument Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		1 84
Donation for Manuscript Preservation		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	$ 6 25	
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust gold, 4s, 1929,	993 75	
		1,000 00

Digitized by Google

China Library Room Fund	
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),	543 83
Mack Bequest, Books for Medical Library, (Accumulated Interest)	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,223 56
Rare Book Fund	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	294 21
John James Currier Fund	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	44 50
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	
Salem Savings Bank,	50 00
	$9,018 13

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

Salem, April 29, 1916.

To the Members of the Essex Institute:

Your Finance Committee has examined the securities and accounts in the hands of the Treasurer, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee and is hereby certified to be correct.

George H. Allen,
Charles S. Rea,
Henry M. Batchelder,

For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

JOHN B. ETHERIDGE of Salem, Mass., was elected a member April 2, 1900, and died Feb. 23, 1916.

GEORGE W. HOOPER of Salem, Mass., was elected a member March 1, 1909, and died July 12, 1914.

JAMES L. LITTLE of Brookline, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 16, 1888, and died Aug. 20, 1914.

WILLIAM F. MARTIN of Salem, Mass., was elected a member June 3, 1907, and died March 8, 1916.

DAVID MERRITT of Salem, Mass., was elected a member May 4, 1908, and died March 3, 1916.

JOSEPH M. PARSONS of Salem, Mass., was elected a member April 30, 1894, and died May 13, 1915.

ALEXANDER S. PORTER of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 3, 1894, and died Oct. 1, 1915.

PROF. FREDERICK W. PUTNAM of Cambridge, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 8, 1855, and died Aug. 14, 1915.

GEORGE H. SHATTUCK of Salem, Mass., was elected a member March 21, 1898, became a life member May 6, 1899, and died May 4, 1915.

WILLIAM H. SWASEY of Newburyport, Mass., was elected a member July 16, 1894, and died June 16, 1915.

DWIGHT TRACY, M. D., of New York City, was elected a member Dec. 5, 1910, and died Oct. 3, 1915.

J. LANGDON WARD of New York City, was elected a member April 30, 1894, and died July 18, 1915.

TUCKER D. WILLIAMS of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 19, 1894, and died Sept. 21, 1915.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

LIBRARY.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources:

	Vol.	Pam.
Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Pa.,		2
Adadowian, Haig, New Salem,		1
Aerial Age,		3
Albree, John, Swampscott,	1	
Allen, George L., Manchester,	Plans.	
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston,		15
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Newspaper,		1
American Art Galleries, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Association of Museums,	1	1
American Branch of the Association for International Conciliation, New York, N. Y.,	1	11
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		4
American Congregational Association,		1
American Geographical Society, New York, N. Y.,		14
American Historical Association, Washington, D. C.,		3
American Irish Historical Society, New York, N. Y.,	1	
American Iron & Steel Institute, New York, N. Y.,		11
American Jewish Committee, New York, N. Y.,	1	
American Museum of Natural History, New York, N. Y.,		10
American Naturalist,		9
American Numismatic Society, New York, N. Y.,		2
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		6
American Social Hygiene Assoc., New York, N. Y.,		1
American Society for Judicial Settlement of International Disputes, Baltimore, Md.,		3
Americas, The,		10
Amherst College,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts,		1
Andover Theological Seminary, Cambridge,		1
Andreae, Percy, Cincinnati, O.,	1	
Appalachian Mountain Club,		4
Appleton, Francis Henry, Boston,		1
Arrington, Philip, Maps, Broadsides,	28	65
Art Students League of New York,		1
Atherton, Horace H., Saugus,	2	
Babcock, Miss Cecelia R.,	2	
Barber, Dr. Edwin A., Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Bartlett, Albert L., Haverhill,	2	
Basel, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		8
Batchelder, Henry M., Post Cards,	1	15
Batson, Benjamin B. F., Lynn, Programs, Circulars.		
Baylor University, Waco, Texas,		4
Becket, Mrs. George P., Peabody,		1
Belknap, Henry W., Map, Plan,	1	
Berkshire Athenaeum, Pittsfield,		18
Bixby, William K., St. Louis, Mo.,	1	
Book Buyer,		5
Boston, Cemetery Department,		1
Boston, Chamber of Commerce,		1
Boston, City Auditor,	1	
Boston, City Hospital,		1
Boston, Commissioner of Public Records,	1	
Boston, First National Bank,		1
Boston Museum of Fine Arts,		6
Boston Port and Seamen's Aid Society,		1
Boston Public Library,		6
Bostonian Society,	1	
Bowditch, Charles P., Boston, Photographs.		
Bowdoin College,		4
Bowen, Clarence W., New York, N. Y.,		1
Bowen, Warren R.,	58	
Boxford, Town of,		1
Bray, Charles Edward, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Briggs, Dr. L. Vernon, Boston,	6	6
Brigham, Clarence S., Worcester, Cartoons.		
Brookhouse, Robert, Athol Centre, Newspaper.		
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences,		5
Brooks, Miss Jenny,	2	69
Brooks, Miss Margaret W., Souvenir Cards,	5	141
Brown, Miss Ellen A.,	12	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Brown, Miss Lillian F., ... Programs.		
Brown, Mrs. Sarah E., ...	1	
Brown University, ...	1	1
Bruxelles, Académie Royale des Sciences, Belles-Lettres et Beaux Arts, ...		2
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society, ...	1	
Buffalo (N. Y.) Public Library, ...		2
Buffalo (N. Y.) Society of Natural Sciences, . .		1
Bunker Hill Monument Association, Boston, . .		1
Bureau of Railway Economics, Washington, D. C., .		13
Burroughs & Co., Boston, ...	1	
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India, ...	1	5
Calcutta, Imperial Department of Agriculture in India, ...		1
Calcutta, Indian Museum, ...		10
California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, .		5
California Society, Sons of the Revolution, . .		5
California, University of, ... Circulars,	1	26
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society, . . .		1
Camden (N. J.) City Plans Commission, . . .		1
Campbell, W. P., Oklahoma City, Okla., . . .		1
Canadian Entomologist, ...		12
Capitalist and Boston Market Reporter, . . .		27
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Washington, D. C., ...	2	23
Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh, Pa., ...		1
Carnegie Institution, Washington, D. C., Circulars.		1
Cary Descendants, Boston, ...		1
Cassino Publishing Company, ...		12
Chamber of Commerce News, ...		12
Chapman, William O., ...		1
Chase Chronicle, ...		4
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy, .		3
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead, . .		1
Children's Museum of Boston, ...		5
Christiania Videnskabs-Selskabet, ...		1
Church Home for Orphan and Destitute Children, Boston, ...		1
Church Militant, ...		9
Cincinnati (O.) Public Library, ...		1
Cincinnati, University of, ...		7
Clark, Rev. DeWitt S., ...	81	
Clark, James N., ... Posters.		
Clay, William, . . Programs, Newspapers.		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Codman, Miss Martha C., Washington, D. C., Newspapers,		5
Colby, William R.,	1	
Collector,		3
Colonial Society of Massachusetts,	1	
Colorado College,		3
Columbia University, New York, N. Y.,		6
Commercial Museum, Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Conant, Benjamin H., Wenham,		2
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, New Haven, Ct.,		6
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Ct.,		1
Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Ct., Broadsides,	7	9
Cooper, Mrs. Mary E., Wakefield,	1	
Copenhague, Académie Royale des Sciences et des Lettres,		7
Copley Gallery, Boston,		1
Cousins, Frank, Photograph.		
Current Affairs,		50
Cutler, Rev. Frederick M., Wenham, Clippings.		
Danvers Historical Society,	1	
Davidson, Thomas, Pen and ink drawings,	5	2
Davis, Andrew McFarland, Cambridge,	1	1
Dayton, J. Hardy, Engraving.	1	
De Blois, Mrs. George L., Boston,	3	203
Detroit (Mich.) Museum of Arts,		3
Detroit (Mich.) School of Design,	1	1
Dole, Miss Ellen, Broadsides.		
Dow, George Francis, Topsfield, Post cards, Music,	218	459
Driver, Miss Susan, Danvers,		15
Dublin, Royal Irish Academy,		8
Dummer Academy,		1
Dunning, M. B., Bedford, Iowa,		2
Eaves, W. H., Boston,		8
Edinburgh, Royal Scottish Museum,		1
Edinburgh Royal Society,	2	2
Egbert, Dr. Joseph C., Wayne, Pa., Bookplate.		
Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
Emerton, Prof. Ephraim, Cambridge,		9
Emilio, Capt. Luis F.,		11
Endicott, William C., Boston, Tickets.		
Erlangen, Physikalisch-Medicinische Societät,		1
Essex Book Bindery,		70
Essex County Agricultural School, Hathorne,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Essex County Training School, Lawrence, . . .		10
Essex, Town of, ...		1
Etheridge, Mrs. John B., ...	3	
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Circulars, Programs, Photographs,		5
Farrington, Miss Anna M., ...	1	
Farris, William R., ...		4
Farwell, Herbert C., . . Blanks, cards, etc.		
Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, Ill., .		1
Filipino People, ...		5
Firenze, R. Biblioteca Nationale Centrale, . .		14
Firenze, Societá Entomologica Italiana, . . .		2
Flint, Thomas B., Ottawa, Canada, ...		1
Foley, P. K., Boston, . Broadsides, Newspapers,		29
Follansbee, Horace, Swampscott, ...	1	
Fowler, Charles B., ...	2	
Fowler, Miss Emily, Danvers, . . Bookplates.		
Fribourg, Société Fribourgeoise des Sciences Naturelles, ...		1
Frye, Estate of Charles H., ...	16	
Gannon, Fred A., ... Newspapers.	1	
Gauss, Harry C., Washington, D. C., . . .		5
Gauss, John D. H., Circulars, Programs, Newspapers,		74
Genève, Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle,		1
Georgetown, Town of, ...		1
Getting, J. C., Ross-on-Wye, England, Bookplate, .		1
Gilbert, Shepard D., . . Programs, Circulars.		
Ginn & Company, Boston, ...	1	
Glasgow Archaeological Society, ...		10
Glasgow Natural History Society, ...		2
Gloucester, City of, ...	1	1
Goodell, Miss Annie, ...		28
Goodell, Dr. George Z., ...		57
Goodsell Observatory, Northfield, Minn., ...		2
Goodwin, James J., Hartford, Conn., ...	2	
Gospel Trumpet, ...		8
Gould, W. H. H., Washington, D. C., ...	2	1
Green, Dr. Samuel A., Boston, . . Circulars.		2
Groveland, Town of, ...		1
Habana, Academia de Ciencias Medicas, ...		4
Hale, Mrs. Henry A., ...		87
Halifax, Nova Scotia Historical Society, ...	1	
Halifax, Nova Scotian Institute of Science, . .		3
Hall, Granville Davisson, Glencoe, Ill., . . .		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Hamilton, Town of,		1
Harlem, Fondation Teyler,	1	
Harlem, Société Hollandaise des Sciences,		2
Harriman, Rev. Charles C., Albany, N. Y.,		1
Harris, Mrs. Walter Leslie,	71	
Harvard University,	2	2
Harvard University Gazette,		39
Harvard University Medical School,		3
Hathaway, Mrs. John, Peabody, . . Newspapers.		
Haverhill, City of,		1
Haverhill Public Library,		8
Hazelton, Joseph W.,	1	
Hervas Laboratories of American Linguistics, St. Louis, Mo.,		2
Hills, Francis L., Marblehead,		1
Hispanic Society of America, New York, N. Y.,	1	1
Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia,		4
Hood, Ralph D., Haverhill, . . . Map.		
House of Seven Gables Settlement Association,		1
Howard, Arthur P.,	1	
Hueffer, Ford Madox, London, Eng.,	1	
Huei, Hwang Chung, Boston,		6
Huiginn, Rev. E. J. V., Beverly,	2	
Hunnewell, James M., Boston,	1	
Hunt, Miss Sarah E.,		2
Huston, A. J., Portland, Me.,	10	
Illinois State Museum of Natural History, Springfield,		2
Illinois, University of,		8
Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Indiana Academy of Science, Indianapolis,	1	
Indiana University,		24
Industrial Aid Society for Prevention of Pauperism, Boston,		1
Industrial Commission of Ohio, Columbus,		1
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City, Circulars.		3
Ipswich Historical Society,		1
Iyenaga, Toyokichi, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Janet, Charles, Paris, France,		4
Japan Society, New York, N. Y.,	2	5
Jelly, Mrs. William M., . Cards, Valentines.		
Jenkins, Lawrence W., Circulars, Bookplates, Maps,	8	22
Jersey City (N. J.) Free Public Library,		1
John Crerar Library, Chicago, Ill.,	1	1

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam.
Johns Hopkins University,			13
Kahn, Otto H., New York, N. Y.,			1
Kansas State Historical Society, Topeka,		1	1
Kelsey, Harlan P.,			1
Keniston, E. M. Co., Dover, N. H.,			2
Kennedy, Sinclair, Brookline,			1
Kidder, Nathaniel T., Milton,			1
King, Horatio C., Brooklyn, N. Y.,			1
Kjobenhavn, K. D. Videnskab-Selskabs,			2
Knight, Miss Sarah E.,	Newspapers,	6	9
Knoedler, M. & Co., New York, N. Y.,		1	
Kohl, Max, Chemnitz, Germany,			2
Komarin, Samuel,	Map.		
Kristiania, Norwegischen Meteorologischen Instituts,			4
Lake Mohonk Conference,			2
Lausanne, Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles,			2
Lawrence City Mission,			1
Lawrence, City of,		1	
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.,	Newspapers,	205	1153
Lee, Thomas Amory, Topeka, Kansas,			1
Leiden, Rijks-Universiteit,			1
Leland, H. M., Boston,		1	
Liberty Bell,			8
Lindsay, Benjamin J., Marblehead,			2
Liverpool Biological Society,		1	
Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, O.,			4
Lombard, Rev. Herbert E., Sutton,	Bookplate.		
London Geological Society,		1	2
London, Royal Geographical Society,			10
London, Royal Society,			28
Longmans, Green & Co., New York, N. Y.,		1	
Louisiana Historical Society, New Orleans,			1
Louisville (Ky.) Free Public Library,			2
Lynn Free Public Library,		5	9
Lynn Historical Society,			1
Madison (Wis.) Supt. of Public Property,	Maps,	7	
Madrid, Observatorio Astronomico,		1	1
Madrid, Sociedad Espanola de Historia Natural,			15
Maher, Dr. Stephen J., New Haven, Conn.,			3
Maine Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono,			3
Maine Historical Society, Portland,		4	7
Maine State Library, Augusta,		13	1
Manchester, Rev. Alfred,		39	27

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Manchester (Eng.) Literary and Philosophical Society,		4
Manchester (Eng.) Museum,		2
Manchester, Town of,		1
Mangan, Dr. J. J., Lynn,	1	
Manning, J. Woodward, Reading,		1
Mansfield, Charles H., Lynn, Circulars.		35
Marblehead Historical Society, Newspapers.		
Martin, The Misses,	38	16
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore,		2
Massachusetts Agricultural College,		19
Massachusetts General Hospital,		2
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston,	2	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Boston,		1
Massachusetts Magazine,		2
Massachusetts Peace Society, Boston,		5
Massachusetts School for Feeble Minded, Waltham,		2
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides,	11	1
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston,		9
Massachusetts State Board of Health, Boston,		12
Mazama,		1
Medford Historical Society,		5
Meek, Henry M., Pub. Co.,	4	
Mentor,		24
Merchants National Bank, Boston, Circular.		
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, N. Y.,		13
Mexico, Biblioteca Nacional de,		2
Michigan College of Mines,		1
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing,	2	
Michigan State Agricultural College,		3
Michigan, University of,	1	14
Milburn, Rev. U. S.,	3	
Millett, Miss F. E., Valentines.		
Milmer, W. C., Halifax, Nova Scotia,	2	
Milwaukee Public Museum,		1
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul,	1	6
Minnesota, University of,		14
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis,		13
Missouri Historical Review,		3
Missouri, University of,		2
Moody Magazine and Book Company, New York, N.Y.	1	
Moore, Clarence B., Philadelphia, Pa.,	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Moore, Miss Mary,	1	
More Family Historical Journal,		1
Morse, Edward S., Broadsides, Circulars, Postcards,	8	411
Moscow, Société Imperiale des Naturalistes,		2
Museum Journal, Philadelphia, Pa.,		17
Museum of Comparative Zoölogy, Cambridge,		16
Nahant, Town of,		1
Nantucket Historical Society,		1
Napoli, R. Accademia Belle Scienze Fisiche e Matematiche,		
Nation, The,		1
National Academy of Sciences of Washington, D. C.,		10
National Association of Audubon Societies, New York, N. Y.,		2
National Association of Corporation Schools, New York, N. Y.,		6
National Child Labor Committee, New York, N. Y.,		4
National City Bank of New York,		3
National Information Bureau, Cincinnati, O.,		1
National Marine League, Washington, D. C.,	1	
National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Washington, D. C.		4
National Training School, Durham, N. C.,		1
National Wholesale Liquor Dealers' Association of America, Cincinnati, O.,	2	
Nature,		50
Naumkeag Trust Co.,		1
Nautical Gazette,		24
Naval History Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
Nelson, Mrs. Saul A., Georgetown, Maps.		
Nevins, Winfield S., Newspapers, Programs, Photographs, Copper plates,	86	154
Nevins, Mrs. Winfield S.,		2
Nevins Memorial Library, Methuen,		20
Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill.,		1
Newbury, Town of,	1	
Newburyport, City of,	1	
Newburyport Public Library,	9	
Newcomb & Gauss, Circulars, Programs,	1	
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,	1	4
New England Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
Newhall, Miss Mary E.,	3	
Newhall, Milo,	2	
New Hampshire State Library, Concord, N. H.,	3	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark,		5
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		4
New York (N. Y.) Academy of Sciences, Circulars,		13
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply,	1	
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,	1	8
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,		3
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,		15
New York State Historical Assoc., Glen Falls,	1	
New York State Library,	11	
New York State Museum,		1
New York Stock Exchange,	1	
New York, University of,		12
Nichols, Mrs. C. F., West Roxbury,		1
Nichols, Fred H., Lynn,	1	
Nichols, Roger F.,	1	
Nicholson, Brevet Lieut.-Col. John P., Phila., Pa.,	1	
North Andover, Town of,		5
North Carolina Historical Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
North Dakota State Historical Society, Bismarck,	1	
North Dakota, University of,		2
Northend, Miss Mary H.,	2	706
Now and Then News,		12
Oakland (Cal.) Free Library,		2
Oberlin College Library,		1
Ohio, Historical and Philosophical Society of, Cincinnati,		3
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada, Maps,	15	19
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,		13
Panama-Pacific International Exposition, San Francisco, Cal.,		1
Paris, Alliance Française,		31
Paris, Chamber of Commerce,		6
Paris, Journal de Conchyliologie,		5
Paris, Museum d'Histoire Naturelle,		8
Paris, Office National des Universités & Ecoles Françaises,	2	
Paris, Société d'Anthropologie,		4
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		17
Park Museum Bulletin, Providence, R. I.,		1
Parker, Sir Gilbert, London, England,	7	35
Peabody, Edwin N., Photographs.		
Peabody, Estate of Mrs. George L.,	168	290
Peabody, John E., Boston,	2	72
Peabody Academy of Science,	2	35

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Peabody Institute, Baltimore, Md.,		1
Peabody Institute, Danvers,		1
Peabody Institute, Peabody,		3
Peabody Museum of Archæology and Ethnology, Cambridge, Photographs.		2
Pennsylvania Museum, Philadelphia,		5
Pennsylvania Society, New York, N. Y., Circular,		5
Pennsylvania University,	1	19
Pennsylvania Women in New York, Society of,		1
Perkins, Miss Mary B., Photographs, Broadsides,		12
Perkins, Thomas, Boston, Postal cards, Photographs,	13	8
Perkins Institution, Watertown,		2
Perley, Sidney, Newspapers, Maps, Pictures, Charts,	4	22
Pew, William A.,		1
Philadelphia Historical Society of Pennsylvania,		3
Philadelphia (Pa.) Library Company,		1
Phillips, Stephen W., Bookplate,	1	
Phillips Exeter Academy,		4
Pingree, David,		92
Plummer Farm School,		8
Police Monthly,		7
Popence, Paul, Washington, D. C.,		1
Portland (Oregon) Chamber of Commerce,		1
Preston, Mrs. G. M., No. Billerica, Bookplates.		
Price, Mrs. John, Manchester,	6	
Protectionist,		13
Providence, R. I., City Sergeant,	1	
Providence (R. I.) Public Library,		4
Putnam, George G., Clippings, Photographs,		7
Quebec, Université Laval,		1
Queensland, Australia, Royal Geographical Society,		1
Rantoul, Robert S., Bookplate,	1	15
Red Men's Official Journal, Danvers,		11
Redwood Library and Athenæum, Newport, R. I.,		1
Reed, Miss K. W., Methuen,		4
Reith, Richmond, Newspapers,	9	11
Remington Notes,		2
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence,		4
Rice, Franklin P., Worcester,		1
Robinson, John, Circulars, Programs, Postal matter, Photographs, Broadsides, Maps,	23	343
Rockefeller Foundation, New York, N. Y.,		2
Rogers & Manson Co., Boston,		8
Rome, Institut International d'Agriculture,		15

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Ropes, Charles F.,		7
Ropes, Willis H., Broadsides, Programs, Maps, Newspapers, Circulars, Postcards,	6	2
Ropes, Mrs. Willis H.,		1
Rosenberg Library, Galveston, Texas,		5
Rowley, Town of,		1
Rudder,		10
Russell Sage Foundation Library, New York, N. Y.,		5
St. Louis (Mo.) Public Library,		1
Salem Fire Relief Committee,		1
Salem Fraternity, Newspapers, Maps,	24	8
Salem Hospital,		1
Salem Public Library, Newspapers,	1	270
Salem Society for the Higher Education of Women,		1
Salem Woman's Club,		1
Salisbury, Town of,		1
Sanborn, Mrs. Frank B., Marblehead, Map.		
Sargent, Porter E., Boston,		1
Sewell Publishing Co., Ithaca, N. Y.,		1
Shackford, S. B., Dover, N. H.,	1	3
Shanghai Inspectorate General of Customs,	2	10
Shearer, Rev. J. W., Somerville, N. J.,	1	
Skinner, Capt. John B., Photographs.		
Smith, Charles D., Photographs.		1
Smith, J. Foster,	29	146
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.,	9	24
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities,		2
Society of the Army of the Potomac, New York, N. Y.,		1
South Carolina Historical Society,		4
Southworth, Mrs. C. F., Peabody,	1	
Southworth Bros., Beverly,		1
Spinney, W. F.,		1
State Normal School, Salem,		2
State Street Trust Co., Boston,		1
Stavanger Museum, Norway,		1
Sturgis, Dr. B. F.,	1	
Suffolk Engraving Co., Boston, Calendar.		
Sydney, Royal Zoölogical Society of New South Wales,		1
Sze, Alfred, Chinese Legation, London, Eng.,		1
Tappan, Daniel Langdon, Arlington,	1	
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,		4
Thompson, Slason, Chicago, Ill.,	1	

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam.
Three Partners, The,			21
Thruston, R. C. Ballard, Louisville, Ky.,			1
Tokio Imperial University,		1	4
Topsfield Historical Society,		6	
Topsfield, Town of,			1
Toronto, Canadian Institute,		1	1
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,			1
Toronto, University of,		2	8
Trinity College,			1
Tromsö Museum, Norway,			3
Tufts College,			2
Turner, William G. A.,	Engraving.		
United Shoe Machinery Co., Beverly,			48
U. S. Agriculture, Department of,	Maps.	2	417
U. S. Brewers' Association, N. Y.,		1	
U. S. Civil Service Commission,		1	28
U. S. Commerce, Department of,		6	494
U. S. Education, Bureau of,		1	55
U. S. Ethnology, Bureau of,		2	
U. S. Geological Survey,	Maps,	1	7
U. S. House of Representatives,		1	
U. S. Interior Department,	Maps,	4	181
U. S. Interstate Commerce Commission,		1	12
U. S. Labor, Department of,		2	53
U. S. Library of Congress,	Newspapers,	6	121
U. S. Navy Department,		6	19
U. S. Patent Office,		3	62
U. S. Post Office Department,		1	3
U. S. State, Department of,			3
U. S. Superintendent of Documents,	Maps,	174	127
U. S. Treasury Department,		5	74
U. S. War Department,		9	37
Up sal, K. Vetenskaps Societetens Bibliotck,		1	
Valentine, Herbert E., Boston,		1	
Vermont State Library, Montpelier,		1	
Virginia Historical Society, Richmond,			4
War of 1812, General Society of,			1
Ward, Mrs. Mary G.,			11
Warren (Pa.) Academy of Sciences,			1
Washburn-Crosby Co.,		1	
Washington Historical Quarterly,			4
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.,			9
Waters, E. Stanley,			109

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Waters, William C., Jr., Broadsides, Photographs, Newspapers,	27	57
Waxweeler, Emile, Brussels,	1	
Webber, Harry E., Circulars, Newspapers, Photographs,	2	
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland, O.,		1
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs,		5
Wilkins, Fred E., Danvers,	11	
William & Mary College Quarterly,		5
Willson, The Misses, Maps,	3	256
Wilson Bulletin, White Plains, N. Y.,		8
Wisconsin Geological and Natural History Survey, Madison, Maps,	2	
Wisconsin Natural History Society, Milwaukee,		2
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison,	6	
Woman's Relief Corps, Boston,	1	
Woodbury, C. J. H., Boston,		1
World Peace Foundation,		10
World Review,		6
Wyoming Commemorative Association, Wilkes-Barré, Pa.,		1
Wyoming Historical and Geological Society, Wilkes-Barré, Pa.,	1	
Yale University, Map,	1	5
Young, M. H., San Francisco, Cal.,	1	
Zürich, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		3

Digitized by Google

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:—

Arrington, Philip
Babcock, Miss Cecelia R.
Brown, Miss Ellen A.
Buxton, Mrs. Bessie R., Peabody
Cleaveland, Miss Mary
Codman, Miss Martha. C. Washington, D. C.
Coker, Mrs. Fred A.
Davidson, Thomas
Derby, Mrs. Richard, New York, N. Y.
Emerton, James H., Boston
Farwell, Herbert C.
Flint, Thomas B., Ottawa, Can.
Foley, P. K., Boston
Foster, Stephen W., Dorchester
Gauss, Harry C., Washington, D. C.
Gilbert, Shepard D.
Harris, Mrs. Walter L.
Hathaway, Mrs. Eveline L., Peabody
Jenkins, Lawrence W.
Keniston, E. M. Co., Dover, N.H.
Lake, O. E., Topsfield
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.
Mangan, Dr. J. J., Lynn
Marblehead Historical Society
Moore, Miss Mary
Nelson, Mrs. Saul A., Georgetown
Nevins, Winfield S.
Newburyport Public Library
Peabody, A. S.
Perley, Sidney
Pickford, Estate of Mrs. Anna M.
Ramsdell, Miss Eliza Hooper, Marblehead
Rea, Charles S.
Roads, Mrs. B. S. C., Marblehead
Robinson, John
Ropes, Willis H.
Rust, Mrs. Lucy S.
Smith, C. D.
Spencer, John E.
Trumbull, Edward B.
Tudbury, Warren
Waters, William C., Jr.
Wetmore, George Peabody, Newport, R. I.
White, Alden P.
Willson, The Misses

Digitized by Google

GIFTS TO THE MUSEUM.

Abbott, Mrs. Freeman H., Gloucester. Glass cup plate.

Arrington, Philip. Britannia ware, keys, kitchen implements, shoemaker's tools, silhouettes, bottles, pressed glass, lustre ware, souvenirs, sea chest, wine glass, pottery, snuff boxes, Staffordshire ware, sampler, needle work, lace, ginger jar, door scrapers, fire bucket, japanned trays, brass drapery knobs, ambrotypes, auctioneer's hammer, games, valentines, badges, branding iron.

Averill, Mrs. Mary. Glass cup plates.

Barker, Misses. Staffordshire ware.

Batchelder, Mrs. Henry, North Reading. 2 sunshades.

Batchelder, Henry M. Pen and ink portrait of Miss Mary Pauline Perkins, by George M. White, copper plates for printing bank bills for Essex Bank, Salem.

Batchelder, Mrs. Leland, North Reading. Basket, salt glaze bottle.

Baxter, Mrs. Louise C., Southboro. Original package Cowee's lucifer matches.

Bean, Mrs. Myles M., Rockport. Glass cup plate.

Becket, Mrs. George P., Peabody. Glass cup plates.

Bentley, Robert M., Wenham. Cannon ball dug up on Front street, Salem.

Boardman, Miss Mary. Glass cup plate.

Bowdoin, Mrs. Lucy H. Jamb hooks, silver sugar tongs.

Bradley, Mrs. Eveline, Rockport. Glass cup plate, tow cloth, balance scales.

Brockway, Mrs. Alice (Pickford), Brookline. Framed sampler (abt. 1725).

Brooks, Miss Margaret W. Debuscope, bottle, ladies' pocket.

Brown, Mrs. Bessie J., Marblehead. Counterfeit coin.

Bullock, Mrs. Benj. S., Manchester. Glass cup plate.

Buxton, Mrs. Bessie R., Peabody. Tumbler, tin "save all", tow cloth bags, muslin pocket.

Campbell, Mrs. Charlotte S., North Reading. Camphene lamps.

Carleton, John. Embroidered muslin, photographs.

Chapman, Mrs. Harriet M. Wax doll from Southern Europe (1795), snuff box.

Digitized by Google

Chung-huei, Hon. Hwang, Shanghai, China. Early Chinese copper coin.

Codman, Miss Martha C., Washington, D.C. Carved wooden codfish from staircase of Pickman mansion (1743), Pickman coat of arms painted by S. Blythe.

Coker, Mrs. Fred A. Printed cotton, pottery, combed flax, swift, H hinge, bottle.

Crockert, Mrs. Sarah J. Claude Lorraine glass, snuffers and tray, spectacles.

Curwen, Mrs. Ernest W. Photograph of Rev. S. M. Worcester.

Davidson, Thomas F. 2 sketch books of Lydia L. A. Very.

Davis, George W., Nahant. 2 quarryman's hammers, *circa* 1818.

Dayton, Mrs. Mary. Glass cup plate.

Dow, Mrs. Ada B., Topsfield. Souvenir postcards.

Dow, George Francis. Millefiore glass paper weight.

Eaton, Mrs. Walter D., North Reading. Lustre ware jug, tin lantern.

Edwards, William G. Civil war envelopes, broken bank bill.

Fabens, Miss Marie E. Cross stitch fire screen.

Foley, P. K., Boston. Butter mold.

Folsom, Mrs., Dorchester. Derby family costume, flute, Turk's head box.

Forness, Frederick, Peabody. Tanner's "pebbles", bottle (1860).

Gee, Mrs. Ida M., Rockport. Candy jar.

Goldthwait, Dr. Joel, Boston. Cordial set.

Gott, Mrs. Abby A., Rockport. Glass cup plate.

Gray, Harry A., Boston. Fractional currency.

Gross, Mrs. M. P. Dolls, swift, laces, costumes, picture frames, hoop skirts.

Guild, Mr. and Mrs. J. Auson, Brookline. Oriental Lowestoft teapot and cups.

Harris, George M., Peabody. Tea stand (French).

Haskell, Miss Margaret. Oil portrait of Miss Mary Derby, photograph.

Hathaway, Mrs. Eveline L., Peabody. Framed oil portrait of Mrs. Lydia (Osborne) Pierce by Charles Osgood.

Heffernan, John E. Druggist's cast-iron mortar.

Hodgkins, Mrs. Ellen M. Glass cup plate.

Howard, Cecil H. C., Bebee, Ark. Daguerreotypes, tintypes, silhouette and photographs.

Howarth, Mrs. Miriam S., Peabody. Mortar and pestle.

Hunt, Miss Sarah E. Photographs.

Jelly, Mrs. William M. Canvass coin bags, batten door with wooden latch.

Digitized by Google

Jenkins, Lawrence W. Photographs, stereoscopic views, pottery, games, puzzles, baskets, toys, glass cup plates, coffin plates, glass cigar holder, bottles, razor, railroad tickets, photographic negatives.

Jenks, Mrs. Eliza L. Miniature of Capt. Thomas Williams, ambrotype, needlework, Rockingham jug.

Jeremy, Miss Flora B., Rockport. Staffordshire saucer.

Kiley, David A. Mortar and pestle.

Kimball, Miss M. A. Glass cup plate.

King, Miss Annie F. Binché lace, souvenir postcards, hair jewelry, funeral ring, jet jewelry.

Knight, Miss Sarah E. Glass cup plates, painted bread tray.

Knutsford, Mrs. Lucy A., Rockport. Pressed glass ware, brass ornaments.

Lane, Gorham, Rockport. Bung borer.

Lathrop, Mrs. E. K., Gloucester. Carved wooden eagle from Harwood Building.

Lee, Mrs. F. H. Oil portrait of Francis Cabot, miniatures, laces, porcelain bas relief of N. Bowditch, Civil War correspondence, silver porringer and spoons, shawls, pocketbooks, souvenir postcards, Lee family correspondence, snuff boxes, fans, silver spoons, patch box, shoe buckles, scent bottles, fob seals, mourning rings, jewelry, ornamental boxes, shell combs, paper money, valentines, shoes, bas relief of Franklin by Duplessis, engravings, baskets, bandboxes, pottery, pewter tea jar, sword, games, tall clock made by David Wood, Lee family furniture, Staffordshire and oriental china, rug, fire buckets, toy furniture, Civil war chest, oil portrait of Mrs. Benjamin Carpenter, oil portraits by Greenwood of Benjamin Gerrish, Governor of Bermuda, his wife, mother and child, Clark coat of arms.

Leland, George, Boston. Oil portrait of Timothy Ropes and son.

Lovett, Miss Annie F., Beverly. Embroidered flounce, lithograph in larch cone frame.

Lovett, Miss Annie F. Games, pasteboard boxes.

Low, Miss Susan, Rockport. Glass cup plates, pressed glass.

McShay, George B. Hewing axe.

Martin, Misses. Lace cap and cap box.

Mercer, Henry C., Doylestown, Pa. Slab of tiles from the Moravian Pottery and Tile Works.

Merritt, H. A. Claw hammer.

Millar, Rev. Donald, New York City. Plans of John Ward house, photographs.

Miller, William. Child's boot (1850).

Millett, Mrs. Benj. H. Brown glaze jug.

Digitized by Google

Morse, A. P., Wellesley. Bottles.
Nichols, Charles F., M. D., Estate of, Boston. Daguerreotype.
Old Ladies' Home, Salem. Shell comb.
Oxton, Mrs. Marie R., Hyde Park. Wall paper (1812).
Page, Bela, Estate of, Hardwick. Staffordshire ware.
Patillo, A. Manson, Gloucester. Reproduction of wall paper.
Peabody, Edwin N. Photographic negatives.
Peabody, Mrs. George L., Estate of. Water color of ship "Borneo".
Peabody Museum, Salem. 4 portrait busts, collection of tiles, snuff box, mosaic tiling.
Perkins, Miss Mary, Marblehead. Ship's pass, commission of privateer "Conger" (1799), autographs, costumes.
Putnam, George G. Badges, campaign buttons, etc.
Rantoul, Robert S. Souvenir postcard.
Reith, Richmond. Sandbox, oak joist from old house cor. Church St., Salem.
Robinson, John. Postcards, bottle, coins.
Ropes, Willis H. Glass bottles, ginger jar, Staffordshire ware, Rockingham bowl, mantel ornaments, spectacles, pottery, tile calendar, coins, photographs, shoemaker's tools.
Ross, Miss Julia A., Quincy. Staffordshire cup.
Ruggles, Henry S., Wakefield. Souvenir postcard.
Salem Fraternity. Games, sterescopic views, early typewriter.
Saunders, Miss Mary T. Lead pencil made by John Thoreau, dolls, dressed figure groups.
Smart, Mrs. C. H., Peabody. Costume.
Smart, Charles H., Peabody. Photographs.
Southworth, Mrs. C. F., Peabody. Staffordshire ware, glass cup plate, school reward, relic of Boston fire.
Spencer, Lt.-Col. John E. Brass connection of Salem Aqueduct Co.
Spencer, Lt.-Col. John E. and Maj. Lawrence W. Jenkins. Cupola from the Pickman-Derby-Brookhouse mansion.
Stanley, Miss Mary E. Piece of English chintz (1824).
Stickney, Walter J. Photographic negatives.
Sweetser, J. Homer, Lynn. Dutch tiles.
Symonds, Mrs. Eben B. Staffordshire cup plates, souvenir postcards.
Tarr, Harvey H., Rockport. Framed lithographs.
Tileston, Mrs. Mary W., Brookline. Framed photograph of Caleb Foote.
Tresnon, Mrs. Charles, Rockport. Indian bannock board.
Tufts, Mrs. Abby J. Delft dish, oil portrait of Hugh McLean.
Welch, A. N., Peabody. Rockingham ware, tobacco cutter.
West, Arthur W. Silver watches, photographic negatives, photographs.

Digitized by Google

Weston, Charles H., London, England. Silver patch box, ewer and teaspoons.

Whidden, Mrs. Helen E. Glass cup plate.

Wiley, Capt. William F., Peabody. Glass cup plate.

Willoughby, Charles C., Cambridge. Hand-woven coverlet.

Willson, Misses. Staffordshire ware, bunches of quills, costume, silhouettes, photographs, "patch", pottery, baskets, band-boxes, drawn rug, medicine chest, gloves, fan, melon seed handbag.

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 7, 1917

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

SALEM, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
1917

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
Printers
SALEM, MASS.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1918.

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

ALDEN P. WHITE	Term expires May, 1921
HENRY M. BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1920
EDWARD S. MORSE	Term expires May, 1919
STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1918

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1921
- LAWRENCE W. JENKINS
- SIDNEY PERLEY
- LELAND H. COLE

Term expires May, 1920
- DAVID PINGREE
- WILLIS H. ROPES
- FRANCIS B. C. BRADLEE

Term expires May, 1919
- GEORGE H. ALLEN
- HENRY W. BELKNAP
- PHILIP LITTLE

Term expires May, 1918
- WILLIAM H. GOVE
- JOHN ALBREE
- ARTHUR W. WEST

SECRETARY

GEORGE FRANCIS DOW

TREASURER

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

ALICE G. WATERS

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1917—May, 1918

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*.

David Pingree
Henry M. Batchelder
George H. Allen
Leland H. Cole

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

JOHN ALBREE, Chairman.

Sidney Perley
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Stephen W. Phillips
Gardner M. Jones
Arthur W. West
Henry W. Belknap
Francis B. C. Bradlee

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman.

Alden P. White
Edward S. Morse
William O. Chapman
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Henry W. Belknap
Leland H. Cole

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS H. ROPES, Chairman.

William A. Horton
John Albree
David M. Little
George G. Putnam
Frank A. Gardner

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PIERCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT, Chairman

Stephen W. Phillips
John Robinson
William O. Chapman
Willis H. Ropes

CURATORS

Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Horticulture, David Pingree
Curator of Literature, John Albree
Curator of Manuscripts, Henry W. Belknap
Curator of the Museum, The Secretary.
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Science, Edward S. Morse

COMMITTEE ON HORTICULTURE

DAVID PINGREE, Chairman

Mary T. Saunders
Richards B. Mackintosh
William O. Chapman
John Robinson

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

ALDEN P. WHITE, Chairman.

Joshua Phippen
Arthur F. Harlow
Lewis J. Bridgman
Philip Little
Frank W. Benson

COMMITTEE ON HISTORY

GEORGE H. ALLEN, Chairman

Ezra D. Hines
Sidney Perley
Stephen W. Phillips
John Albree

COMMITTEE TO VISIT THE COLLECTIONS IN CHARGE OF THE PEABODY MUSEUM OF SALEM

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, Chairman

Arthur W. West
George H. Allen
Leland H. Cole
William O. Chapman

Digitized by Google

RECEPTION COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Mrs. Winfield S. Nevins
Mrs. Charles S. Osgood
Mrs. Gardner M. Jones
Helen D. Lander
Mrs. Francis H. Lee
Willis H. Ropes
Wallace A. Chisholm
Robert Osgood
John B. Ropes
William O. Safford
William C. Waters, jr.
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Edward S. Morse
Robert M. Mahoney
Lucy B. Willson
Rufus D. Adams

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

It hardly seems necessary to make a report in regard to the Institute, as everything of interest will be dealt with in the reports of the Secretary, the Librarian, and the Treasurer.

The acquisition of the Pierce-Johonnot-Nichols House as an Historical Monument is an event of great importance. Sometime ago a committee was appointed by the Essex Institute, consisting of Mr. John Robinson, Mr. Stephen W. Phillips and myself, to consider the question of the purchase and preservation of the Mansion. Through the kindness and generosity of the Misses Nichols, the house was finally purchased for the Institute. I am sure all of our members will be glad to feel that the Misses Nichols are to remain in the old homestead during their lives. At certain stated times the house will be shown to persons who present a card from the Essex Institute. It would have been a great misfortune to Salem had this house been torn down and removed elsewhere—a danger by no means imaginary—or had it fallen into the hands of people who did not appreciate all that it means to this community. Built in the latter part of the eighteenth century by Samuel McIntire, whose fame as an architect, not only in Salem but in the country at large, is greater now than perhaps at any time since his death, the house remains to-day practically unchanged. Through the efforts of Mr. Phillips, the Treasurer of the Committee, the sum of $20,300 (which, with interest, amounted to $20,455.73), was raised from sixty-seven contributors without any expense. We paid the Misses Nichols the sum of $10,000; we set aside as a permanent Endowment Fund (now in the hands of the Treasurer of the Institute) the sum of $8,000; and we have reserved

Digitized by Google

for immediate repairs the sum of $2,455.73. Among the contributors, eighteen were from Salem, where the sum of $3910 was raised, but as this amount was principally made up of large contributions, the answers to our appeal, which was not very general, were not satisfactory. It is strongly urged that every member of the Institute, as well as their friends, will endeavor to subscribe something toward the preservation of this house, as a good deal of money must be spent in repairs, and the Endowment Fund should be raised to at least $10,000. The great benefactor, who made the purchase of the house possible, was Mr. Willard Straight, of New York, who gave the sum of $8000, merely because he had seen the house, appreciated its charms and beauty, and felt that such a house should be saved "as an example to the architects and builders of the future."

The By-Laws are to be altered at this meeting so as to have a regular Standing Committee for the Preservation of the Pierce-Nichols House.

The names of the people to whom we are indebted for this fund are as follows:

Messrs. Andrews, Jacques & Rantoul
Mrs. George L. Andrews
Mr. Alfred Bowditch
Mrs. Charles P. Bowditch
Mr. William G. Barker
Mrs. L. H. Bowdoin
Mr. John F. Cabeen
Hon. Joseph Hodges Choate
Miss Martha C. Codman
Mr. and Mrs. John Silsbee Curtis
Mrs. Edward Walter Clarke
Mr. Edward S. Dodge
Miss Caroline O. Emmerton
Master J. Nicholas Estabrook
Mrs. William C. Endicott
Mr. William C. Endicott
Mr. Henry Clay Frick
Mr. William H. Gove
Mrs. Edwin F. Green
Mrs. A. P. Goodhue
Miss S. Louisa Huntington
Miss Sarah Cooper Hewitt
Miss Eleanor G. Hewitt
Mrs. J. Norman Jackson
Miss Elizabeth Jackson
Mrs. William F. Jenks
Mrs. David P. Kimball
Miss Annie F. King
Mrs. David Mason Little
The Misses Lander
Mrs. Francis H. Lee
Mrs. J. A. Mitchell
Mrs. George H. Mifflin
Mr. Grenville H. Norcross
Mr. John W. T. Nichols
Mr. George Nichols
Mr. Wallace Nutting
Mr. Robert Osgood
Mr. and Mrs. Stephen W. Phillips

Digitized by Google

Miss Mary B. Phillips
Gen. Charles Lawrence Peirson
Mr. George Augustus Peabody
Mrs. Clara Ropes Prescott
Mrs. William L. Parker
Mr. Charles Ray
Miss Margaret Rantoul
Mrs. Neal Rantoul
Mrs. Jacob C. Rogers
Mr. Willard Straight
Mr. Francis Shaw
Miss Clara Endicott Sears
Mrs. J. Montgomery Sears
Mr. Richard M. Saltonstall
Mrs. George H. Shattuck
The Misses Stone
Mr. John L. Saltonstall
Mr. George West
Mr. Richard Wheatland
Mrs. Stephen Goodhue Wheatland
Mrs. John Walker
The Misses Wilson
Miss Gertrude R. White
Miss Alice F. Whitney

A remarkable collection of clocks (152) and watches (31) has been given to the Institute by Mrs. Hammond (who is a granddaughter of the late John Clarke Lee of Salem), in memory of her husband, Charles Mifflin Hammond—the son of Gardiner Greene Hammond and Elizabeth Crowninshield Mifflin, who was born at Nahant, August 4, 1861, graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1883, and lived for many years on a ranch at Upper Lake, Lake County, California, where he died June 14, 1915. Mr. Hammond had a passion for collecting clocks and watches, and for more than twenty-five years was absorbed in so doing. This taste seems to have been inherited from his great-grandfather, the Honorable Benjamin Williams Crowninshield (a well known man in this community in the early part of the last century), who also had a fine collection. The clocks arrived in bad condition, but Mrs. Hammond is having them put in proper order, and hopes some day to give a fund which will enable the Institute to keep the clocks in repair, and to add to the collection from time to time. Mr. Hammond was a strong, vigorous character, was famous in his class at Harvard as a rowing man, and was much beloved and appreciated by those who knew him. It is proposed, during the coming summer, to have an exhibition of these clocks.

Mrs. Francis H. Lee, who last year gave such an interesting collection to the Institute, has, during the past year, added to the Lee Collection by contributing furniture, pictures, pottery and toys.

Digitized by Google

The heirs of the late George Augustus Gardner, of Boston, 1829-1916, have presented to the Institute a charming marble figure of "Marguerite," made in 1859 by William Wetmore Story, the American sculptor in Rome. This was purchased in Europe by Mr. Gardner's parents, Mr. and Mrs. John Lowell Gardner, and for many years remained in their Boston home. Mrs. Gardner was Catherine Elizabeth Peabody, daughter of Joseph Peabody, the eminent merchant of Salem, and was born and married in the house which stood on the site of the old Plummer Hall, now a part of the Institute. It is fitting that any work done by Mr. Story—the most distinguished American sculptor of his time and generation—should find a place in the Institute, for Mr. Story was born in Salem, and though he passed his life in Rome, he always took pride in the fact that Salem was his birthplace.

In the death of James Potter Franks, a familiar figure on the streets of Salem for more than forty-seven years has disappeared. Mr. Franks became Rector of Grace Church, Salem, when a comparatively young man, and died in the fullness of his powers, beloved and esteemed not only by his parishioners, but by the entire community. His quiet, dignified, unselfish, pure character brought sunshine into the home of joy or sorrow. The example of such a life is far reaching, and will be a tender memory to those who are left behind. In 1873 he was elected a member of the Institute, was a member of the Library Committee from 1907, and became a member of the Council in 1916.

In the death of McDonald Ellis White, the Institute has lost a most valuable member. He had a very charming personality, was very cultivated, had an unusual knowledge of books, attended the meetings of the Institute very faithfully, and showed much interest in everything pertaining to its welfare. In 1895 he was elected a member of the Institute, and became a member of the Council in 1913.

In the death of Patrick Keating, who for seven years was janitor of the buildings, the Institute has met with a severe loss. The position is an important one, hard to

Digitized by Google

fill satisfactorily. Mr. Keating was an unusual man, and will be greatly missed. Always faithful and competent in his work, he took a personal interest in the welfare of the Institute.

As the years go on, it is interesting to see how many families who have had ties in the past with Salem, drift back to the old town, and deposit in the Essex Institute or the Peabody Museum treasures which have more value here than they would have elsewhere—because they form a part of the history of Salem, either historical or mercantile, The two Museums are doing their full share in educating not only our own people, but those from all parts of the country as well. When you consider how many thousands visit these Museums during the year, it is very gratifying to feel that they are both run by men who have studied the problems of Museums here and in Europe, and who are willing, on small compensation, to give their lives to the fine, unselfish and competent work.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1917, was 589 in number, consisting of 520 active members, 26 life members, and 43 on the corresponding list. This is a gain of nineteen members over the previous year. During the year 57 active members have been elected and accepted membership, while 9 have withdrawn, 15 have been dropped for nonpayment of the annual assessment, and 14 have died. Among the latter were William P. Andrews of Capri, Italy, but long a resident of Salem, who was elected a member in 1870; Rev. DeWitt S. Clark of Salem, who became a member in 1879; Rev. James P. Franks of Salem, a member since 1873 and a member of the Council since May, 1916; Miss Mary Osgood Hodges of Topsfield, a member since 1870; Hon. Seth Low of New York City; and McDonald E. White of Salem, a member of the Council since October, 1913.

The attendance in the Museum has been over nine per cent greater than last year. The largest attendance on any one day was on Sunday, Feb. 18, 1917, when 499 persons passed through the picture gallery between two and five o'clock.

Attendance	Week-days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1916	820	737	208
June	825	589	121
July	1546	543	155
Aug.	2493	561	
Sept.	1382	840	269
Oct.	1007	1202	211
Nov.	502	1107	137
Dec.	377	1810	137
Jan., 1917	456	1101	271
Feb.	428	1680	208

Digitized by Google

Mar.	499	1364	
Apr.	454	1399	152

Week days,	10,789
Sundays,	12,933
Holidays,	1,869
Total,	25,591

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute. Eight lectures were given in the Free Course, all of which were illustrated. Six evenings were occupied by the Home Course.

The Free Course was as follows:—

Dec. 11, 1916. Mr. Charles W. Furlong of Boston—"Brazil, the Land of the Southern Cross."

Dec. 18, 1916. Mr. Ernest Harold Baynes of Meriden, N. H.—"Wild Birds and How to Attract Them."

Jan. 8, 1917. Rev. M. J. Ahern, S. J., Head of the Department of Chemistry and Geology, Boston College—"A Journey through the Rockies, with a side trip to South-eastern Alaska."

Jan. 22, 1917. Mr. Wallace Nutting of Framingham—"Early American Homes and Their Furnishings."

Feb. 5, 1917. Miss Alice Van Leer Carrick of Hanover, N. H.—"Collecting."

Feb. 19, 1917. Charles W. Townsend, M. D., of Boston—"The Ipswich Sand Dunes."

Mar. 5, 1917. Mr. Byron Wm. Reed of Boston, formerly of the University of Porto Rico—"Porto Rico."

Mar. 19, 1917. Dr. George H. Pepper of New York City—"The Hopi Indians of Arizona."

The Home Course was as follows:—

Jan. 1, 1917. Rev. Oliver Hart Bronson, pastor of the Tabernacle Church, Salem—"The New American and His Problems."

Jan. 15, 1917. Mrs. John M. Raymond of Salem—"Rome: Its Art and Architecture."

Digitized by Google

Jan. 29, 1917. Mr. Charles Frederick Whitney of the State Normal School, Salem—"The Franciscan Missions of New Mexico and California."

Feb. 12, 1917. Mrs. William M. Jelly of Salem—"Basketry."

Feb. 26, 1917. Mr. Winfield S. Nevins of Salem—"Hawthorne's Removal from the Salem Custom House."

Mar. 12, 1917. Stephen W. Phillips, Esq., of Salem—"The South Seas."

The small hall in the Museum building having been fitted up to receive the Hammond Collection of Clocks, the meetings of the Salem Hospital Alumnae Association and the Old Planters Society have been held in the Reading Room, which also has been used for the rehearsals of the Salem Oratorio Society. The stereopticon lantern at Academy Hall again has been loaned to the city for its work in the evening schools, and also on several other occasions for charitable or patriotic purposes.

The publications of the year include the current volume of the Historical Collections and the Annual Report. The fifth volume of the "Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County" has been issued and the sixth volume is about one-half in type. The first volume of the "Probate Records of Essex County" also has been issued and the second volume is partly in type. The first volume of the "Vital Records of Salem," containing one-half of the births, has been completed, and the second volume, containing the remainder of the births, will go to press next month, and be followed by the vital records of Carlisle and Stoneham. The "Plumer Genealogy" by Sidney Perley, a volume of 259 pages, and a "History of the Eastern Railroad" by Francis B. C. Bradley, containing 111 pages, with numerous illustrations, have been completed. The latter is a most interesting volume and should meet with an immediate sale. The new edition of the "Visitor's Guide to Salem," containing 234 pages of text and 119 illustrations, was published during the fall. It was largely rearranged and rewritten, and with the number of new and attractive illustrations, it should be

Digitized by Google

well received, and not only be of value to the stranger in town, but also be most useful for historical reference in Salem families, in fact be a necessary adjunct to every enlightened home. Copies have been presented to the city to equip the desk of every teacher in the public schools.

A life member of the Institute, Mr. Ogden Codman of New York City, becoming interested in the vital records found on the gravestones in the Boston cemeteries, has defrayed the cost of compiling and publishing, by the Institute, the "Inscriptions and Tomb Burials in the Central Burying Ground, Boston," a volume of 167 printed pages. The inscriptions in the Granary Burying Ground, very imperfectly done by Bridgman in 1856, also have been compiled and are ready to be printed.

Dr. Samuel A. Green of Boston long has had in his possession a volume of manuscript records kept by the Rev. John Fiske, who was assistant pastor of the Salem Church from 1637 to 1639, and afterwards the first minister at Wenham and at Chelmsford. The volume contains nearly three hundred pages of vital records, church proceedings and religious musings, and is written in almost a mycroscopic hand, with frequent puzzing abbreviations. In fact, to the copyist, it is the most atrocious piece of writing that I have ever seen. Dr. Green has presented this volume to the Essex Institute, and is most anxious that it should be printed at his expense. About one-fourth part has been deciphered, and the close of the year should see the manuscript in the printer's hands.

The publications of the Institute during the past year total 2688 printed pages.

The radiopticon has been loaned frequently, and the collection of souvenir postcards has been in constant use, notably by the Phillips and Bentley Schools. Thirty-seven schools and societies have visited the Museum, and numerous short talks have been given to classes.

The gifts to the Museum include important additions to the Francis H. Lee collection, consisting of furniture, portraits, engravings, pottery and toys. There are three excellent portraits by Greenwood, all painted before 1750, and a portrait of the wife of Capt. Benjamin Carpenter, of a little later period.

Digitized by Google

Perhaps the most important and certainly the most unusual gift to the Museum has been the Charles Mifflin Hammond Collection of Clocks, 152 in number, representing almost every type. There are tall clocks from England, Ireland, Sweden and Germany; mantel clocks from France, and skeleton or fusee movements from England; queer clocks from China and Japan; an ancient timepiece from a Swedish monastery; a fine Friesland clock which has below the dial a harbor view with several tin ships rising and falling as the tin waves undulate with the movement of the works. Connecticut clocks are represented in all varieties. There are several fine Willards and a very unusual clock made by James Ferguson of London about 1750, which tells the time simultaneously in twelve of the principal cities of the world. With the clocks came thirty-two watches. As the clocks were shipped to Salem from a ranch in California located over fifty miles from a railroad, it is not strange that some repairs will be necessary, but it is hoped that the collection can be placed on view within a few weeks in the western anteroom on the first floor of the Museum building—a room already refitted for its semi-permanent exhibition.

From Mr. Joseph Wilkins came a cast iron fire back which originally was brought from Ipswich. On the face of the casting may be read "I[srael] B[aker] 1722."

Miss Elizabeth H. Clark of Boston has given a most interesting and almost unique article of clothing—a farthingale, formerly in the Crowninshield family—a form of whalebone hoop extending the skirts on either side and not in a circle as was the fashion fifty years ago. In the 17th century portraits by Velasquez of the Spanish ladies of his time, the farthingale appears in finest flower, a monstrosity that today would evoke laughter or tears rather than masculine admiration. Miss Clark also gave bands worn by Doctor Bentley, naval uniforms, etc.

Mrs. Charles M. Duren has given fans and articles of costume.

Mr. Lawrence W. Jenkins has added to the collection of pressed glass cup plates, 26 new examples. The collection now totals 120 different specimens.

Digitized by Google

Mr. Willis H. Ropes has presented a great variety of objects and aided in the purchase of many others.

A short paragraph in the Boston Post relating to the collection of Rogers groups in our Museum, which in slightly varied form also appeared in other newspapers, brought on a small avalanche of letters relating to Rogers' work, with the result that eleven new subjects have been added to the collection, which now numbers thirty-one examples.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

In the following report the daily routine of the library which occupies the greater part of the time is passed over without comment, as it would be dull indeed for the members to hear that a certain number of books have been entered in the accession book, labelled, plated, embossed, classified, numbered, cataloged, and placed in proper position on the shelves each day. It *is* desirable to mention some of the interesting gifts and the more important books purchased, and to ask for more frequent donations of books and a more general use of the library by the members.

The additions to the Library during the past year have been as follows:—

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donations and exchange,	2045	3162	4902
By purchase,	393	79	198
By subscription,			590

Total of accessions, 2438 volumes, and 8931 pamphlets and serials.

Among the many gifts to the library should be mentioned the following:—From the library of the late Frederick Lewis Gay of Brookline, who was an enthusiastic collector of rare Americana, 150 volumes, including the Calendar of State Papers, Colonial series,—the Publications of the Navy Record Society, and many genealogies and local histories which were needed on our shelves.

As a summer resident of Marblehead, Dr. Gay became interested in collecting Marblehead material, and this has been presented to the Institute by Mrs. Gay. This collection, numbering about 65 volumes, many of which have beautiful bindings, includes biographies and genealogies of local families, printed sermons of early ministers

Digitized by Google

of the town, together with manuscript abstracts from the town records and from deeds and wills, and typewritten copies from the Massachusetts archives of all items relating to Marblehead. In addition to this the collection includes 91 maps and plans, and a folio volume of maps of Essex County. Among the books is the following Salem imprint of more than usual interest and rarity,—"The Continental Key of the liberties of America, in three parts, to which is annexed, The Lamentation of a bad market." The third edition, adorned with nine plates. New York, printed, Salem reprinted and sold by E. Russell at his printing office upper end of Main-Street, 1776.

It is a political poem, and the following lines which appear on the title page will give some idea of the style:

"Perhaps the Critics of the Age
May find a Fault in ev'ry Page,
Or yet, perhaps, in ev'ry Line,
Well, they've their Faults, I have mine.
If any Man should ask the Price,
One or two Shillings take your Choice.
Sometimes true Whigs have given Twenty,
But Tories think that Five is plenty."

One of the plates with which it is adorned is a crude woodcut of Captain James Mugford of Marblehead, and a footnote contains an account of his capture of a British store-ship on May 17th, 1776.

From the Haverhill Public Library, through the co-operation of Mr. John G. Moulton, the Librarian, we have received 342 additions to our Haverhill and Bradford imprints, including town and school reports, directories, church manuals, etc.

From Mrs. Robert Saltonstall of Readville, a collection of maps, including 17 rolled and 80 folded maps, 1 bound volume, and 2 large globes with stands.

From Mrs. David P. Coffin, the "Whole Booke of Psalmes collected into English meeter by Thomas Sternhold, John Hopkins and others: with apt Notes to sing them withall," published in London, 1614. This is a perfect copy, in fine condition and finely bound in blue half morocco.

Digitized by Google

Mr. George Francis Dow has made large additions to the Caricature Collection which he presented to the Institute last year, buying new books as published and filling up sets of periodicals as opportunity offered. About 300 volumes, which include many interesting cartoons relating to the European war, have been given the past year, and the collection now contains a practically complete set of Life, Puck, and Judge, many of which were purchased unbound, 100 volumes having been completed and bound by Mr. Dow during the year.

Thanks are due as in former years to Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Willis H. Ropes, Hugh F. E. Farrell, and Harry Webber, for their continued interest in the library and frequent donations to its collections, and to the Salem Public Library and the Salem Fraternity for files of Salem newspapers.

The fund available for the purchase of books has been expended under the direction of the Book Committee along the usual lines,—in strengthening the special collections and building up the genealogy and local history, and special efforts have been made to secure books to facilitate the study of English ancestry. Of these 259 volumes of English parish registers, visitations, etc., were purchased at the auction sale of the libraries of the late Henry Fitz-Gilbert Waters and the late J. Henry Lea, both well known experts in English research. This lot included 60 volumes of the London Parish Register Society, a set of the Index Library, and 106 volumes of the Royal Commission on Historical Manuscripts. Also extracts from English records compiled by J. Henry Lea as follows: 15 folio volumes containing copies of wills from the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, the Commissary Court of London, etc.; 87 notebooks containing transcripts from wills, parish registers, visitations, etc., and about 2500 cards indexing the names in these transcripts. These, together with the Waters-Withington abstracts, which were purchased in London last year, comprise the largest collection of English genealogical manuscripts in the country.

The Waters-Withington manuscripts, which were fully

Digitized by Google

described in the report a year ago, have been carefully worked over under the supervision of Mr. Henry W. Belknap. About 14,000 typewritten wills, arranged by family,—the Act Books of Essex, Colchester, Norwich, etc.,—and the Close Rolls of Elizabeth, James I and Charles I have been bound, and the typewritten Parish Registers, the Chancery Proceedings, and the Court Records are ready for binding. The remainder of the wills, the calendars of the wills, and the Parish Registers have been arranged in vertical files, and the large mass of correspondence has been alphabetically arranged in letter files. Any of the bound volumes may be consulted upon application in the library, but the unbound portion, which might be disarranged by handling, is only available through one of the members of the staff who is familiar with the collection.

Donations have been made to the manuscript collection by 31 persons, and among them may be mentioned the following: From the estate of Miss Louise Tracy of New Haven, Conn., a professional genealogist, 174 notebooks containing the results of her researches for a number of years; from Mrs. Augustus A. Galloupe of Beverly, a box of manuscripts, including copies of Beverly church records, cemetery inscriptions, and notes relating to Beverly families collected by the late Augustus A. Galloupe; from Mrs. Mary J. Low of Belfast, Me., over 2000 pieces of correspondence of the Hon. Nathan Read, the inventor; from Mr. Hugh F. E. Farrell, a journal kept by Byron Gilman of Lynn, from 1861 to 1864, interleaved with programs, photographs, etc., giving an account day by day of incidents connected with the departure of the first Lynn company for the war; from Dr. Samuel A. Green of Boston, a manuscript notebook kept by the Rev. John Fiske,the first minister of Wenham and Chelmsford. Seven log books have been added to the collection, four of which are whaling voyages, three from Salem, and one, the ship Lemuel C. Richmond, from Bristol, R. I., to the South Pacific and return, 1834 to 1837. The last must have been a very profitable voyage judging by the number of whales pictured in it.

Digitized by Google

The appropriation for binding has been used in binding current historical magazines and files of Salem and Essex County newspapers, and in repairing worn volumes from the genealogy and local history.

The classification and cataloging has progressed normally, all current additions to classes already cataloged being completed to date.

The purchase of printed cards from the Library of Congress and the American Library Association has been continued so far as practicable, and 8483 cards have been purchased at a cost of $72.15.

The attendance in the library has been about the same as last year, but it is much less than it should be. The reading room for members is quiet and attractive, and many more should form the habit of spending an occasional half hour there, keeping in touch with the current periodicals. Members have the privilege of borrowing books, and several of the magazines are available for home use as soon as received. Members' privileges in the library may be transferred to a friend by use of guest cards, which are issued for limited periods. The use of the books for study and reference is not restricted to members, and anyone making researches is welcomed and assisted.

Digitized by Google

Treasurer's Report to May 1, 1917.

Balance from last Report			$1,851 85
Income General Fund	$5,953 75		
Less Miscellaneous Charges	16 00		
		$5,937 75	
Income Permanent Fund		6,104 33	
Income Temporary Funds		440 79	
Assessment of Members		1,512 00	
			13,994 87
Sales of Publications, etc			2,236 11
Income Very House Memorial	$225 00		
Less Repairs and Expenses	189 59		
			35 41
Transfer from Rare Book Fund for Waters-Withington MSS			165 05
Contribution from Ogden Codman for Publication of Codman Vital Records			402 42
Contribution from Samuel A. Green, M. D., for Publication of Fiske Note Book			150 00
Contribution from Miss Stokes for Binding of Waters-Withington MSS.			25 00
			$18,850 71

EXPENDITURES.

Salaries		$5,347 60	
Extra Labor		403 44	
Fuel		613 55	
Light and Water		89 47	
Postage and Express		409 26	
Supplies and Printing		368 31	
Furniture and Fixtures		200 78	
Library, Periodicals, etc		1,044 18	
China Library		103 01	
Repairs		188 88	
Publications		1,093 96	
Insurance (Current)		10 19	
Binding		524 58	
Annual Meeting		54 06	
Lectures		359 48	
Museum Objects		350 91	
Natural History and Horticulture		15 05	
			$11,676 75
Court Records		750 31	
Visitor's Guide		611 03	
Codman Vital Records		377 23	
Probate Records		702 63	
Fiske Note Book		44 95	
Waters-Withington MS. Coll		164 85	
			2,651 00
Transfer to Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)			400 00
Income Funded:			
Rare Book Fund		32 22	
Mack Medical Library Fund		53 52	
Witch Hill Monument Fund		04	
China Library Room Fund		21 94	
John James Currier Fund		1 81	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund		1 00	
Books for Medical Library		310 81	
Very Burial Lot		503 48	
			923 82
Balance of Cash—Secretary		17 47	
Treasurer		3,181 67	
			3,199 14
			$18,850 71

The Funds invested for Income are $304,634 11
Of the market value of 212,605 34

Respectfully submitted,

William O. Chapman,

Salem, May 1, 1917. *Treasurer.*

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "PERMANENT FUND."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes,"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural Hstory Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	2,550 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs," .	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, "for purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections,"	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund" for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library," . . .	5,000 00
1895	William Mack, M. D. bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79
1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00

Digitized by Google

1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot," . .	3,571 05
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers, Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs,"	1,000 00
1915	Harriet Rose Lee Fund, "Income to be used for general purposes," . . .	2,000 00
1917	Pierce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal Street, Salem, ...	10,500.00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	10,738 39
		$100,772.33

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and interest are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General Subscription, for repairs and improvement of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plumer Smith bequest, for "genal purposes,"	4,770 00
1898	George L. Ames bequest, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28
1900	Elizabeth Wheatland bequest, for "general literary and scientific uses," . .	3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Cheever bequest, "in memory of Charles G. Cheever," for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00
1909	General Charles L. Pierson donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00

Digitized by Google

1913	Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes,"	500 00
——	General Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	29,391 66
		$238,229 95

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund, ...	$1 88
Manuscript Preservation Donation, ...	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund, ...	565 77
Rare Book Fund, ...	161 38
Insurance Fund, ...	6,260 19
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M. D., bequest, ...	1,586 89
John James Currier Book Fund, ...	63 56
Mary Mason Brooks Fund, ...	51 00
Pierce-Nichols House Preservation Fund, . .	8,150 00
	$17,840 67

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

	Book Value
5 Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank,	$577 50
30 Shares National Shawmut Bank,	4,562 31
46 Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	6,099 85
1 Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred,	72 60
2 Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common,	143 75
11 Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common,	2,045 67
33 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway. Preferred,	3,943 50
17 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common,	1,621 64
17 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred,	2,570 50
37 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common,	4,354 26
20 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Railway,	2,115 00
25 Shares H. B. Claflin Co., First Preferred Stock,	2,450 00
10 Shares Devonshire Building Trust,	1,010 00
72 Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston,	10,367 75
2 Shares Lowell Bleachery,	100 00
36 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s, Preferred 15 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s, Common,	3,202 90
60 Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad,	6,760 20
84 Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co.,	4,540 00
60 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred,	3,597 88
12 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common,	783 87
10 Shares United Electric Securities Co., Preferred,	1,000 00
$2000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929,	1,980 00

Digitized by Google

$1000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior Lien 3 1-2s, 1925,	952 50
$1000 Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4 1-2s, due June 1, 1932,	1,000.00
$2000 Interborough Rapid Transit Co. First Mortgage 5s, 1966,	2,000 00
$5000 Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien gold 4s, 1997,	5,000 00
$1000 United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 5s, 1933,	1,000 00
$1000 Western Electric Co. First Mortgage 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911,	996 25
$2000 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust 5s, 1932,	2,000 00
$3000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939,	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942,	1,000 00
Salem Savings Bank,	3,930 61
"Pierce-Nichols House," 80 Federal St., City valuation (1917), house, $5,300, barn and shed, $200; 21,011 ft. land, $5,000,	10,500 00
"Very House Memorial," 154 Federal St. City valuation (1905), house, $1,200; 11,375 ft. land, $2,000,	3,200 00
"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2 1-2 acres,	200 00
Uninvested cash,	2,093 69
	$100,772 23

Digitized by Google

GENERAL FUND.

This Fund is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
2 Shares First National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 70% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	$2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway,	6,697 50
12 Shares Great Falls Manufacturing Co.,	1,932 00
30 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	2,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R.,	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.,	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
16 Shares Pullman Company,	2,629 00
1 1-2 Shares Salmon Falls Manufacturing Co.,	190 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation, Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Co. of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad, General Mortgage, 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, First Mortgage, gold, 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co. 5s, 1939,	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co., First and General Mortgage 5s, 1937,	2,000 00
$4,000 Iowa Central Railroad, First Mortgage, 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$5000 Iowa Falls & Sioux City Railroad, First Mortgage, 7s, 1917,	5,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad, Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R., First Mortgage, 4s, 1947,	9,400 00
$2000 New England Cotton Yarn Co., First Mortgage, gold, 5s, 1929,	2,000 00

Digitized by Google

$5,000 New England Telephone & Telegraph Co., 8th series, Debenture, 5s, 1919, ...	5,000 00
$2000 Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Registered),	2,000 00
$3000 Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Coupon), .	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 23rd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1936, ...	1,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1939, ...	1,000 00
$6000 United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1940, ...	6,000 00
$2000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1942, ...	2,000 00
$2000 Utah & Northern R. R., Consolidated gold, 5s, 1926, ...	1,998 61
Essex Institute Bldgs. and 40,786 ft. land, . .	138,178 74
Cash (uninvested), ...	774 55
	$238,229 95

Digitized by Google

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

		Book Value
Insurance Fund		
Salem Savings Bank,	$2,037 91	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,273 85	
15 Shares United Fruit Co.,	1,948 43	
$1,000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage gold 5s, 1946,	1,000 00	
		$6,260 19
Witch Hill Monument Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		1 88
Donation for Manuscript Preservation		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	$ 6 25	
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust gold, 4s, 1929,	993 75	
		1,000 00
China Library Room Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		565 77
Mack Bequest, Books for Medical Library, (Accumulated Interest)		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		1,586 89
Rare Book Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		161 38
John James Currier Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		63 56
Mary Mason Brooks Fund		
Salem Savings Bank,		51 00
"Pierce-Nichols House," Preservation Fund,		
Cash,		8,150 00
		$17,840 67

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

SALEM, April 23, 1917.

TO THE MEMBERS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE:

Your Finance Committee has examined the securities and accounts in the hands of the Treasurer, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee and is hereby certified to be correct.

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT,
GEORGE H. ALLEN,
CHARLES S. REA,
For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

WILLIAM P. ANDREWS of Capri, Italy, was elected a member July 27, 1870, and died Sept. 22, 1916.

REV. DEWITT S. CLARK, D. D., of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Mar. 3, 1879, and died July 27, 1916.

DAVID P. COFFIN of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 6, 1913, and died Sept. 8, 1916.

MRS. SARAH R. DEXTER of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Sept. 17, 1894, and died Jan. 6, 1916.

MRS. SUSAN B. FARRINGTON of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Mar. 21, 1892, and died May 30, 1916.

REV. JAMES P. FRANKS of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 17, 1873, and died Mar. 25, 1917.

MISS MARY OSGOOD HODGES of Topsfield, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 19, 1870, and died June 8, 1916.

MRS. ARTHUR KEMBLE of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 20, 1899, and died Dec. 30, 1916.

N. ALLEN LINDSEY of Marblehead, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 2, 1903, and died July 1, 1916.

HON. SETH LOW of Bedford Hills, N. Y., was elected a member June 4, 1894, and died Sept. 17, 1916.

MRS. THOMAS H. JOHNSON of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 21, 1898, and died Nov. 1, 1914.

ALONZO H. SMITH of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Sept. 4, 1894, and died Aug. 21, 1916.

MCDONALD E. WHITE of Salem, Mass., was elected a member June 18, 1895, and died Oct. 12, 1916.

LOUIS A. WOODBURY, M. D., of Groveland, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 19, 1895, and died July 17, 1916.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

LIBRARY.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources:

	Vol.	Pam.
Adams, Mrs. Peter F., Danvers,	1	2
Albuquerque, University of New Mexico,		1
Alexander, John W., Memorial Committee, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston,		12
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester,		
Newspapers, Photographs,	2	2
American Association for International Conciliation, New York, N. Y.,		10
American Association of Museums,		1
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		4
American Congregational Society, Boston,		1
American Geographical Society, New York, N. Y.,		11
American Historical Association,		3
American Irish Historical Society, New York, N. Y.,		3
American Iron & Steel Institute, New York, N. Y.,		8
American Museum of Natural History, New York, N. Y.,		8
American Naturalist,		10
American Numismatic Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		7
American Society for the Judicial Settlement of International Disputes, Baltimore, Md.,		4
American Trust Co., Boston,		10
Americas, The,		11
Amesbury, Town of,		3
Amherst College,		2
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Andover, Town of,		6
Andreini, J. M., New York, N. Y.,	3	
Annable, Irving K.,		1
Appalachian Mountain Club,		2
Appleton, Miss Fanny, Marblehead, . . Chart,	3	4
Arvedson, George,		1
Association of Alumni Secretaries, Minneapolis, Minn.		1
Barrows, C. H., Springfield,	1	
Barton, J. Webb,		1
Basel, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,	1	
Batchelder, Henry M., . Calendar,		8
Baylor University, Waco, Texas,		2
Bedinger, Rev. Henry,	53	
Beeman, B. L.,	1	
Belknap, Henry W., . Engraving,		36
Bell, Dr. Alexander Graham, Washington, D. C.,		1
Benjamin, Mrs. Louisa H.,	54	10
Berlin, Gesellschaft Naturforschende Freunde,		10
Bird & Co., J. A. and W., Boston, . Calendar,		3
Bixby, W. K., St. Louis, Mo.,	1	
Bixby, Willard G., Brooklyn, N. Y.,		4
Boardman, Mrs. Lucy, Danvers,	23	
Book Buyer,		2
Boston, Chamber of Commerce,		1
Boston, City Auditor,	1	
Boston, City Hospital,		1
Boston Museum of Fine Arts,	1	7
Boston Port and Seaman's Aid Society,		1
Boston Public Library,		5
Bostonian Society,	1	1
Bowdoin College,	1	5
Boxford, Town of,		1
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences,		8
Brooks, The Misses, . Map,	1	82
Brooks, Jenny, Co.,	2	
Brown, The Misses, . Broadsides.		
Brown University,		1
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society,		1
Buffalo (N. Y.) Public Library,		1
Buffalo (N. Y.) Society of Natural Sciences,		1
Bunker Hill Monument Association,		1
Bureau of Railway Economics, Washington, D. C.,		12
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,	2	5
Calcutta, Indian Museum,		14

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Calcutta, Office of Inspector General of Agriculture in India,		1
California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, Cal.,		6
California, University of, Circulars,	1	28
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society,		2
Camden, N. J., City Plan Commission,		1
Canadian Entomologist,		12
Canadian Record of Science,		2
Carlton, Miss Mary L.,	2	
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Washington, D. C.,	1	
Carnegie Institution, Washington, D. C., Circulars,		1
Cass, Miss Mary T.,		1
Cassino Publishing Co.,		12
Chase Chronicle,		4
Chicago (Ill.) Historical Society,		1
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy,		4
Chicago (Ill.) University,	1	
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		1
Children's Museum of Boston,		4
Church Home for Orphan and Destitute Children, South Boston,		1
Church Militant,		8
Cincinnati (O.) Public Library,		2
Cincinnati, University of,		10
Clay, Hiland H., Galesburg, Ill.,	1	
Clay, William H.,		3
Clark, Rev. DeWitt S.,	90	
Clark, Miss Hilda G.,		2
Clark, James N.,		2
Clemens, William M., New York, N. Y.,		1
Club of Odd Volumes, Boston, Engraving.		
Coffin, Mrs. David P.,	3	11
Colby, William R.,	1	
Collector, The,		1
Colorado College,		2
Columbia University, New York, N. Y.,		11
Commercial Museum, Philadelphia, Pa.,		3
Conant, B. H., Wenham,		3
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, New Haven, Conn.,	1	5
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.,		1
Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Conn., Broadsides,	18	3

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Coolidge, Mrs. T. J., Boston,	1	
Cooper, Mrs. C. A., Lynnfield,	2	
Corbin, Brockett & Tuttle,	2	
Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.,		4
Cousins, Frank, ... Photographs,		1
Crosby, Miss Harriet L., Methuen, ... Newspapers, Circulars.		
Current Affairs,		49
Currier, T. F., Cambridge,	2	1
Danvers Historical Society,		2
Dartmouth College Library, Hanover, N. H., Map,		13
Davidson, Thomas,	1	
Davis, Walter G., New York, N. Y.,		1
Democrat Printing Co., Madison, Wis.,		1
Detroit (Mich.) Museum of Art,		3
Detroit (Mich.) Public Library,		4
Detroit School of Design,		1
Devereux, Miss M. S., Green Harbor,		3
Dodge, Miss Annette,		1
Dodge, Mrs. Clara J.,	3	
Donaldson, George C.,		1
Dow, George Francis, Topsfield, Broadside, Circulars,	308	150
Drew, E. B., Cambridge,	5	41
Driver, Miss Susan, Danvers,		48
Dublin, Royal Irish Academy,		5
Dublin, School of Irish Learning,		1
Dutton, E. P. & Co., New York, N. Y.,	1	
Dyer, Benjamin F., Braintree,	33	
Edinburgh Royal Society,	1	4
Essex Bindery, ... Newspapers.		
Essex County Training School, Lawrence,		10
Essex, Town of,		1
Farlow, John W., M. D., Boston,		1
Farnsworth, Edward C., Portland, Me.,	1	
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Programs, Tickets, Circulars,		18
Faunce, Carlos P.,	2	11
Felt, John P.,		1
Ferguson, George P.,		82
Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, Ill.,		2
Filipino People,		1
Firenze, Biblioteca Nazionale Centrale,		12
Firenze, Societa Entomologica Italiana,		1
First National Bank of Boston,		15
Flint, Prof. Albert S., Madison, Wis.,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Foley, P. K., Boston,	24	
Fowler, Charles B.,	1	
Fox, John A., Boston,		1
Frantzius, Fritz von, Chicago, Ill.,	3	
Fribourg, Société Fribourgeoise des Sciences Naturelles,		1
Fukuoka, Japan, Kaiserliche Universität Kyushu,	1	
Galloupe, Mrs. Mary A., Beverly,	44	159
Gardner, Augustus P.,	1	
Gaunt, Charles F., Edgbaston, Eng.,	1	1
Gauss, J. D. H., Photographs and Circulars,	2	60
Gay, Dr. Frederick L., Estate of, Brookline,	146	13
Gendrot, Felix A., Roxbury,	1	
Georgetown, Town of,		1
Georgia Historical Society, Atlanta, Ga.,		1
Gilbert, Shepard D., Circulars, Poster,	2	2
Glasgow Archaeological Society,	1	2
Glasgow Natural History Society,		2
Gloucester, City of,	1	
Goodell, George Z., M. D.,		2
Gottingen, K. Gesellschaft der Wissenchaften,		5
Gould, W. H. H., Washington, D. C. Tickets.		
Graves, Elizabeth R.,	2	15
Green, Dr. Samuel A., Boston,	1	
Groton Public Library,		1
Groveland, Town of,		1
Halifax, Nova Scotian Institute of Science,		1
Harris, George M., Peabody,	16	40
Harris, Mrs. William T., Marblehead,		6
Harvard University,	1	3
Harvard University Gazette,		46
Havana, Academia de Ciencias Médicas,		6
Haverhill Public Library,	38	363
Hill, Rev. James L., Newspapers, Calendar,	1	3
Hills, Francis, Marblehead,		2
Hispanic Society of America, New York, N. Y.,		13
Historical Society of Old Newbury, Newburyport,		1
Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia,		6
Hodgkins, Howard, Rockport, Broadsides.		
Honolulu, College of Hawaii,		1
Houghton, Mifflin Co., Boston,	1	
Hoyt, David W., Providence, R. I.,	1	
Huiginn, Rev. E. J. V., Beverly,	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Humane Society of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,		1
Illinois, State of,	2	
Illinois State Water Survey, Urbana,	1	
Illinois, University of,	1	5
Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia, Pa.,		2
Indiana Historical Commission, Indianapolis,	4	
Indiana University,		5
Industrial Aid Society, Boston,		1
Insull, Samuel, Chicago, Ill.,	1	
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City,		3
Ipswich Historical Society,		1
Ives, William L., Map.		
Japan Society of America, New York, N. Y.,		8
Jenkins, Lawrence W., Chart, Circulars, Maps, Newspaper, Broadsides,	12	15
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence W.,		15
Jersey City (N. J.) Free Public Library,		1
Jewett, Alfred S., Manchester,		1
John Cary Descendants, Boston,		2
John Crerar Library, Chicago, Ill.,		3
Johns Hopkins University,		12
Jones, Gardner M.,		24
Jones, Mrs. Gardner M.,		17
Kansas State Historical Society, Topeka,	1	1
Kent, Henry W., New York, N. Y.,	1	
Kent Scientific Museum, Grand Rapids, Mich.,		2
Kjobenhavn, K. D. Videnskab-Selskabs,	1	11
Knoedler, M. & Co., New York, N. Y.,		3
Lake Mohonk Conference,		2
Langdale, Rev. Thomas,	1	
Latin-American News Assoc., New York, N. Y.,		12
Lattime, Frank L., Newburyport,	2	
Lausanne, Société Vaudoises des Sciences Naturelles,		5
Lawrence City Mission,		1
Leach, Osborne, Danvers,		4
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., Lithographs, Engravings,	1	8
Lee, John Thomas, Madison, Wis., Bookplate.		
Lee, Thomas Amory, Topeka, Kansas,		1
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum,	2	1
Leland Stanford jr. University,		4
Liberty Bell,		4
Liberty Lodge, F. & A. M., Beverly,	1	
Library Company of Philadelphia, Pa.,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Lima, Peru, Cuerpo de Ingenieros de Minas,		1
Liverpool Biological Society,	1	
Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, O.,		6
London, British Red Cross Society & The Order of St. John of Jerusalem,		2
London Geological Society,		1
London, Royal Geographical Society,		10
London, Royal Society,		30
Louisiana Historical Society, New Orleans,		1
Louisiana State Board of Agriculture and Immigration,		1
Louisiana State Museum,		1
Lowell Observatory, Flagstaff, Ariz.,		2
Lynn, City of,	2	1
Lynn Historical Society,		1
Lynn Public Library,		6
Lynnfield, Town of,		3
Lyon, J. B. Co., Albany, N. Y.,	1	
Madrid, Observatorio de,	1	
Madrid, Sociedad Española de Historia Natural,		9
Mahon, Mrs. A. F., Bronxville, N. Y.,	30	
Maine Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono,		4
Maine Historical Society, Portland,	4	
Maine State Library, Augusta,	11	5
Manchester (N. H.) Historic Association,	2	1
Manchester Museum, Manchester, Eng.,		1
Manchester, Town of,		1
Manila, P. I., Bureau of Education,		1
Manning, J. Woodward, Reading,		1
Mansfield, Charles H., Lynn, Programs,		3
Marblehead Historical Society,		1
Maryland Geological Survey, Baltimore,	2	
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore,	2	3
Massachusetts Agricultural College,		15
Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Assoc., Boston,		1
Massachusetts Commissioner of Public Records,	1	
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston,	1	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Boston,		2
Massachusetts Magazine,		4
Massachusetts Police Monthly,		10
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston,	1	13
Massachusetts State Board of Health,	1	13
Massachusetts State Library, Broadsides,	29	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps,	1	
Matthews, Albert, Boston,		1
Mazamas, Portland, Ore.,		1
Mecklenburg, Verein der Freunde der Naturgeschichte,		2
Medford Historical Society,		3
Mentor,		25
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, N. Y.,		15
Michigan Academy of Science, Lansing,	1	
Michigan College of Mines, Houghton,		1
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing,		1
Michigan State Agricultural College,		5
Michigan, University of,		18
Middleton, Town of,		1
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul,		3
Minnesota, University of,		17
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis,		11
Missouri Historical Review,		4
Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis,	2	
Missouri, University of,		1
Moore, Clarence B., Phila., Pa.,	1	
More Family, Historical Journal of,		1
Morse, Albert P., Maps, Cards,		3
Morse, Edward S.,	1	249
Moscow, Société Imperiale des Naturalistes,		1
Museum of Comparative Zoölogy, Cambridge,		9
Nahant, Town of,		2
Napoli, Accademia delle Scienze, Fisiche e Matematiche,	1	9
National Academy of Sciences, Washington, D. C.,		2
National Arts Club, Gramercy Park, N. Y.,		2
National Association of Corporation Schools, New York, N. Y.,		1
National Canners' Assoc., Washington, D. C.,	1	
National City Bank of New York,	1	1
National Shawmut Bank, Boston,		1
National Society of Sons of the American Revolution, Washington, D. C.,	1	2
National Wholesale Liquor Dealers' Assoc. of America, Cincinnati, O.,	2	
Nature,		52
Naumkeag Trust Company,		1
Nautical Gazette,		22
Neal, William S.,	202	7
Nevins, Winfield S., Newspapers, Circulars,		4
Nevins Memorial, Methuen,		3

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Newarker, The,		2
Newbury, Town of,		1
Newburyport, City of,	1	
Newcomb & Gauss, . . Circulars, Programs,		67
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,	12	8
Newhall, Milo A.,	2	
New Hampshire State Library, Concord, N. H.,	8	
New Haven (Conn.) Historical Society,	2	4
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark,		3
New Jersey State Library, Trenton, N. J.,		1
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		3
New York (N. Y.) Academy of Sciences, Circulars,		5
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply,	1	
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,	1	9
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,	3	1
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,		12
New York State Historical Assoc., Albany,	1	
New York State Library, Albany,	7	1
New York State Museum, Albany,		9
New York, University of,		11
Nichols, Thomas P., & Son Co., Lynn,		3
North Andover Historical Society,		2
North Carolina Historical Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
North Dakota, State Historical Society of, Bismarck,		1
Northend, Miss Mary H.,	30	176
Now and Then News,		12
Oakland Free Library and Public Museum, Oakland, Cal.,		1
Oberlin College,		3
Ohio, Historical and Philosophical Society of, Cincinnati,		4
Ohio State University, Columbus, O.,		1
Oklahoma Historical Society, Oklahoma City,		5
Old Colony Trust Company, Boston,		1
Old Dartmouth Historical Society, New Bedford,		16
Oliver, Henry K., M. D.,		1
Other Side, The,		11
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada, . Maps,		15
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,		10
Paris, Alliance Française,		40
Paris, Chamber of Commerce,		28
Paris, Museum d' Histoire Naturelle,		3
Paris, Société d' Anthropologie,		3
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		16

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam.
Parker, Sir Gilbert, London,	Map,	2	82
Peabody, John E., Boston,		2	69
Peabody Academy of Science,	Photograph,	1	72
Peabody Institute, Baltimore, Md.,			1
Peabody Institute, Danvers,			1
Peabody Institute, Peabody,			1
Peabody Museum of Archaeology and Ethnology, Cambridge,		1	
Peck, Gen. Theodore S., Burlington, Vt.,			1
Peirson, Charles L., Boston,	Clippings.		
Pennsylvania Museum, Philadelphia, Pa.,			6
Pennsylvania Society, New York, N. Y.,	Program,	1	1
Pennsylvania, University of,			25
Perkins, Thomas,	Postcards.		
Pettingell, Frank Hervey, Los Angeles, Cal.,	Chart.		
Philbrick, Miss Eliza,		14	87
Phillips, Mrs. Margaret,	Newspapers.		
Phillips Exeter Academy,			3
Pingree, David,			4
Plummer, Dr. Alvin, San Francisco, Cal.,			1
Plummer Farm School,			3
Porter, Miss Tinah, Haverhill,			1
Powers, Mrs. Sarah E.,		1	
Protectionist,			11
Providence (R. I.) Park Museum,			5
Providence (R. I.) Public Library,			6
Putnam, George G.,			1
Quebec, L'Université Laval,			1
Rantoul, Robert S.,	Newspaper, Plan,	1	39
Read, Charles A.,	Photographs.		
Redfield, Dr. C. L., Chicago, Ill.,			11
Red Men's Official Journal, Danvers,			1
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence,			6
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence,			4
Rio de Janeiro, Archivos de Museu Nacional,		3	
Robinson, John,	Circulars, Programs;	10	116
Rockefeller Foundation, New York, N. Y.,			1
Rockport, Town of,			1
Roger Williams Park Museum, Providence, R. I.,			4
Rogers and Manson Co., Boston,			1
Rome, International Institute of Agriculture,			13
Ropes, Col. Charles A.,	Posters.		
Ropes, Miss Elizabeth,	Charts,	3	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Ropes, Willis H., Danvers, ...		
Valentine, Postcards, Views, Broadsides,	15	21
Ropes, Mrs. Willis H., Danvers, ...	37	15
Rosenberg Library, Galveston, Texas, ...		4
Rowley, Town of, ...		1
Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N. J., ...		1
Ryerson, Edward L., Chicago, Ill., ...	1	
Salem Athenaeum, ...	2	
Salem Chamber of Commerce, ...		1
Salem, City of, ...		2
Salem Fraternity, . Newspapers, Broadside,	14	18
Salem High School, ...		1
Salem Hospital, ...		1
Salem, House of Seven Gables Association, . . .		1
Salem, Old Ladies Home, ...	2	
Salem Public Library, ... Newspapers,		104
Salem Society for the Higher Education of Women,		1
Salem Woman's Club, ...		1
Salisbury, Town of, ...		1
Saltonstall, Mrs. Robert, Readville, . . Maps,	1	13
Sample, O. H., Chicago, Ill., ...		1
Sanborn, V. C., Kenilworth, Ill., ...		1
San Francisco Chamber of Commerce, ...		1
Saunders, Miss Mary T., ... Newspapers,		2
Shackford, S. B., Dover, N. H., ...	1	2
Shanghai, Inspectorate General of Customs, . .	4	4
Sherman, C. E., Columbus, O., ...	1	
Smart, Mrs. Charles H., Peabody, ...	8	
Smart, Mrs. Henry, Peabody, ...		12
Smith, C. D., ... Maps, Charts,	2	
Smith, Philip, Topsfield, ...		3
Smith College, Northampton, ...		1
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C., . .	7	24
Society for Preservation of New England Antiquities, Boston, ...		3
Society of the Army of the Potomac, Burlington, Vt.,		1
Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of California, ...		1
South Carolina Historical Society, ...		3
Southworth Bros., Beverly, ...		3
Stockholm, K. V. Historie och Antikvites Akademien,		1
Stockholm, Statens Meteorologiska Centralanstalt, .	2	
Stratton, Miss Harriet R., Chattanooga, Tenn., .	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Sullivan, E. G.,		1
Tappan, Mrs. Anna, Topsfield,	182	990
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,		4
Thayer, George A., Cincinnati, O.,	1	
Theosophical Society in America, New York, N. Y.,		1
Thompson, Slason, Chicago, Ill.,	1	1
Thwing, Walter Eliot, Roxbury,	1	2
Titus, Rev. Anson, West Somerville,		7
Tokio Imperial University,	6	1
Topsfield Historical Society,	2	
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,	1	
Toronto, Royal Canadian Institute,		1
Toronto, Royal Society of Canada,		3
Toronto, University of,	1	6
Trondhjem, K. N. Videnskabers Selskabs,	2	1
Truro, England, Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society,		1
Tufts College,		25
United Shoe Machinery Co., Beverly,		17
U. S. Agriculture, Department of,	26	639
U. S. Army,	6	
U. S. Brewers' Association, New York, N. Y.,	1	
U. S. Civil Service Commission,	1	20
U. S. Commerce, Department of,	16	446
U. S. Education, Bureau of,		18
U. S. Ethnology, Bureau of,	6	45
U. S. Geological Survey, Maps,	2	24
U. S. Interior, Department of, Maps,	10	136
U. S. Interstate Commerce Commission,	10	25
U. S. Labor, Department of,	2	40
U. S. Library of Congress,	13	128
U. S. Navy Department,	11	51
U. S. Patent Office,	8	59
U. S. Post Office Department,	1	
U. S. Public Health Service,		9
U. S. Senate,		2
U. S. State, Department of,	1	1
U. S. Steel Corporation, New York, N. Y.,		2
U. S. Superintendent of Documents, Atlas,	64	214
U. S. Treasury Department,	11	85
U. S. War Department,	20	27
Upton, Jesse F., Playbills, Broadsides.		
Varney, Daniel A.,	9	26
Vermont Historical Society,	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Vermont State Library, Montpelier,	9	10
Virginia Historical Society, Richmond,		4
Ward, Mrs. Mary G.,		57
Warren Academy of Sciences, Warren, Pa.,		4
Washington Historical Quarterly,		11
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.,		7
Waters, William C.,	8	4
Webber, Harry E., Circular, Newspapers,	1	27
West, Mrs. William,		6
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland, Ohio,	1	
Weston, Edmund B., Providence, R. I.,	1	
White, McDonald E., Photograph.		
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs,		6
Whitman, Walter G.,		1
Wilkins, Miss H. Isabel,	18	6
Wilkins, Mrs. Sarah E.,	1	
William and Mary College,		2
Wilson, H. W. Co., White Plains, N. Y.,		1
Wilson Bulletin,		6
Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Arts and Letters, Madison,	2	
Wisconsin Geological and Natural History Survey, Madison,	1	
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison,	1	
Women's Municipal League of Boston,		1
Woodbury, Ezra L., Broadsides, Photographs, Clippings,	2	2
World Peace Foundation, Boston,		7
Yale University,		1
Zoölogical Society of Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Zürich Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		1

Digitized by Google

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:—

Adams, Mrs. Peter F., Danvers.
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester.
Arvedson, George,
Atwood, Dr. Frank.
Barton, J. Webb.
Brown, Miss Ellen A.
Coffin, Mrs. David P.
Cooper, Mrs. C. A., Lynnfield.
Cutts Howard, C. H., Beebe, Ark.
Davidson, Thomas.
Edwards, William G.
Farrell, Hugh F. E.
Farwell, Herbert C.
Forsythe, Samuel.
Galloupe, Mrs. Mary A.
Gay, Estate of Dr. Frederick L., Brookline.
Green, Dr. Samuel A., Boston.
Harris, George M., Peabody.
Hawkins, Mrs. Annie D. C.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.
Low, Mrs. Mary J., Belfast, Me.
Mahon, Mrs. A. F., Bronxville, N. Y.
Mangan, Dr. J. J., Lynn.
Neal, William S.
Newcomb and Gauss.
Peabody Academy of Science.
Robinson, John.
Ropes, Mrs. Willis H., Danvers.
Saltonstall, Mrs. Robert, Readville.
Tracy, Estate of Miss Louise, New Haven, Conn.
Waters, William C.
Young, Mrs. Aaron C.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

RESTORED APOTHECARY SHOP (about 1830) IN THE 17th CENTURY HOUSE IN THE GARDEN OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS TO THE MUSEUM.

Adams, Philip W. Photograph and ballots.

Arrington, Philip P. P. Toys, fabrics, hat stretcher, piece of hand woven blanket.

Barton, J. Webb, Danvers. Engraved copper plate for printing pill box labels for Gardner Barton.

Benjamin, Mrs. Charles. Bouquet holder said to have been carried by Marie Antoinette, Spanish tiles, Confederate currency, coins.

Brooks, The Misses. Cone wreath.

Brown, Miss Lillian F. Toys, foot stove, shells, etc.

Burgess, John E., Boston. Photographs, sextant, block from cornice of steeple of East Church, Salem.

Burgess, W. Starling, Marblehead. Cannon ball found on Gooseberry island, Salem harbor.

Buxton, Mrs. Henry A., Peabody. Shoemaker's bench and tools, surveyor's chain, seed sower, needlework picture, fireboard, table, hand-woven fabrics, bread toaster, etc.

Carleton, Miss Mary L. Sunshade.

Carroll, Mrs. Charles. Wall paper from Cook-Oliver house.

Carroll, William, Peabody. Photograph.

Caves, Mrs. Helen C., Wenham. Silver bowed spectacles.

Chandler, C. A., Swampscott. Footstove, painted tin utensils.

Clay, Sergt. William H. Model of a schooner made in Salem jail.

Coffin, Mrs. David P. Medals, drawing instruments, infant's clothing, photographs, account books.

Colby, William R. Colts' revolver and holster.

Cousins, Frank. Photograph, Nichols house.

Dodge, Charles C. Glass pitcher made at Sandwich (1883).

Duren, Mrs. Charles M. Costumes, slippers, straw splitter, playing cards, shaving case, fans, card cases.

Eaton, Mrs. W. R., Cambridge. Rogers group.

Emilio, Capt. Luis F. Civil War and Revolutionary War relics, church key from Paris, militia hat plate (1825).

Endicott, Miss Anna Gower. Gold mounted coral jewelry (1825).

Endicott, William C., Boston. Photograph and engraving.

Felt, John P. First "Pequot sheeting" woven after the Salem fire.

Digitized by Google

Fessenden, Miss Anna. Cupping instrument.

Gardner, George Peabody, jr., Chestnut Hill. Marble statue,—"Marguerite," by W. W. Story, with pedestal.

Gauss, Hon. John D. H. Stereotype block for printing directions for playing the game "Mansion of Happiness."

Glover, G. H. Coins and medals.

Goldsmith, G. W. Cast iron stove plate.

Gray, Miss Katharine M. Pressed glass cup plate.

Gross, Mrs. M. P. Child's hoop skirt.

Harlow, Arthur F., Boston. Photographs.

Haskell, Mrs. A. J., Estate of, Brookline. Samplers.

Heagney, Frank M. Grape shot from excavation in Hawthorne Place (1917).

Hills, Mrs. Francis Lowell, Marblehead. Framed engraved portrait of Rev. Ichabod Nichols.

Jelly, William M. Civil War uniform buttons.

Jenkins, Lawrence W. Pressed glass cup plates, photographic negatives, bandboxes, silver buckles and chains for suspenders, razor strops, razors.

Jones, Gardner M. Game, masonic badges.

Jones, Mrs. Gardner M. Games, child's parasols, doll.

King, Mrs. J. A., Peabody. Pressed glass cup plate.

Knight, Mrs. E. F. Velocipede used about 1870.

Knight, Mrs. Sarah C. Pewter castor, shell combs, patchwork.

Knight, Miss Sarah E. Samplers, wall paper, bead work, fancy boxes, toys, etc.

Lander, Miss Louisa, Washington, D. C. Shell cameos, basket.

Larkin, Charles D., Georgetown. 25c. Civil War script.

Lee, Mrs. Francis H. Games, photographs, relics and souvenirs, fractional currency, military buttons, medals and coins, political badges, campaign buttons.

Loring, Mrs. George B., Richfield Springs, N. Y. Crayon portrait of Gen. George B. Loring.

Marden, Miss Mary E. Trays and boxes for the "cent shop."

Martin, Miss Caroline. Staffordshire plates, oval box.

Morse, Carl F. A. Photograph.

Nash, George W., M. D. Iron door hinges from Dutch buildings at Hurley, N. Y.

Oliver, Henry K., M. D., Boston. Commission of Henry K. Oliver as Adjutant General of Mass., passport in 1855.

Paull, Miss Florence V., Boston. Patchwork quilts.

Peabody Museum. Portrait of Mrs. A. Brown(?) by Henry C. Pratt, pane of glass (1825), fire buckets, pottery, reel for hand loom.

Peck, Mrs. W. F., Danvers. Uniform worn by Col. Peck while commanding the Salem Cadets.

Digitized by Google

Perkins, Thomas, Danvers. Playing cards (1862).
Pickering, Miss Mary. Camera obscura, baskets, costume.
Pitkin, Albert H., Hartford, Conn. Glass jars from apothecary shop at Hebron, Conn., about 1830.
Pray, Mrs. Eliza F., Peabody. Painted tinware, sugar bowl.
Price, Joseph. Panoramic view of Salem.
Putnam, Mrs. George W., North Reading. Staffordshire cup plate.
Rankine, Mrs. M. F., Boston. Rogers group.
Robinson, John. Escutcheons and drawer pulls, 17th century, photographic negatives.
Ropes, Col. Charles F. Badge.
Ropes, Miss Phebe, Danvers. Pressed glass cup plate.
Ropes, Willis H. Games, pressed glass, night lamp, toys, bottles, games, fancy boxes, curling tongs, Staffordshire ware, bandbox, photographs, baskets, skewers, door latch, lanterns, handcuffs.
Ropes, Mrs. Willis H., Danvers. Feather fan, scent bottle, glass vases, Canton ware, stocking knitted in 1810, lamps, baskets, lustre ware, Bohemian glass fruit dish.
Sargent, Mrs. Anna A. Pressed glass cup plates.
Saunders, Miss Mary T. Old time visiting cards.
Sawyer, Fred E. Replica of Edison's first incandescent lamp.
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth. Patchwork table mat, fan.
Smart, Mrs. Charles H., Peabody. Printed cotton, fancy boxes, Jew's harp (1860).
Smiley, Miss M. S., Brookline. Pewter sundial brought from Ireland before 1800, wooden canteen.
Snow, The Misses. Cup plates.
Southworth, Mrs. K. L., Peabody. Pepper shaker, snuff box, jogging wheel, palm leaf splitter, toy glass mug.
Stickney, Walter J. Photographs.
Stone, Miss Catherine D. Wrought iron chest hinges.
Sturgis, Benjamin F., M. D. Toy soldier.
Trask, Miss M. Alice, Danvers. Sickle.
Upton, Jesse F. Iron cane.
Very, Nathaniel T. Tower musket, fireman's staff, small trunk.
Webster, William C., Rockport. Staffordshire double-boiler.
Whipple, Miss Marion C., Campello. Bohemian glass tray and decanter.
Wilkins, Joseph. Cast iron fireback brought from Ipswich, marked "I[srael] B[aker] 1722."
Wilkins, Miss H. Isabella. Powder and shot pouches, desk used in Lydia L. A. Very's private school.
Williams, Stillman P., Winchester. Toy cradle from Sally Bacon's shop.
Willson, Mrs. Robert W., Cambridge. Pressed glass cup plate.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 6, 1918

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

SALEM, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
1918

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
Printers
SALEM, MASS.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1919.

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1922
ALDEN P. WHITE	Term expires May, 1921
HENRY M. BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1920
EDWARD S. MORSE	Term expires May, 1919

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1922
- WILLIAM H. GOVE
- JOHN ALBEE
- ARTHUR W. WEST

Term expires May, 1921
- LAWRENCE W. JENKINS
- SIDNEY PERLEY
- LELAND H. COLE

Term expires May, 1920
- DAVID PINGREE
- WILLIS H. ROPES
- FRANCIS B. C. BRADLEE

Term expires May, 1919
- GEORGE H. ALLEN
- HENRY W. BELKNAP
- PHILIP LITTLE

SECRETARY

HENRY W. BELKNAP

TREASURER

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

ALICE G. WATERS

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1918—May, 1919

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio.*

David Pingree
Henry M. Batchelder
George H. Allen
Leland H. Cole

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

JOHN ALBREE, Chairman.

Sidney Perley
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Stephen W. Phillips
Gardner M. Jones
Arthur W. West
Henry W. Belknap
Francis B. C. Bradlee

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Alden P. White
Edward S. Morse
William O. Chapman
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Henry W. Belknap
Leland H. Cole

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS H. ROPES, Chairman

William A. Horton
John Albree
David M. Little
George G. Putnam
Frank A. Gardner

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PIERCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT, Chairman.

Stephen W. Phillips
John Robinson
William O. Chapman
Willis H. Ropes

CURATORS

Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Horticulture, David Pingree
Curator of Literature, John Albree
Curator of Manuscripts, Henry W. Belknap
Curator of the Museum, The Secretary
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Science, Edward S. Morse

COMMITTEE ON HORTICULTURE

DAVID PINGREE, Chairman

Mary T. Saunders
Richards B. Mackintosh
William O. Chapman
John Robinson

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

ALDEN P. WHITE, Chairman.

Joshua Phippen
Arthur F. Harlow
Lewis J. Bridgman
Philip Little
Frank W. Benson

COMMITTEE ON HISTORY

GEORGE H. ALLEN, Chairman.

Ezra D. Hines
Sidney Perley
Stephen W. Phillips
John Albree

COMMITTEE TO VISIT THE COLLECTIONS IN CHARGE OF THE PEABODY MUSEUM OF SALEM

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, Chairman.

Arthur W. West
George H. Allen
Leland H. Cole
William O. Chapman

Digitized by Google

RECEPTION COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Mrs. Winfield S. Nevins
Mrs. Charles S. Osgood
Mrs. Gardner M. Jones
Helen D. Lander
Mrs. Francis H. Lee
Willis H. Ropes
Wallace A. Chisholm
Robert Osgood
John B. Ropes
William O. Safford
William C. Waters, jr.
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Edward S. Morse
Robert M. Mahoney
Lucy B. Willson
Rufus D. Adams

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

The Secretary, the Treasurer and the Librarian make such detailed reports each year that I can add little to what these contain.

A fireproof exhibition building has been built in the yard and is now open, where we are able to exhibit the cast of Saul by William Wetmore Story; the groups by John Rogers; carriages, sleighs, models, boxes, baskets, iron stoves, and a class of exhibits which show now to advantage for the first time, and which furnishes available space in the large hall for other exhibition purposes.

The picture gallery has been rehung with portraits alone. The lower hall with portraits of the Mayors of Salem, and the staircases and upper hall with landscapes and other pictures. As far as has been possible we have hung portraits of Presidents, Governors, statesmen and ministers together, and the Forrester, Story and Curwen family portraits are hung in groups. The pictures are in process of being varnished, and some of them will be restored by competent people.

The necessary repairs have been made on the Pierce-Johonnot-Nichols House. The outside of the house has been repaired and painted, and several of the rooms therein have been painted and papered, which work has been well done, thanks to the efforts of Mr. Stephen W. Phillips. I stated in my report last year that, in order to save this house, only eighteen contributors toward the fund came from Salem, and the sum of $3,910 was raised from them —a comparatively small amount when one considers that over $20,000 was raised. Our endowment Fund is $8,000, but I shall never feel satisfied until that fund is at least $10,000. The possession of this house adds great distinction to the Institute, and the people should not fail to show their appreciation of what it means to the city—

Digitized by Google

particularly when one considers that it is an Historical Monument for all time of which any place should be proud.

Our income is insufficient for a Museum of this standing. We can run along in a cramped way without difficulty, unless some unusual repairs or expenses have to be incurred. In one sense, these are never unusual. Recently we have been compelled to shingle, with fireproof shingles, the Ward House. The walls of the Museum Building are in need of paint, and in the building and grounds other work should be done. Our work in many ways is hampered. Thousands of manuscripts are lying in the fireproof building—unavailable, because unsorted and uncatalogued. A great accumulation of printed matter is each year thrown in heaps, instead of being placed on shelves, from lack of people to care for it. The Library should be cleared of much useless material, and the books arranged in such a way as to be more available for examination by our members.

Our employees are underpaid, and as soon as it is possible to do so, they should be compensated for faithful work, largely done through a keen interest in the Institute and an unselfish desire to develop its resources.

I cannot urge too strongly the necessity and wisdom of increasing our membership, now 578 in all. If every member of the Institute present will propose the name of a new member, it will not only add to our financial resources, but it will increase the interest in the Institute. Do not confine your members to Salem, or Essex County, or even the State, but try and obtain new members from outside.

Mr. George Francis Dow, the Secretary of the Essex Institute for a number of years, resigned in February. When he entered upon his duties, the Institute was comparatively small and little known outside this immediate neighborhood. Now the Institute—of which we are all proud—ranks high here and abroad, with any of the Museums devoted to the same purposes. As far as I know, it was the first Museum in this country to exhibit its collections in rooms especially fitted for that purpose, and we may well take pride in the fact that the Essex Institute, as well as the Peabody Museum, have set a high

Digitized by Google

standard of competence in their management, and of unusual appreciation of the best methods of exhibiting and cataloging their many treasures which people from all parts of the country are glad to come to Salem to study.

In these strenuous and trying times it is hard and impossible to create anything new, except what is necessary in connection with the war, but hospitals and many institutions which are a part of our daily life must be supported, not only for ourselves, but for the future happiness of the men who are now giving their lives and all they have and are for the country.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1918, was 578 in number, consisting of 510 active members, 26 life members, and 42 on the corresponding list. This is a loss of 11 members over the previous year. During the year 21 active members have been elected and accepted membership, while 20 have withdrawn and 12 have died. Among the last were:

Dr. J. L. Bellefleur.
Hon. Joseph H. Choate.
Mr. Edward B. George.
Mrs. Albert P. Goodhue.
Mrs. Emma F. Hayward.
Mr. Joseph Henderson.
Hon. George Von L. Meyer.
Mr. William P. McMullan.
Mr. Benjamin Percival.
Mrs. Harriet E. Pingree.
Mrs. G. K. Sabine.
Samuel W. Torrey, M. D.
Prof. Winslow Upton.
Mr. Daniel A. Varney.
Mr. George Wheatland, Jr.

The attendance in the museum has been nearly 6,000 less than last year. This may be accounted for in part by the closing of the Museum during the winter months for the conservation of coal. The largest attendance on any one day was on Sunday, December 9, 1917, when 434 persons visited the picture gallery between two and five o'clock.

Attendance	Week-days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1917	548	803	224
June	713	506	146
July	1155	431	146

Digitized by Google

Attendance	Week-days	Sundays	Holidays
August	2088	441	...
September	1370	954	237
October	803	891	328
November	478	1027	127
December	236	1377	146
January, 1918	15	1009	...
February	58	888	118
March	140	1118	...
April	493	743	114

Weekdays	8,097
Sundays	10,188
Holidays	1,586
Total	19,871

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute. Seven lectures were given in the Free Course, of which five were illustrated. Six evenings were occupied by the Home Course, of which two were illustrated.

Owing to some undeterminel cause, perhaps the prevalence of war work, or it may be, as has been hinted, the absence of refreshments to conform to the demands of food-conservation, attendance, especially in the Home Course, has been very small. To this general rule there have been two very marked exceptions, namely, the last lecture but one in the Free Course, when Mr. Charles E. Moulton of Lynn gave his "Imitations of the Songs of Some of Our Familiar Birds." On this occasion standing room was at a premium, which was the more remarkable since it was Mr. Moulton's first appearance upon any lecture platform. If one may be pardoned the bull, his lecture was a concert, and his reproduction of the bird calls without the aid of any instrument was extraordinarily faithful. A charming stage setting of trees and stuffed birds had been arranged by the Salem Ornithological Club, and Mr. A. P. Morse read a paper to accompany the lantern slides in which the various birds were described.

Digitized by Google

The second occasion upon which an overflowing house was secured was on the evening of the final lecture in the Home Course. Mrs. George W. Towne read a most enjoyable paper upon "Shawls," and although seats had been provided for 150 people, over 200 appeared, so that the hall was more than filled. This, in spite of the fact that a bare half-dozen had attended the previous lectures. It may be unkind to call attention to the fact that upon this occasion only refreshments were served, but truth compels it. Many of the most noteworthy shawls were exhibited to the audience, being worn by young ladies in costume, and the remainder of the large collection of over 300, loaned by scores of people in Salem and nearby towns, were displayed on the walls of the entrance hall.

The Free course was as follows:

Dec. 31, 1917. Rev. Abraham M. Rihbany of Boston—"Can Humanity Be Civilized?"

Jan. 14, 1918. Mr. Charles W. Furlong of Boston—"Across the Atlantic in a Shallop."

Jan. 28, 1918. Mr. Robert Cushman Murphy of the Brooklyn Museum—"The Way of the Sperm Whaler."

Feb. 11, 1918. Prof. Edward S. Morse of the Peabody Museum, Salem—"Experiences of a Collector."

Feb. 25, 1918. Mr. George H. Worthley of Brookline—"Argentina, Once a Colony of Spain, Now the Foremost South American Republic."

March 11, 1918. Mr. Charles E. Moulton of Lynn—"Imitations of the Songs of Some of Our Familiar Birds."

March 25, 1918. Mr. Marshall H. Saville, Director of the Museum of the American Indian, New York City—"Along the Coast and Through the Mountains of Ecuador."

The Home Course was as follows:

Jan. 7, 1918. Mr. Harlan P. Kelsey of Salem—"The Planning of a National Army Cantonment."

Jan. 21, 1918. Rev. Charles W. G. Lyon, Rector of St. Peter's Church, Salem—"Life in the Rocky Mountain Region."

Feb. 4, 1918. Mr. Lawrence V. Roth, of the State Normal School, Salem—"German Character and the War."

Digitized by Google

Feb. 18, 1918. Mr. William S. Felton of Salem—"Political Parties in America."

Mar. 4, 1918. Mr. B. Holmes Wallace, of the State Normal School, Salem—"The World War and Education."

Mar. 18, 1918. Mrs. George W. Towne of Danvers—"Shawls."

The Reading Room has been used, as during the preceding year, by the Salem Hospital Alumnae Association, the Old Planters Society and the Salem Oratorio Society. The stereopticon has again been loaned to various schools or organizations, as have also the radiopticon and selections from the collection of postal cards.

During the summer a concrete, fireproof building of one story, lighted by three large skylights, was erected in the rear of the Museum building, and upon its completion most of the larger and coarser objects were arranged in its cases. This has proved to be a great relief to the overcrowded Museum and has permitted the display of many things for which no place has previously existed.

In January the present Secretary succeeded to the office, owing to the resignation of Mr. George Francis Dow, and considerable rearrangement, including the re-hanging of the entire collection of pictures, has since been accomplished, and through the generosity of the President most of the cost of this work, as well as the restoration of a number of pictures, have been taken care of at no cost to the Institute. It is hoped that an improvement in the appearance of the gallery has resulted.

The publications of the year include the current volume of the Historical Collections and the Annual Report. The sixth volume of the "Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County" has been issued, and the seventh is in course of preparation. The second volume of the "Probate Records of Essex County" has been issued, and the third is in progress. The second volume of "Vital Records of Salem," containing the remainder of the births, has been completed, the vital records of Stoneham and Carlisle are completed, and it is probable that those of West Newbury will shortly be issued.

As the Legislature, by way of a war economy, has repealed the act under which the appropriation for this

Digitized by Google

vital-record work has been carried on, no more of these volumes will be printed until after the war, when it is hoped that a re-enactment of the law may be secured, as about two-thirds of all the towns in the State have been covered.

In July the Directors authorized the preparation of a monograph on the work of Samuel McIntire, to which an introduction was to be written by Mr. Fiske Kimball, a gifted young architect, at present in Ann Arbor University, the illustrations to be reproduced from original drawings and plans in the possession of the Institute. This work is proceeding and Mr. Kimball is expending upon it the most painstaking care.

The Naumkeag Trust Co. of Salem have, as had the Asiatic National Bank before them, issued each year since 1903 a fine print in color of one of Salem's old-time ships, as part of a calendar, and as these created great interest, it was determined to issue the set, with some additional cuts and descriptive matter, in book form, under the imprint of the Institute. This has been duly carried out, and the book is meeting with a ready sale.

The work on Cemetery records for Mr. Ogden Codman, and that on the Fiske Note Book, for Dr. Samuel A. Green, is still being prosecuted, and the terribly illegible writing of the latter becomes but little easier to read even after a year's experience.

Several additions to our portrait collection have been received, such as one of Nathaniel Kinsman Allen, by the late J. Harvey Young, as a bequest of Miss Mary P. Allen of Portland, Maine, both Mr. Allen and Mr. Young having been Salem men; also one of Mr. Young painted by himself, which is shortly to be sent by his widow; and, from Mrs. William P. McMullan, a portrait of William McMullan by Osgood and a valuable antique rug. These are a part of a collection of carved Indian furniture, porcelains, oriental silver and fabrics which will soon be deposited and remain as a memorial to the late William P. McMullan.

Numerous other additions to the Museum have been made, notably by Miss Elizabeth H. Clark of Boston,

Digitized by Google

Mrs. Francis H. Lee of Salem, and, as usual, by the indefatigable Mr. Willis H. Ropes of Salem.

In closing it is a pleasure to acknowledge the willing and valuable co-operation I have had from every member of the Institute staff, who, notwithstanding the proverbial energy of a "new broom," have cheerfully assisted in disturbing the dust of ages, and sundry readjustments of routine have been accepted with alacrity. All of which has aided in simplifying and rendering easier a rather complicated position for a green hand.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

The additions to the Library during the past year have been as follows:

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Series
By donation and exchange	934	2614	3083
By purchase	322	130	367
By subscription	...	...	598

Total of accessions, 1256 volumes and 6792 pamphlets and serials.

The gifts to the Library have included a large number of Essex County imprints, including over a hundred reports of Haverhill and Bradford schools and societies, from the estate of Miss Caroline Duncan, and from the Haverhill Public Library a large number of Haverhill pamphlets needed in our files. From Mr. Ernest W. Bowditch of Boston a collection of maps of Massachusetts counties and towns. Mr. Stephen W. Phillips has completed the set of reports of the Hawaiian Historical Society and had them bound in the Hawaiian national colors. Through the courtesy of Harvard College Library the Institute copy of Thomas Maule's "Truth Held Forth and Maintained," has been completed with photostat copies of the title page and pages one and two of the text.

Donations have been made to the manuscript collection by twenty-six persons, and among them may be mentioned the following:

From Mrs. Francis H. Lee a large number of letters written by Francis H. Lee during the Civil War, giving interesting descriptions of conditions in the South; from Mrs. Frederick L. Gay, a volume of typewritten manuscript extracts from the Boston News Letter, Boston Gazette, New England Courant, and American Weekly Mercury, from 1721 to 1726, relating to pirates, especially Low, Lowther and Spriggs; from Miss Elizabeth H. Clark

Digitized by Google

of Boston a bundle of manuscript sermons of Dr. William Bentley and Crowninshield family papers; from Mr. John Griffin the records and accounts of the William Penn Hose Company of Salem; from Mr. Charles Nutt of Worcester, the records and orderly books of the First Regiment of Heavy Artillery; and by purchase, the account books of Samuel Mulliken, a clockmaker of Newburyport and Salem from 1783 to 1791; manuscripts relating to the organization of the Lynn Library Association, and a volume of toll receipts of Essex (or Beverly) Bridge from 1803 to 1810.

The log book collection has received twenty-six additions, among which are the logs of the Tyranides, 1777-1778, and the General Pickering, 1778-1779. From Mr. William C. Waters, logs of the Louisa 1806, Camel 1815, and other ships, account books and several boxes of miscellaneous manuscripts; and from Mr. Thomas Perkins shipping papers and accounts.

Thanks are due, as in former years, to Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Willis H. Ropes, Sidney Perley, Hugh F. E. Farrell and Harry E. Webber for their continued interest in the Library and frequent donations to its collections, and to the Salem Public Library and the Salem Fraternity for files of Salem newspapers.

The fund available for the purchase of books has been expended under the direction of the Book Committee along the usual lines—in strengthening the special collections. The publications of the British Record Society and the Registers and Visitations of the Harleian Society have been completed to date, and the Library has become a subscribing member to receive future volumes as issued.

The newspaper collections have been enriched by the purchase of 34 volumes of Haverhill Evening Bulletin and 57 Boston newspapers published before 1800 have been secured by exchange.

During the past year unusual opportunities have offered for the collection of material for future historians. Patriotic posters and handbills of all kinds, including Enlistment, Liberty Loan, Red Cross, Y. M. C. A., Food Conservation, War Thrift Stamps, War Gardens, etc., have been gathered from every available source, and the collec-

Digitized by Google

tion now numbers 275 pieces, exclusive of duplicates. Mr. Harry E. Webber presented his collection of war posters, numbering 273 pieces, and a special exhibition of these was made during the winter.

The routine work of the Library has been carried on as usual, and various improvements of lighting and arrangement of the books have been made.

It is a matter of much regret that the members do not avail themselves to a greater extent of the privileges offered by the Institute and its rich collections.

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT TO MAY 1, 1918.

Balance from last Report			$3,199 14
Income General Fund	$5,730 78		
Less Miscellaneous Charges			
		$5,714 78	
Income Permanent Fund		5,095 41	
Income Temporary Funds		456 72	
Assessment of Members		1,443 00	
			12,709 91
Sales of Publications, etc.			1,808 64
Income Very House Memorial	225 00		
Less Repairs and Expenses	121 59		
			103 41
Contribution from Ogden Codman for Publication of Codman Vital Records			100 00
Contribution from Samuel A. Green, M. D., for Publication of Fiske Note Book			150 00
Appropriation for Vital Records			5,000 00
Received from Committee on Restoration of Pierce-Nichols House			44 88
			$23,115 98

EXPENDITURES.

Furniture and Fixtures	$164 77	
Natural History and Horticulture	7 44	
Binding	372 70	
Annual Meeting	66 04	
Extra Labor	276 15	
Publications	960 00	
Salaries	5,936 41	
Museum Objects	138 51	
Library	1,127 02	
China Library	206 50	
Repairs	495 52	
Postage and Express	343 70	
Supplies and Printing	243 84	
Fuel	466 16	
Light and Water	74 52	
Lectures	261 75	
Insurance (Current)	241 20	
		$11,382 23
Court Records	300 00	
Probate Records	770 96	
Fiske Note Book	138 25	
Codman Vital Records	380 30	
Vital Records	5,000 00	
		6,589 51
Museum Annex		4,386 02
Transfer to Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)		400 00
Income Funded:		
Witch Hill Monument Fund	04	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	2 06	
China Library Room Fund	22 84	
Rare Book Fund	6 91	
John James Currier Fund	2 61	
Mack Medical Library Fund	68 12	
		102 58
Balance of Cash—Secretary	27 02	
Treasurer	228 62	
		255 64
		$23,115 98

The Funds Invested for Income are..$197,892 14
Of the market value of..... 182,501 57

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN,
Treasurer.

Salem, May 1, 1918.

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "PERMANET FUND."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural History Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," . .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	2,550 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs," .	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, "for purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections,"	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund" for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library,"	5,000 00
1895	William Mack, M. D., bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79
1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00

Digitized by Google

1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot," . .	3,571 05
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers, Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs," .	1,000 00
1915	Harriet Rose Lee Fund, "Income to be used for general purposes,"	2,000 00
1917	Pierce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal Street, Salem, ...	10,500 00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	8,288 39
		$98,322 23

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and interest are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General subscription, for repairs and improvements of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plumer Smith bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,770 00
1898	George L. Ames bequest, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28
1900	Elizabeth Wheatland bequest, for "general literary and scientific uses," . . .	3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Cheever bequest, "in memory of Charles G. Cheever," for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball bequest, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00
1909	General Charles L. Pierson donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00

Digitized by Google

1913	Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes,"	500 00
——	General Fund, miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	24,393 66
——	Cash (over invested)	223 45
		$233,455 40

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS INVESTED AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund,	$1 92
Manuscript Preservation Donation,	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund,	588 61
Rare Book Fund,	168 29
Insurance Fund,	6,660 19
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M. D., bequest,	1,655 01
John James Currier Book Fund,	66 17
Mary Mason Brooks Fund,	53 06
Pierce-Nichols House Preservation Fund,	8,000 00
	$18,193 25

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

		Book Value
5	Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank, . .	$577 50
30	Shares National Shawmut Bank, ...	4,562 31
46	Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	6,099 85
1	Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred, .	72 60
2	Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common .	143 75
11	Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common, .	2,045 67
33	Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Preferred	3,943 50
17	Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common, ...	1,621 64
17	Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred, ...	2,570 50
37	Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common, ...	4,354 26
20	Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Railway,	2,515 00
10	Shares Devonshire Building Trust, . .	1,010 00
72	Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston, ...	10,367 75
2	Shares Lowell Bleachery, ...	100 00
26	Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Preferred	3,202 90
15	Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Common	
60	Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad, ...	6,760 20
84	Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co. . .	4,540 00
60	Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred, .	3,597 88
12	Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common, .	783 87
10	Shares United Electric Securities Co., Pref'd,	1,000 00
$2000	American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929, ...	1,980 00
$1000	Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior Lien 3½s, 1925, ...	952 50

Digitized by Google

		Book Value
$1000	Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4½s, due June 1, 1932, . .	1,000 00
$2000	Interborough Rapid Transit Co. First Mortgage 5s, 1966, ...	2,000 00
$5000	Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien Gold 4s, 1997, ...	5,000 00
$1000	United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 5s, 1933, . . .	1,000 00
$1000	Western Electric Co. First Mortgage 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911, . .	996 25
$2000	Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust 5s, 1932, ...	2,000 00
$3000	United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939, ...	3,000 00
$1000	United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942, ...	1,000 00
	Salem Savings Bank, ...	3,930 61
	"Pierce-Nichols House," 80 Federal Street, City valuation (1917), house $5,300, barn and shed $200; 21,011 ft. land $5,000 . .	10,500 00
	"Very House Memorial," 154 Federal Street, City valuation (1905), house $1,200; 11,375 ft. land $2,000, ...	3,200 00
	"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2½ acres, .	200 00
	Uninvested cash, ...	1,693 69
		$98,322 23

Digitized by Google

GENERAL FUND.

This Fund is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
2 Shares First National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 70% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	$2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway,	6,697 50
12 Shares Great Falls Manufacturing Co.,	1,932 00
40 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	3,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R.	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
16 Shares Pullman Company,	2,629 00
1½ Shares Salmon Falls Manufacturing Co.,	190 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation, Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Co. of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad, General Mortgage, 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, First Mortgage, gold, 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co. 5s, 1939,	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co., First and General Mortgage 5s, 1937	2,000 00
$4000 Iowa Central Railroad, First Mortgage, 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad, Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R., First Mortgage, 4s, 1947,	9,400 00
$2000 New England Cotton Yarn Co., First Mortgage, gold, 5s, 1929,	2,000 00

Digitized by Google

		Book Value
$5000	New England Telephone & Telegraph Co., 8th series, Debenture, 5s, 1919, . .	5,000 00
$2000	Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Registered), ...	2,000 00
$3000	Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Coupon),	3,000 00
$1000	United Electric Securities Co., 23rd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1936, ...	1,000 00
$1000	United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1939, ...	1,000 00
$6000	United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1940, ...	6,000 00
$2000	United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1942, ...	2,000 00
$2000	Utah & Northern R. R., Consolidated Gold, 5s, 1926, ...	1,998 61
	Essex Institute Bldgs. and 40,786 ft. land, .	138,178 74
		$233,455 40

Digitized by Google

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

		Book Value
Insurance Fund		
Salem Savings Bank,	$2,437 91	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,273 85	
15 Shares United Fruit Co.,	1,948 43	
$1,000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage gold 5s, 1946	1,000 00	
		$6,660 19
Witch Hill Monument Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		1 92
Donation for Manuscript Preservation		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	6 25	
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust gold, 4s, 1929,	993 75	
		1,000 00
China Library Room Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		588 61
Mack Bequest, Books for Medical Library, (Accumulated Interest)		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		1,655 01
Rare Book Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		168 29
John James Currier Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		66 17
Mary Mason Brooks Fund		
Salem Savings Bank,		53 06
"Pierce-Nichols House" Preservation Fund,		
Cash,		8,000 00
		$18,193 25

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

SALEM, May 4, 1918.

TO THE MEMBERS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE:

Your Finance Committee has examined the securities and accounts in the hands of the Treasurer, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee, and is hereby certified to be correct.

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT,
GEORGE H. ALLEN,
LELAND B. COLE,
For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

Dr. J. L. Bellefleur of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 3, 1914, and died Dec. 6, 1917.

Hon. Joseph H. Choate of New York, N. Y., was elected a member July 2, 1894, and died May 14, 1917.

Edward B. George of Haverhill, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 17, 1898, and died May 9, 1917.

Mrs. Albert P. Goodhue of Salem, Mass., was elected a member March 21, 1898, and died Feb. 13, 1918.

Mrs. Emma F. Hayward of Salem, Mass., was elected a member July 6, 1914, and died Jan. 6, 1918.

Joseph Henderson of Lexington, Mass., was elected a member July 15, 1895, and died July, 1916.

William P. McMullan of Salem, Mass., was elected a member April 16, 1894, and died Feb. 21, 1918.

Hon. George von L. Meyer of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 3, 1894, and died March 9, 1918.

Benjamin Percival of Lynn, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 4, 1904, and died Sept. 20, 1917.

Mrs. Harriet E. Pingree of Wenham, Mass., was elected a member March 18, 1895, and died June 20, 1915.

Mrs. G. K. Sabine of Brookline, Mass., was elected a member July 15, 1895, and died May 15, 1917.

Samuel W. Torrey, M. D., of Beverly, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 1, 1906, and died Jan. 1, 1918.

Prof. Winslow Upton of Providence, R. I., a corresponding member, died Jan. 8, 1914.

Daniel A. Varney of Salem, Mass., was elected a member May 2, 1910, and died June 14, 1917.

George Wheatland, Jr., of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 7, 1898, and died May 7, 1917.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

LIBRARY.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources:

	Vol.	Pam.
Advance, The,		2
Almy, Mrs. Emma S.,		Posters.
Alpha Portland Cement Co., Easton, Pa.		1
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston,		9
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Newspaper.	1	
American Art Galleries, New York, N. Y.,		3
American Association of Museums,	1	2
American Branch of the Association for International Conciliation, New York, N. Y.,		11
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		4
American Committee for Armenian and Syrian Relief, New York, N. Y.,		Posters.
American Congregational Association,		1
American Geographical Society, New York, N. Y.,		12
American-Hellenic Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Historical Association, Washington, D. C.,	1	14
American Irish Historical Society, New York, N. Y.,		4
American Iron and Steel Institute, New York, N. Y.,		5
American Museum of Natural History, New York, N. Y.		9
American Library Association, Washington, D. C., Posters,		5
American Numismatic Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		9
American Red Cross, N. E. Division,		6
American Society for Judicial Settlement of International Disputes, Baltimore, Md.,		1
American Steel & Wire Co., Chicago, Ill., Circulars,		27
Americas, The,		7
Amherst Agricultural College,		5
Amherst College,		5

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Andover Theological Seminary, Cambridge,		1
Appalachian Mountain Club,		1
Archer, William, London,	1	3
Army Recruiting Station, Worcester, Recruiting Posters.		
Ashton, Joseph N.,	1	
Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co., Jersey City, N. J., Posters.		
Austin, John Osborne, Jaffrey, N. H.,		1
Bacon, Rev. Theodore D., Programs.		
Basel, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		1
Batchelder, Henry M., Posters, Circulars, etc.		7
Batchelder, Samuel F., Boston,	1	
Batson, Benjamin B. F., Lynn, Programs.		
Baylor University, Waco, Texas,		4
Belknap, Henry W., Posters, Cards,	1	58
Bell, Alexander Graham, Washington, D. C.,	1	
Bird, J. A. & W., & Co., Boston, Circulars,		3
Boston Athenaeum, Postage Stamps.		
Boston, Cemetery Department,		1
Boston, City Auditor,		2
Boston, Commissioner of Public Records,	2	1
Boston, First National Bank, Circulars,		4
Boston Museum of Fine Arts,		5
Boston Port and Seamen's Aid Society,		1
Boston Public Library,		5
Boston, Recruiting District of, Posters.		
Bostonian Society,	1	
Bowditch, Ernest W., Boston, Maps.		
Bowdoin College,		5
Boxford, Town of,		1
Briggs, Dr. L. Vernon, Boston,	1	33
Brookline, Town Clerk,	2	
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences,		6
Brooklyn Trust Co., Brooklyn, N. Y.	1	
Brooks, The Misses,	7	35
Brown, Ephraim, Lowell, Chart.		
Brown, Henry Collins, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Brown University,		1
Browne, Mrs. Edward C., Program.		
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society,	2	1
Buffalo (N. Y.) Public Library,		1
Bureau of Railway Economics, Washington, D. C.		11
Burgess, John E., Boston,	1	
Buxton, Mrs. Henry H., Peabody, Handbills.		
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Calcutta, Imperial Department of Agriculture in India		1
California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco,		9
California Society, Sons of the Revolution,		1
California, University of, ... Circulars,	1	38
Caliga, Isaac H.,	25	
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society,		1
Canadian Entomologist,		12
Carbonnel, Emile, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Washington, D. C.	1	2
Carpenter, Rev. C. C., Andover,		1
Carr, William F., ... Broadside.		
Cary Descendants, Boston,		1
Cassino Publishing Company,		12
Cate, Miss Carrie Q., Danvers,	27	4
Chamber of Commerce News,		1
Chapman, William O., ... Posters.		
Chase, Clorinde,		4
Chautauqua Institution, Chautauqua, N. Y.,		1
Cheney, Mrs. Louis Richmond, ... Chart.		
Cheney, William A., Los Angeles, Cal.,	2	
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy,		6
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		1
Children's Museum of Boston,		3
Choate, Estate of David, M. D.,	3	
Choate, Mrs. Joseph H., Stockbridge,	1	
Church Home Society of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Boston,		1
Church Militant,		7
Clark, Miss Elizabeth H., Boston, . Broadsides,	3	6
Clark, Harold T., Cleveland, O.,		2
Clark University,		1
Cleveland (O.) Museum of Art,		22
Colby, William R.,	1	
Collector,		1
Colonial Society of Massachusetts,	1	
Colorado College,		5
Columbia University, New York, N. Y.,		33
Commission for Relief in Belgium, New York, N. Y. Posters.		
Committee of Public Information, Washington, D. C.		4
Conant, Benjamin H., Wenham,		1
Conant, Henry T.,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Conference of Historical Societies, Phila., Pa., . .		1
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, New Haven, Ct., ...		3
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Ct., . .	7	5
Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Ct., Broadsides,	5	3
Copenhagen, National Museum, ...		1
Copley Gallery, Boston, ...		1
Council of National Defense, Washington, D. C., . Circulars,		1
Current Affairs, ...		51
Danvers Historical Society, ...	1	1
Detroit (Mich.) Museum of Arts, ...		5
Detroit (Mich.) Public Library, ...		1
Dijon, L'Academie des Sciences, Arts et Belles-Lettres de, ...	2	
Dixon, W. Macneile, London, Eng., Map, Poster,	19	78
Doran, George H., Co., New York, N. Y., ...	2	
Doubleday, Page & Co., Garden City, N. Y., . .	1	
Dover (N. H.) Public Library, ...	1	
Dow, George Francis, Topsfield, ...	10	37
Driver, Miss Susan, Danvers, ...		48
Dryden, Forrest F., Newark, N. J., ...	1	
Duncan, Estate of Miss Caroline, Haverhill, . .	5	140
Dutton, E. P. & Co., New York, N. Y., ...	1	
Edinburgh Royal Society, ...		6
Edmonds, John H., Cambridge, ...		1
Edwards, William G., ...		1
Emery, Miss Lena C., ...Circulars,		4
Emilio, Capt. Luis F., ...		1
Ernst, Mrs. Harold C., Jamaica Plain, ...		1
Essex County Agricultural School, Hathorne, . .		6
Essex County Training School, Lawrence, ...		6
Essex, Town of, ...		1
Farnsworth, Edward C., Portland, Me., ...	1	
Farrell, Hugh F. E., . Programs, Photographs,		10
Farwell, Herbert C., . . Photographs, Posters,	1	36
Felt, John P., ...		1
Fidelity Trust Co., Newark, N. J., ...	1	
Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, Ill., .		1
Fire Association of Philadelphia, Pa., ...		1
Firenze, R. Biblioteca Nationale Centrale, . .		11
First National Bank, Boston, . . Circulars,		10
Fisher, Charles E., ...		1
Follansbee, Horace, Swampscott, ...	4	37

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Fribourg, Société Fribourgeoise des Sciences Naturelles,		2
Frye, Miss Annie E., ... Broadsides.		
Fuller, Henry O., ... Newspapers,		18
Gardner, Augustus P., Washington, D. C., . . .	1	
Gauss, John D. H., Circulars, Programs, Newspapers,		1
Gauss, Miss Katherine,		1
Gay, Mrs. Frederick L., Brookline, ...	4	20
Georgetown, Town of,		1
Georgia Historical Society, Savannah,		6
Gilbert, Shepard D., . Circulars, Photographs,		16
Glasgow Natural History Society,	1	3
Goodell, Dr. George Z.,		1
Gould, W. H. H., Washington, D. C.,	2	12
Grant, Miss Maria, . . Broadside, Newspapers,	1	8
Graves, Miss Elizabeth R.,		4
Gray, Mrs. J. C.,	1	
Gray, Roland,		1
Green, Dr. Samuel A., Boston, . . Circulars,		11
Greene, Mrs. Emma H.,	4	
Griffen, Capt. John S., ... Photograph.		
Groveland, Town of,		1
Habana, Academia de Ciencias Medicas,		3
Halifax, Entomological Society of Nova Scotia, .		1
Halifax, Nova Scotia Department of Agriculture, .		2
Hamilton, Town of,		1
Harper and Brothers, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Harris, Nathaniel P.,		49
Harvard University Gazette,		39
Harvard University Library, .. Photostat prints.		
Harvard University Medical School,		1
Haverhill, City of,	1	
Haverhill Public Library,	1	117
Heartman, Charles F., New York, N. Y.,	1	
Hicks, Frederick C., Washington, D. C.,		1
Hill, Rev. James L.,	6	10
Hills, Mrs. Francis L., Marblehead,		1
Honolulu, Board of Commissioners of Agriculture and Forestry,		1
Honolulu, Hawaiian Historical Society,		1
Hood, Ralph D., Haverhill, ... Map,		1
House of Seven Gables Settlement Association, .		1
Hygrade Lamp Co.,		2
Iconographic Society, Boston, . . . Etching.		

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Illinois State Museum of Natural History, Springfield,	2	1
Illinois, University of,	1	4
Independence Hall, Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Indiana Historical Commission, Indianapolis, Ind.,		1
Indiana Historical Commission, Indianapolis, Ind.,	1	
Indiana Magazine of History,		3
Indiana State Library,		1
Indiana University,		2
Industrial Aid Society for Prevention of Pauperism, Boston,		1
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City, Circulars,		4
Ipswich Historical Society,		1
Japan Society, New York, N. Y.,		12
Jenkins, Lawrence W., Circulars, Broadsides, etc.,	1	6
Jersey City (N. J.) Free Public Library,		6
John Crerar Library, Chicago, Ill.,		1
Johns Hopkins University,		14
Johnson, Edward F., Woburn,		2
Jones, Gardner M.,		3
Kelsey, Harlan P.,		4
Kimball, Miss Mary A., Maps, Broadside.		
Kjobenhavn, K. D. Videnskab-Selskabs,		11
Knoedler, M. & Co., New York, N. Y.,		1
Kristiania, Norwegischen Meteorologischen Instituts,		2
Lake Mohonk Conference,		1
Lamb, James H., Boston, Etchings.		
Lausanne Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles,		1
Lawrence City Mission,		1
Leach, Osborne, Danvers,	1	
League to Enforce Peace, New York, N. Y.,		1
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., Newspapers,		76
Lee, Thomas Amory, Topeka, Kansas,		1
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum,		1
Leland Stanford Junior University,		1
Liberty Bell,		4
Library Company of Philadelphia, Pa.,		2
Lima, Cuerpode Ingenieros de Minas,	1	5
Little, Philip, Photograph.		
Liverpool Literary and Philosophical Society,		1
Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, O.,		11
Lombard, Rev. Herbert E., Sutton, Bookplates.		
London Geological Society,		4

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
London, Royal Geographical Society,		10
London, Royal Society,		12
Louisiana Historical Society, New Orleans,		5
Lufkin, W. W., Essex,	2	
Lynn Free Public Library,		7
Lynn Historical Society,		2
Lynn School Department,		1
McMullan, Mrs William P.,	248	110
Madrid, Sociedad Espanola de Historia Natural,		
Madrid, Sociedad Espanola de Historia Natural,		15
Maine Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono,		5
Maine State Library, Augusta,	11	16
Manchester, Rev. Alfred, Circulars,	1	94
Manchester (Eng.) Literary and Philosophical Society,		2
Manhattan Company, Bank of, New York, N. Y.		4
Manila, Bureau of Education,		1
Mansfield, Charles H., Lynn, Circulars.		
Marvin Estate, Newspaper.		
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore,		5
Massachusetts Agricultural College, Circular,	1	
Massachusetts General Hospital,	1	1
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston,	3	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Boston,		2
Massachusetts Police Monthly,		3
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides,	15	3
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston,		8
Massachusetts State Board of Health, Boston,		10
Massachusetts State Library,	10	
Matthews, Albert, Boston,		1
Mazama,		1
Medford Historical Society,		3
Mentor,		20
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, N. Y.,		17
Meyer, Eugene, Jr., Washington, D. C.,		1
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing,	1	4
Michigan Society, Sons of American Revolution,		2
Michigan State Agricultural College,		5
Michigan, University of,	2	4
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul,		5
Minnesota, University of,		10
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis,		18

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Missouri Historical Review,		2
Missouri, University of,		1
Mitchell, G. G.,		1
Monks, Mrs. George H., Boston,	1	
Monroe, Miss Helen K.,	7	
Montreal, Recruiting Office, Posters.		
More Family Historical Journal,		1
Morgan, John Hill, New York, N.Y.,		1
Morse, Edward S., Broadsides, Circulars, Postcards,	1	64
Mount Vernon Ladies' Assoc. of the Union, Mt. Vernon, Va.		2
Munsell, Joel, Albany, N. Y.,	5	5
Museum Journal, Philadelphia, Pa.,		5
Museum of Comparative Zoology, Cambridge,		17
Nahant, Town of,		1
Nantucket Historical Society,		2
National City Bank of New York,		1
National Committee for Relief in Belgium, London, England, Posters.		
National Marine League, Washington, D. C.,		1
National Rivers and Harbors Congress, Washington, D. C.,		2
National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Washington, D. C.,		5
National War Garden Commission, Washington, D. C. Posters.		
Nature,		50
Nautical Gazette,		38
Naval History Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
Navy Recruiting Station, Hartford, Conn., Posters.		
Nebraska State Historical Society, Lincoln,	1	1
Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill.,		2
Newbury, Town of,		2
Newburyport, City of,	1	
Newcomb & Gauss, Circulars, Programs,		2
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,	5	60
New England Society, New York, N. Y.,		2
New Hampshire Historical Society, Concord,	8	
New Haven Colony Historical Society,		1
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark,		3
New Jersey State Library, Trenton,	3	
New Mexico, University of,		3
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		3
New York (N. Y.) Academy of Sciences, Circulars,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply, . .	3	2
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce, . .		8
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society, . . .	1	3
New York (N. Y.) Public Library, ...		12
New York State Historical Assoc., Albany, N. Y., .		1
New York State Library, ...	3	
New York State Museum, ...		3
New York, University of, ...	1	2
Nichols, Roger F., ... Posters.		
North Carolina Historical Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		1
Northend, Miss Susan, ...		1
Now and Then News, ...		12
Noyes, Charles P., St. Paul, Minn., ...	1	
Oberlin College Library, ...		3
Ohio, Historical and Philosophical Society of, Cincinnati, ...		3
Oklahoma Historical Society, ...		1
Open Court Publishing Co., Chicago, Ill., . . .		2
Other Side of Prohibition, The		8
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada, . Maps,		11
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada, ...		4
Paine, Miss Eugenie H., ...		4
Paris, Alliance Française, ...		26
Paris, Chamber of Commerce, ...		25
Paris, Journal de Conchyliologie, ...		5
Paris, Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, ...		5
Paris, Société d'Anthropologie, ...		5
Paris, Société Entomologique de France, . . .		17
Park Museum Bulletin, Providence, R. I., . . .		8
Parker, C. D. & Co., Boston, ...		1
Parker, Sir Gilbert, London, England, . . .	1	18
Peabody, George A., Danvers, ...	2	
Peabody, John E., Boston, ...		50
Peabody Academy of Science, . . Maps, Charts,	2	18
Peabody Institute, Danvers, ...		1
Peabody Institute, Peabody, ...		2
Peabody Museum of Archæology and Ethnology, Cambridge, ... Photographs,		1
Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts, Philadelphia,		1
Pennsylvania Museum, Philadelphia, ...		7
Pennsylvania Society, New York, N. Y., Circular,	1	
Pennsylvania University, ...	3	30
Perkins, Clarence, Boston, ... Posters.		
Perkins, Thomas, Boston, Photographs, Clippings,	4	11

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Perkins Institution, Watertown,		2
Perley, Sidney, ... Pictures, Cards,	9	78
Pew, William A.,	1	18
Philbrick, Miss Eliza . . Newspapers, Programs,		21
Phillips, Mrs. Margaret D.,		4
Phillips Exeter Academy,		5
Phippen, Arthur H., ... Posters.		
Pingree, David,	1	2
Plummer Farm School,		1
Plymouth, Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society,		1
Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Assoc., Deerfield,	2	
Porter, Willard B., ... Photographs.		
Portland Cement Assoc., Chicago, Ill.,		8
Protectionist,		12
Providence, R. I., City Sergeant,		4
Providence (R. I.) Public Library,		1
Putnam, Eben, Wellesley Farms,		1
Rantoul, Robert S., . . . Facsims., Photograph,		28
Remington Notes,		1
Reynolds Family Association,		1
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, R. I.,		3
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence,		4
Robbins, Dr. Fred G.,	1	
Robinson, John, Circulars, Programs, Postal matter, Photographs, Broadsides, Maps,	50	126
Robinson, Mrs. Mary, Hyde Park, . Newspaper.		
Rochester (N. Y.) Academy of Science,		2
Rome, Institut International d'Agriculture,		7
Ropes, Willis H.,	1	
Rowley, Town of,		6
Russell Sage Foundation Library, New York, N. Y.,		4
Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N. J.,	1	
St. Louis (Mo.) Public Library,		3
St. Paul (Minn.) Public Library, . . Circulars.		
Salem Committee of Public Safety, . . Posters.		
Salem Fraternity, . . . Newspapers, Posters,		1
Salem Hospital,	15	
Salem Public Library, ... Newspapers,		12
Salem Woman's Club,		1
Salisbury, Town of,		1
Shackford, S. B., Boston,	1	
Shanghai Inspectorate General of Customs,		6
Sheedy, John H.,		2
Slater Trust Co., Pawtucket, R. I.,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Smith College, Northampton,		1
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.,	1	22
Social Service Review,		8
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities, Boston,		1
South Carolina Historical Society,		3
State Normal School, Salem,		1
Stavanger Museum, Norway,		1
Stickney, Charles, Newspapers.		
Stickney, Miss Eliza, Chart.		
Stickney, Miss Grace A.,	1	
Stockholm, K. Svenska Vetenskaps Akademien,		2
Stone, Miss Catherine, Bill.		
Swampscott, Town of,		1
Swan, Charles C.,	3	
Swift & Co., Chicago, Ill.,		1
Symonds, Miss Lizzie M., Photograph.		
Taft, Herbert C., Lowell,		1
Tapley, Miss Harriet S., Danvers, Poster.		
Teague, Mrs. J. A., Peabody, Posters.		
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,		3
Thompson, E. Ward, Cambridge, Newspaper Clippings.		
Three Partners, The,		11
Tibbets, Fred W., Gloucester,		5
Tokio Imperial University,		3
Tokio, Nanki Musical Library,		1
Topsfield Historical Society,	2	
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,		1
Toronto, University of,		11
Tromsö Museum, Norway,		2
Trumbull, Walter H., Poster,		1
Tufts College,		2
United Shoe Machinery Co., Beverly,		2
United Cigar Stores Company of America, New York, N. Y., Posters.		
U. S. Agriculture, Department of, Maps, Poster,	2	311
U. S. Brewers' Association, N. Y.,	1	
U. S. Civil Service Commission, Circulars,	1	3
U. S. Commerce, Department of,	4	409
U. S. Education, Bureau of,	1	53
U. S. Ethnology, Bureau of,	4	
U. S. Food Administration, Posters,		32
U. S. Geological Survey, Maps,	2	24

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
U. S. House of Representatives,		1
U. S. Interior Department, Maps,	6	51
U. S. Interstate Commerce Commission,	4	15
U. S. Labor, Department of,	3	42
U. S. Library of Congress, Newspapers,	4	117
U. S. Marine Corps, New York, N. Y., Posters.		
U. S. Navy Department, Posters,	9	10
U. S. Navy Recruiting Station, Boston, Posters.		
U. S. Patent Office,		50
U. S. State, Department of,	2	
U. S. Superintendent of Documents, Newspapers, Maps,	91	566
U. S. Tariff Commission,		1
U. S. Treasury Department, Posters,	4	69
U. S. War Department, Posters,	14	95
Upsal, K. Vetenskaps Societetens Bibliotek,	2	
Vermont State Library, Montpelier,	1	
Very, Nathaniel T.,	96	40
Virginia Historical Society, Richmond,		2
Walker, Mrs. Cyrus,	1	
War Work Bulletin,		8
Ward, Mrs. Mary G.,	1	24
Warren, Bentley W., Boston,		1
Warren (Pa.) Academy of Sciences,		1
Washington Historical Quarterly,		5
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.,		13
Waters, Wilson, Chelmsford,	1	
Watson Company, Attleboro,		1
Webber, Harry E., Circulars, Posters,		17
Webster, William C., Rockport, Newspapers.		
West, A. W.,		1
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland, O.,	1	
Wheeler, Miss Jessie F., Troy, N. Y., Newspaper Clippings.		
White, Alden P.,	31	1
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs,		6
Whittemore, Rev. Norman C.,	1	
Wightman, Mrs. Ida May,		1
Wilkins, Mrs. Sarah,	1	
William and Mary College Quarterly,		4
Wilson Bulletin, White Plains, N. Y.,		4
Winston, John C., Co., Phila., Pa.,	1	
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison,	2	3

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Woodbury, Ezra L., ... Circulars,		31
Woodbury, Miss Georgiana S., Gloucester, . . Broadsides, etc.		
Woodbury, Miss Mary H., ...		97
Woodward, William, New Orleans, La., ...		1
World Peace Foundation, ...		1
Wyoming Historical and Geological Society, Wilkes-Barre, Pa., ...	1	
Yale University, ... Map,	1	1
Zoological Society of Philadelphia, Pa., ...		2

Digitized by Google

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:

Averill, E. H.
Barton, Samuel M., Brookline.
Bennette, George R., Malden.
Burgess, John E., Boston.
Buxton, Mrs. Henry H., Peabody.
Clark, Miss Elizabeth H., Boston.
Coggeshall, Charles P., Brookline.
Dow, George Francis.
Edwards, William G.
Gay, Mrs. Frederick L., Brookline.
Grant, Miss Maria.
Griffen, John G.
Harris, Walter Leslie.
Hunt, Arthur K., Boston.
Jenks, Mrs. William Furness, Philadelphia.
Lawrence, Emery, Hamilton.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.
McMullan, Mrs. William P.
Newhall, Milo.
Nutt, Charles, Worcester.
Perkins, Thomas.
Perley, Sidney.
Thompson, E. Ward, Cambridge.
White, Alden P.
Wilkins, Miss Harriet I.
Woodbury, Miss Georgiana S., Gloucester.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS TO THE MUSEUM.

Allen, George L., Manchester. Brown glass bottle.

Allen, Miss Mary P., Estate of, Portland, Maine. Oil portrait of Nathaniel Kinsman Allen by J. Harvey Young.

Appleton, W. C., Jr., Cohasset, Maine. Collection of cigar bands.

Arrington, Philip P. P. Piece of hand woven blanket.

Averill, Mrs. Martha J. Picture, "Crucifixion."

Basford, Miss Lillian I., Peabody. High-wheeled bicycle, cast iron flatiron stand.

Becket, Clarence L., Peabody. Wire dish covers.

Beeman, B. L. Pressed glass bottle.

Belknap, Henry W. Bobbins used in making pillow lace, purchased in Canterbury, England.

Bowditch, Ernest W., Boston. Wooden water-pipe joint, tile from sidewalk, Washington street, Salem.

Bradlee, Francis B. C., Marblehead. "Eastern Railroad" buttons.

Briggs, William. Dutch oven.

Brooks, The Misses. Cone wreath made by Mrs. Henry M. Brooks.

Brown, Miss A. B. $40 Continental bill, Sept. 26, 1778, issue.

Burbeck, Joseph N., Estate of, Peabody. Child's chair used by "Moll" Pitcher.

Burgess, John E., Boston. Photographs, sextant, carved block from the cornice of the steeple of the East Church, Salem.

Buxton, Mrs. Henry H., Peabody. Pewter beaker, shoe bench and shoemaker's tools, surveyor's chain, sickle, seed sower, rolling pin, bread toaster, 2 yarn reels, needlework picture, fireboard, baskets, old shoes and rubbers, pottery, kitchen knives, forks and spoons, table, tin pans and pieces of hand woven cloth.

Carroll, Mrs. Charles. Wall paper from the Cook-Oliver house, Salem.

Carroll, William, Peabody. Photograph of P. S. Gilmore, the famous bandmaster.

Chamberlain, Misses Mary B. and Ada. Lustre sprig cup plate.

Digitized by Google

Chandler, C. A., Swampscott. Painted footstove, painted tin sugar bowl, canister and two spice boxes.

Choate, David, M. D., Estate of. Photographs of famous physicians, pair of gold scales with set of weights, 2 horizontal thermometers—mercury and spirit.

Clark, Miss Elizabeth H., Boston. Fire pan for carrying coals, lignum-vitae pestle, painted French fan with bone sticks, nightcap marked "J. C." (Jacob Crowninshield), embroidered satin vest, velvet vest, clergyman's bands, probably Doctor Bentley's, pieces of copperplate and patch, small sampler marked "W. P. C.," beaded silk pocket, white braided silk pocket, braided steel reticule or pocket, hand woven linen clothes bag marked "Jacob Crowninshield, 1774," corded bed quilt, needlework pocketbook, tortoise shell comb, netting needles, thorn used as a pin, skein of raw silk grown on the Crowninshield farm at Danvers in 1824, tortoiseshell side combs, rose enamel Chinese bowl, oval Chinese lacquer tea caddie marked "W. B." (William Bentley), miniature portrait of James Tytler painted by Miss Hannah Crowninshield, pitchers, mugs, etc.

Colby, William R. Colt's revolver and holster carried in the Civil War by Lieut. James M. Safford of Portland, Maine.

Coleman, Miss Laura. Portrait of Benjamin Coleman by Osgood.

Creamer, George G. Cast iron dies, cast iron ornament, leather shaving case containing pewter soap dish and three razors.

Eaton, Mrs. W. R., Cambridge. Rogers group, "Courtship in Sleepy Hollow."

Fessenden, Miss Anna. Cupping instrument used by Doctor Fessenden.

Folsom, Mrs. Bessie D., Dorchester. Patchwork cover, linen waist, handkerchiefs, infant's cap, collars, embroidered white silk stockings, children's slippers, child's waist, child's shirt with crocheted lace at the neck, plaid silk work bag, nightshirt marked "Lieut. R. Derby," pleated bosom shirt, children's dresses, piece of dress, child's apron and pair of pantalets worn by Richard Derby in 1837, child's white cotton waist, wax doll, dressed, and extra doll's dress and straw hat, pewter tablespoon before 1800, 7 colored maps drawn by Richard Derby while at school.

Frost, Miss Florence E., Litchfield, Conn. Shoulder-handkerchief, journal and commonplace book kept by Elizabeth H. Cleveland, 1824-1848, 2 wax candles from North Carolina said to have been made during the Civil War.

Frost, Mrs. Kate N. Fan from England.

Digitized by Google

Grant, Miss Maria. 3 daguerreotypes, 1 butter knife.

Glover, G. H. 7 copper coins, 2 silver coins, 1 brass Fremont medal, 1 copper weight.

Gould, Miss Grace B., Roxbury. Civil War flag which belonged to E. H. Staten of Salem, captain of the 7th Regiment (Infantry).

Green, Mrs. Emma H. 2 paintings on glass in Chinese frames.

Hall, Mrs. Henry G., Magnolia. Silver tablespoon made by Paul Revere and engraved "In memory of Elizabeth Hill," silver cup said to have been part of a service of silver presented to Sir William Pepperell by the City of London.

Harlow, Arthur F., Boston. Photographs of Hon. Thomas Fitch and his wife Abiel (Danforth).

Harris, Mrs. Charles E. 1 pair buckles, 2 pairs pewter spectacles.

Hazard, Mrs. Thomas G., Narragansett Pier, R. I. Foot band used in making net about 1850.

Heagney, Frank M. Grape shot dug up during excavations in Hawthorne Place, 1917; 2 copper coins from Hayti.

Heagney, John A. Helmet, Salem Veteran Firemen's Association.

Hickey, Miss Elizabeth. Framed cross of wax flowers made about 1870.

Jacobs, Mrs. Mary Ellis, Danvers. Vase or mantel ornament, figure of a Turk.

Jenkins, Lawrence W. 3 pressed glass cup plates, boxes, razors, razor strops, knives, buttons, medals, etc.

Kimball, Miss Mary A. 2 snuff boxes, shell handle nail-cleaner, box from Isle of France, beaded bracelets, pearl pocketbook, memorandum-book.

King, Mrs. J. A., Peabody. 2 pressed glass cup plates.

Knight, Miss E. E. Brick from Knight house, Salem, picture of house by Miss Abbie A. Knight.

Knight, Mrs. E. F. Wooden velocipede used about 1870.

Knutsford, Mrs. Lucy, Rockport. Japanned comb holder, willow basket.

Larkin, C. E., Georgetown. 2 pieces of 3-cent scrip.

Larkin, Charles D., Georgetown. 25-cent script issue by L. H. Bateman of Georgetown, Jan. 1, 1863.

Lawrence, Emery, Hamilton. Small painted trunk.

Lee, Mrs. Francis H. Tall bandbox, horse and chaise made by Miss Margaret Rantoul of Salem about 1900, 3 Japanese teapots, silver punch ladle, part of the wedding silver of Mrs. Love (Orne) Paine, daughter of Timothy Orne, print-bordered handkerchief, 12 glass slides for magic lantern

Digitized by Google

before 1800, 2 clusters of coral hair decorations, silver plated tea strainer, shell chain bracelet with locket, souvenir child's A B C plates, "Victoria and Albert" and "Aston Hall, Birmingham," Oriental Lowestoft cup and saucer, green Staffordshire bowl, stamped leather card-case, bone ring cut for Francis H. Lee during the Civil War by a soldier at Newberne, N. C., unmounted Florentine mosaic, mother of pearl belt decoration marked"*—Bethlehem," carnelian cameo pin and pair of earrings mounted in gold filagree, framed plaster medallion of the Virgin Mary and of the Virgin and Child brought from the West Indies, daguerreotype of Dr. Wiliam Paine (1750-1833), 2 small models of King Edward's coronation chair, doll's silk cape, silver and gilt card tray containing twelve painted medallions, 4 pieces of paper money, badge, Columbian Exposition souvenir, hand-made spike, sampler brought from Antigua, Queen Victoria coronation anniversary bundle handkerchief, California State Exposition medal, San Francisco, 1915.

Lord, Eben S. Pewter shaving soap and brush box made by Benjamin Trask of Salem, iron tool and timber marker.

Loring, Mrs. A. P., Prides Crossing. Blue silk dress worn by Mrs. Eliza Endicott (Peabody), wife of George Augustus Gardner, about 1870-71.

Lummus, Judge Henry T., Lynn. 8 razor cases, 3 strops.

McMullan, Mrs. William P. Portrait of William McMullan by Osgood, large Persian rug, fancy box with 2 wooden dolls, dressed, Indian (purse?), Chinese embroidered silk shawl, Indian face mask, 2 Indian bags, embroidered spread, 3 head kerchiefs, 1 silk, 1 cotton and 1 gauze, 2 pieces of dark blue gauze fabric, 1 piece of yellow silk fabric, 1 piece of red striped silk and cotton fabric, 1 gauze scarf, 1 pair of cotton socks, 1 piece of red gauze fabric, 1 piece mohair fabric.

Mahoney, James N. Roman mosaic breastpin.

Merrill, W. C., Peabody. Rogers group, "The Peddler at the Fair."

Missud, Mrs. Jean M. Walnut bookcase.

Morse, —— Portland, Maine. 2 framed lithographs by Gilbert.

Newhall, Miss Mary Elizabeth. Town crier's hand bell used before 1851 by William Newhall, town crier of Salem, brown and white platter, Rogers group, "Fugitive's Story."

Newton, Miss G. L. Miner's lamp.

Paull, Miss Florence V., Boston. Patchwork quilt, "The Mariner's Compass" and "Eight-pointed star."

Digitized by Google

Peck, Mrs. W. F., Danvers. Uniform worn by Lieut. W. F. Peck while commanding the Salem Cadets.

Perkins, Miss Mary B. Large round basket, Indian weave, large japanned tray, brass kettle, 2 leather fire buckets, small iron tray, 18-inch pewter platter, male and female figures made of sheet cotton, 6 hair brooches, beaded chain, 1 ring.

Perkins, Thomas, Danvers. 2 French alarm clocks, 1 boot jack.

Philbrick, Miss Eliza. First cotton spun by machinery in the country at the Beverly Cotton Mill, before 1790, framed worsted-work wreath made on haircloth by Miss Helen Philbrick about 1858, clinker brick from the Prince house of Salem, 3 quills (1 with pen point), cone of Sequoia Gigantea (Big Tree), piece of cornice molding from Governor Mason's house in Virginia in 1869, piece of wood from the Old North Bridge, Concord, Mass., piece of sash from Pohick Church, Accotink, Va., formerly called "Truro Parish," where Washington and family attended, 1869.

Pickering, Miss Mary. Camera obscura with views, 2 split ash baskets, lunch basket, print dress, sage-green silk skirt lined with cotton batting.

Price, Miss Grace H. Certificate of membership in the Society of Mayflower Descendants of Anna Ropes Graves.

Putnam, Mrs. George H., North Reading. Pressed glass cup plate.

Rankine, Mrs. M. F., Boston. Rogers group, "Ha! I like not that."

Robinson, John. Pack of playing cards showing Gloucester views, 2 glass demijohns used for wine.

Rogers, Mrs. John, New Canaan, Conn. 2 Rogers groups, "The Slave Auction" and "Mail Time."

Ropes, Col. Charles F. Badge worn at the dedication of the First Heavy Artillery memorial tablet, Salem, Oct. 4, 1912.

Ropes, Miss Lucy. Marquetry box.

Ropes, Miss Mary F., Louisville, Kentucky. Chinese sword made of coins.

Ropes, Miss Phebe, Danvers. Pressed glass cup plate.

Ropes, Willis H. Pottery milk pan, brown glaze jug, stoneware bottle, shell hairpin, cream ware cup, decorated tin case, cards of "Yankee" matches, brasses, cut glass bellpull, Macramé lace bag, 3 spirit glasses, 1 egg glass, 2 blown glass bottles, card game, "Scripture History" published by W. & S. B. Ives, B. & M. R. R. lantern and globes, whale oil lantern, pair of handcuffs, baskets, 4 wrought iron skewers, soap dish, etc.

Digitized by Google

Saunders, Miss Mary T. Visiting cards used by Mrs. J. P. Saunders and Miss Mary A. Saunders.

Sawyer, Fred E. Replica of Edison's first incandescent lamp.

Smart, Mrs. Charles H., Peabody. 3 nightcaps, square lantern, 2 pieces "patch," piece of printed cotton from Stimpson house.

Smiley, Miss M. S., Brookline. Pewter sun dial, wooden canteen.

Smith, A. A. Skewer rack with five skewers.

Smith, H. G., Boston. 2 Masonic jewels.

Southworth, Mrs. K. L., Peabody. Opaque glass pepper shaker, stamped iron snuff box, whale ivory jogging wheel, whale ivory three-tined fork, implement for splitting palm leaves, snuff box, thimble, toy glass mug.

Stackpole, Mrs. Edward, Eau Gallie, Fla. Cashmere shawl.

Stearns, Mrs. George L., Boston. Beaded mat.

Stickney, Walter J. Razor.

Stone, Miss Catharine D. 3 ambrotypes, 2 wrought iron chest hinges.

Swan, Charles C., Lowell. Sole of oak-tanned leather.

Tarr, Mrs. Laura, Rockport. Pressed glass cup plate.

Thaxter, Miss Amelia R. 18 fancy china buttons on a card.

Thompson, E. Ward, Cambridge. Chinese hair ornament, jewels and enamel.

Trask, Miss M. Alice, Danvers. Old balance scales, sickle.

Very, Nathaniel T. Tower musket, fireman's staff, small leather-covered hand trunk.

Vietor, Mrs. Ernest G., New York. Wedding dress and vest.

Waters, Miss Mary D. 2 Staffordshire pitchers, Oriental Lowestoft cream pitcher, purple glass mug, 2 Lowestoft teacups, Staffordshire bowl, sugar bowl, cup and saucer, covered vegetable dish and old pressed glass perfumery bottle.

Waters, William C. Waters family cradle, small leather trunk, 12 paintings and photographs, game, 2 Chinese lacquer boat-shaped objects.

Waters, Mrs. William F. Pressed glass cup plate, yellow glaze pottery milk pan, modern Japanese platter, brown Staffordshire platter, snuffers and japanned tray, cut glass whale oil handlamp, silver lustre sugar bowl, gold band Staffordshire teapot, painted spray Staffordshire teapot and sugar bowl, Oriental Lowestoft tea caddie, Lowestoft teacup, split ash work basket, Chinese lacquer tea caddie, membership certificate of William Roberts in the Washington Total Abstinence Society of Salem and regalia worn by him when an officer of the society, pair of child's gum rubber shoes worn about 1850.

Digitized by Google

Whipple, Charles L. Small bottle with cartridges inside, pod auger.

Whipple, Everett. Pair of silver-bowed spectacles before 1800, blacking bottle.

Whipple, Miss Marion C., Campello. Bohemian red glass tray and decanter.

Whipple, The Misses. Brown glass bottle.

White, Hon. A. P. Cane carried by E. P. Cassell, the famous caterer, tin chocolate molds from the Gideon Foster mill at South Danvers.

Wilkins, Mrs. Sarah E. Hair wreath in a shell frame, pressed glass cup plate, Lowestoft teacup, patch bed hangings, trimming used on the Lowell stage coach driven by Thomas Adams about 1840 between Salem and Lowell.

Williams, C. E. Wooden pattern for shoe sole.

Woodbury, Miss Georgiana S., Gloucester. Set of child's building blocks, set of alphabet blocks, 2 ninepins, tin coal hod, box of pillow lace bobbins and three pattern strips, small ornamental box, butter tester, snuff box, doll's hoop skirt, toy locomotive, toy locomotive with two cars, bottles, stoppers, Lowestoft cup and saucer, Worcester cup and saucer, Lowestoft helmet pitcher, glass mug, glass bottle, Staffordshire figure of Spanish dancer, covered basket, hatchell with wooden cover, wooden box of bobbins and spool, osier basket covered, tall bandbox, man's blue and white frock, large piece of printed India cotton and roll of small pieces, pair of white cotton trousers, one leg from pair of buckskin military breeches, 2 pleated linen shirts, 2 turnover collars and 2 turnover cuffs, 2 pairs of pantalets, pair brown striped cotton trousers, pair of white cotton stockings, white (piqué) dress.

Digitized by Google

LIFE MEMBERS

Appleton, William Sumner	1896	Morse, Willard S.	1915
Bowditch, Ernest W.	1904	Peabody, John E.	1881
Codman, Miss Martha C.	1909	Phillips, Stephen Willard	1902
Codman, Ogden	1915	Pingree, David	1870
Edes, Henry H.	1886	Proctor, James H.	1897
Emmerton, Miss Caroline O.	1894	Proctor, Thomas Emerson	1907
Fletcher, Horace	1894	Ropes, Miss Elizabeth	1916
Gardner, Mrs. John L.	1895	Ropes, Rev. James Hardy	1915
Gray, Russell,	1917	Ropes, Willis H.	1894
Gray, Russell	1917	Sawyer, Bertram Hatch	1910
Greenlaw, Mrs. Lucy Hall	1895	Shattuck, Mrs. George H.	1894
Hemenway, Augustus	1894	Sohier, William D.	1896
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.	1876	Wetmore, G. Peabody	1894

CORRESPONDING MEMBERS

Battle, Kemp P.
Bean, Tarleton H.
Bell, Alexander Graham.
Bolles, Rev. Edwin C., D.D.
Briggs, L. Vernon.
Cembrano, F. M.
Chew, Samuel.
Clark, Bishop Thomas M.
Cresson, Ezra T.
Crowell, E. Payson.
Dall, William H.
Damon, Robert.
De Roax, William.
Fewkes, J. Walter.
Goodale, George L.
Green, Samuel A., M.D.
Hall, Elihu.
Hart, Charles Henry.
Johnston, Christopher.
Kellogg, A.
Kilham, Rodney A.
Kimball, James P.
Lodge, Henry Cabot.
Lovett, Thomas D.
Marshall, George W.
Pickering, Edward C.
Pumpelly, Raphael.
Samuelson, James.
Smith, J. Challenor.
Smith, S. I.
Verrill, Addison E.
Wilder, Bert G.
Wright, George F.

ACTIVE MEMBERS

Abbot, Walter L.	1894	Allen, Charles F.	1894
Adams Philip W.	1916	Allen, George H.	1888
Adams, Rufus D.	1916	Allen, George L.	1908
Albree, Edward C.	1898	Almy, Mrs. Emma S.	1907
Albree, John	1898	Anderson, Elbridge R.	1906

Digitized by Google

Andrews, Clement W. 1895
Annable, H. C. 1916
Annable, Irving K. 1907
Appleton, Miss Fanny C. 1908
Appleton, Francis Henry 1870
Appleton, Francis Randall 1917
Appleton, Mrs. Francis Randall 1917
Appleton, Joseph F. 1901
Arrington, Philip P. P. 1917
Ashton, Joseph N. 1896
Atherton, Horace H., Jr. 1913
Atkinson, Miss A. Grace 1917
Averill, Arthur L. 1896
Baker, William H. 1911
Balch, Franklin G., M.D. 1916
Ballard, Waldo Peter 1913
Bancroft, Robert H. 1894
Barker, Mrs. Annie C. 1911
Barker, William G. 1894
Bartlett, Mrs. Elizabeth French, 1917
Bartol, Miss Elizabeth H. 1895
Barton, J. Webb 1917
Batchelder, Henry M. 1879
Batchelder, James C. 1910
Batchelder, Samuel H. 1914
Bayley, Frank W. 1916
Beals, Harry M. 1914
Belknap, Henry W. 1907
Benson, Arthur F. 1891
Benson, Frank W. 1894
Benson, Henry P. 1916
Bickford, John H. 1899
Bigelow, Mrs. Alvah 1915
Bigelow, Walter K. 1869
Bingham, Miss Clarissa A. 1915
Bixby, Henry M. 1907
Blaney, Dwight 1890
Blaney, Mrs. Dwight 1894
Boardman, T. Dennie 1895
Bosshart, John H. 1916
Bowditch, Charles P. 1894
Bowdoin, Mrs. Lucy H. 1876
Boyden, Roland W. 1899
Bradlee, Francis B. C. 1908
Bredeen, Miss Martha A. 1910
Breed, Charles Norcross 1913
Bridgman, Lewis J. 1893
Brigham, Lincoln Forbes 1901
Bronson, Rev. Oliver Hart 1917
Brooks, Miss Alice Flint 1900
Brooks, Frank A. 1917
Brooks, Miss Jenny 1913
Brooks, Miss Margarette W., 1898
Brooks, Stephen D., M.D. 1897
Broughton, John G. 1914
Brown, Miss Ellen A. 1915
Brown, Francis 1913
Brown, Frank A. 1882
Brown, J. Clarke 1907
Browne, Mrs. Charlotte C. 1895
Browning, John F. 1893
Bushby, Fred W. 1907
Caliga, I. H. 1908
Carlton, Frank C., M.D. 1908
Carroll, Charles, D.D.S. 1917
Cass, William F. 1894
Cate, Frederick 1912
Chamberlain, Mrs. Louise O., 1907
Chamberlain, William C. 1910
Chaney, Rev. George L. 1901
Chapman, Miss Charlotte E. 1904
Chapman, Francis N. 1874
Chapman, John Alden 1909
Chapman, William O. 1885
Chapman, Mrs. William O. 1904
Chase, Miss Charlotte F. 1914
Chisholm, Wallace A. 1894
Choate, William G. 1894
Clark, Miss Elizabeth H. 1898
Clarke, Arthur A. 1911
Cogswell, Mrs. Mary A. 1908
Colby, William R. 1895
Cole, Albert E. 1894
Cole, Leland H. 1894
Conant, Harry A. 1913
Conant, William M., M.D. 1916
Connolly, Thomas D. 1914
Cotting, Charles E. 1896
Couch, Lester S. 1914
Cousins, Frank 1886
Cowen, William B. 1917
Creamer, George Gardner 1911
Creamer, Walter Howard 1906
Crowninshield, Bowdoin B. 1900
Crowninshield, Francis B. 1904
Curtis, Charles P. 1916
Curwen, Mrs. Ada L. 1911
Cushman, Miss Alice 1896
Cushman, Herbert E. 1915
Cutter, Louis F. 1905
Czubek, Rev. Joseph J. 1917
Daland, John 1915

Digitized by Google

Damon, Robin 1888
Dane, Mrs. Chester L. 1895
Darling, Henry E. 1912
Davis, J. Morton 1913
Deland, Charles E. 1915
Dennis, Albert W. 1897
Derby, Arthur 1910
Desaulniers, Clement C. 1916
d'Este, Julian 1894
Devereux, Miss Marian S. 1897
Dexter, W. Endicott 1916
Dockham, Reuben E. 1915
Dodge, Chester P. 1916
Dodge, Miss Frances T. 1913
Dole, Miss Ellen M. 1908
Donahue, Dan A. 1907
Donaldson, J. Frank, M.D. 1912
Draper, Miss Annie C. 1895
Dresser, Elmer A. 1913
Driver, William R. 1888
Duren, Mrs. Charles M. 1908
Earle, Miss Emma F. 1903
Eaton, Miss Betsey W. 1904
Elwell, Stanley Bruce 1915
Emery, Miss Lena C. 1906
Emilio, Luis F. 1894
Endicott, Miss Anna G. 1898
Endicott, William 1895
Endicott, William C. 1894
Endicott, Mrs. William C. 1894
Endicott, Madam William C., 1916
Entwisle, J. Clifford 1893
Etheridge, Mrs. John E. 1917
Fabens, B. Louis 1894
Fabens, Eugene J. 1910
Fabens, Frank P. 1894
Fabens, Miss Marie E. 1907
Fanning, Walter G., D.D.S. 1911
Farrell, Hugh F. E. 1897
Farrington, Mrs. George B. 1914
Farwell, Herbert C. 1916
Faunce, Carlos P. 1914
Felt, John P. 1894
Felton, William S. 1902
Fenno, Mrs. Lawrence Carteret, 1917
Fenno, Thomas Irving 1912
Files, Miss Lucy W. 1893
Flint, John C. 1910
Follansbee, Horace S. 1906
Foote, Arthur 1894
Forness, Arthur A. 1894
Foster, Charles H. W. 1896
Fowler, Albert B. 1911
Fowler, Charles B. 1906
Fox, Charles W. 1895
Frye, David 1918
Fuller, George W. 1894
Fuller, Henry O. 1894
Fuller, Mrs. S. Richard 1895
Gannon, Fred A. 1908
Gardner, Frank A., M.D. 1898
Gardner, George Peabody, Jr., 1917
Gardner, Miss Lucie M. 1911
Gauss, John D. H. 1907
George, Harold W. 1913
Gifford, Harry P. 1915
Gifford, Josiah H. 1898
Gilbert, Shepard D. 1894
Girdler, John H. 1912
Goldsmith, Chester A. 1911
Goodell, Zina 1894
Goodhue, Samuel V. 1894
Goodhue, Mrs. Sarah C. 1902
Gordon, Frank E. 1912
Gove, William H. 1882
Grant, Miss Caroline L. 1908
Grant, George W. 1894
Gray, Miss Katharine M. 1911
Hale, Henry A. 1891
Hale, Willard J. 1893
Hall, Walter F. 1916
Harlow, Arthur F. 1896
Harrington, Mrs. Henry 1888
Harris, Charles E. 1909
Harris, George M. 1879
Harris, Howard P. 1894
Harris, Howard S. 1916
Harris, Walter C. 1894
Henderson, Miss Florence M., 1901
Higginson, Francis L. 1894
Higginson, Henry L. 1916
Hill, Rev. James L. 1894
Hill, Robert E. 1907
Hill, Robert W. 1916
Hills, Francis Lowell 1915
Hills, Mrs. Francis Lowell 1913
Hines, Ezra D. 1874
Holmes, Oliver Wendell 1894
Hood, Ernest N. 1901
Hood, Frederick G. 1901
Horton, William A. 1893
Howe, Joseph S. 1894
Howe, Thorndike Dudley 1917
Hubon, William P. 1897

Digitized by Google

Hunt, Arthur C. 1916
Huntington, Miss S. Louisa 1881
Hutchinson, Horace F. 1910
Hyde, George L. 1916
Hyde, William L. 1894
Ives, Mrs. Oscar J. 1905
Jelly, William M. 1894
Jenkins, Lawrence W. 1895
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence W. 1901
Jewett, George R. 1874
Johnson, Rev. Edward Dunbar, 1911
Johnson, Emery Walter 1895
Johnson, Samuel A. 1894
Jones, Gardner M. 1889
Jones, Mrs. Gardner M. 1898
Kelsey, Harlan P. 1906
Kimball, David P. 1894
King, Miss Annie F. 1897
King, D. Webster 1895
Kittredge, Thomas, M.D. 1894
Knight, Frederick B. 1918
Lander, Miss Helen D. 1894
Lantz, Christian 1906
Lash, David Chapman 1914
Laws, Frank A. 1902
Leach, Osborne 1909
Leavitt, James A. 1894
Lee, Thomas Amory 1914
Leighton, Orlando S. 1915
Lindsey, Benjamin J. 1912
Little, Arthur 1894
Little, David M. 1886
Little, Mrs. David M. 1886
Little, Miss Marguerite 1916
Little, Philip 1900
Locke, Frank E. 1894
Longley, Edmund W. 1909
Looney, Michael 1908
Lord, George R. 1894
Loring, Augustus P. 1894
Loring, Miss Katherine P. 1916
Loring, Miss Louisa P. 1916
Loring, William Caleb 1917
Lougee, Arthur L. 1914
Lovett, Miss Annie Foster 1899
Low, Seth F. 1894
Lowe, Miss Cora A. 1916
Mack, John J. 1909
Mackintosh, Richards B. 1898
Mahoney, Robert Muhlig 1903
Manchester, Rev. Alfred 1893
Mansfield, George W. 1917
Mansfield, Miss Harriet E. 1895
Marden, Charles F. 1910
Matthews, Nathan 1912
Merrill, Charles W. 1906
Merrill, William A. 1914
Merritt, Henry A. 1916
Metcalf, Charles A. 1911
Milburn, Rev. Ulysses S. 1914
Millett, Henry C. 1906
Missud, Jean M. 1882
Monks, George H., M.D. 1916
Morant, Philip H. 1913
Moriarty, G. Andrews, Jr. 1909
Morrison, Archibald 1908
Morse, Albert P. 1914
Morse, Edward S. 1864
Morse, John G. 1891
Morse, John T., Jr. 1895
Morse, Robert M. 1895
Moseley, Charles W. 1895
Motley, Mrs. E. Preble 1917
Moustakis, Constantine C., 1915
Nason, Benjamin F. 1912
Neal, William S. 1894
Needham, Alfred C. 1902
Nevins, Winfield S. 1877
Newcomb, George F. 1911
Newell, Frank F. 1906
Newhall, Milo A. 1910
Nichols, Andrew 1904
Nichols, Miss Martha 1917
Norcross, Orlando W. 1896
Norris, Miss M. Marion 1916
Northend, Miss Mary H. 1903
Northey, Edward A. 1905
Northey, William E. 1914
Nourse, John W. 1894
O'Brien, Daniel E. 1918
O'Keefe, John A. 1887
Oliver, Clyde I. 1911
Oliver, Mrs. Susan L. 1895
Ordway, Alfred A. 1908
Osborn, Lyman P. 1896
Osborne, Arthur A. 1915
Osborne, Miss Ethel B. 1912
Osgood, Mrs. Charles S. 1899
Osgood, Edward Holyoke 1907
Osgood, Miss Elizabeth S. 1900
Osgood, Nathan C. 1894
Osgood, Robert 1863
Packard, Henry W. 1916
Paine, Everett 1895
Paine, Mrs. Ida Upton 1894
Parker, George S. 1915
Parsons, William Emerson 1895

Digitized by Google

Peabody, Edwin N.	1894
Peabody, Rev. Endicott	1895
Peabody, George A.	1894
Peach, Philip H., D.D.S.	1888
Peirce, Miss Annie S.	1895
Peirson, Charles Laurence	1894
Peirson, Edward L., M.D.	1894
Peirson, Mrs. Horatio P.	1914
Percy, George E., M.D.	1881
Perkins, Miss Alice D.	1916
Perkins, Miss Anna F.	1894
Perkins, Harry S.	1894
Perkins, Horace S.	1915
Perkins, James Winn	1914
Perkins, Thomas	1910
Perley, Sidney	1879
Peterson, Vincent S.	1914
Pew, William A.	1894
Philbrick, Miss Eliza	1886
Philbrick, Laroy B.	1893
Phillips, James Duncan	1904
Phillips, John C., M.D.	1910
Phillips, Mrs. John C.	1895
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen H.	1902
Phippen, Arthur H.	1894
Phippen, Charles E.	1894
Phippen, Hardy, M.D.	1894
Phippen, Joshua	1877
Phippen, Walter G., M.D.	1916
Pickering, John	1888
Pickering, Robert J.	1915
Pickman, Dudley L.	1894
Pingree, David	1914
Pinnock, Miss Elizabeth A.	1917
Pitman, George W.	1908
Pitman, J. Asbury	1906
Poirier, Emile, M.D.	1894
Porter, Charles Dudley	1908
Pousland, David N.	1913
Pousland, Frederic G.	1901
Preston, Charles H.	1889
Price, Charles B.	1917
Price, Frank S.	1917
Price, Joseph	1894
Putnam, George G.	1874
Quincy, Josiah E.	1916
Quinn, Joseph F.	1894
Rantoul, Augustus N.	1894
Rantoul, Neal	1894
Rantoul, Robert S.	1863
Rea, Charles S.	1864
Reith, Richmond	1910
Remick, Frank A.	1915
Remick, John Anthony	1895
Remick, Timothy	1896
Reynolds, John P.	1876
Robb, Gordon Howard	1915
Robb, Malcomb E.	1916
Robbins, Fred G., M.D.	1900
Robinson, David I.	1908
Robinson, John	1861
Robson, John C.	1907
Robson, Matthew	1873
Rogers, Jacob C.	1898
Ropes, J. Bertram	1896
Ropes, Reuben W.	1901
Rousseau, Festus S.	1914
Rushford, Edward A., M.D.	1915
Safford, William O.	1891
Saltonstall, Philip L.	1895
Saltonstall, Richard M.	1917
Sanborn, James A.	1916
Sargent, Ara N., M.D.	1914
Saunders, Miss Mary T.	1878
Seale, John H., D.V.S.	1908
Seamans, Francis A.	1908
Sears, George B.	1907
Shatswell, Miss Mary E.	1908
Shaw, Francis	1895
Shaw, Mrs. G. Howland	1895
Sheedy, John H.	1915
Shepard, Miss Sally W.	1894
Sherwood, Rev. Ralph A.	1917
Sibley, Miss Lillian W.	1916
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth W.	1910
Simonds, Nathaniel G.	1866
Simonds, Mrs. Nathaniel G.	1910
Skinner, Mrs. Francis B.	1895
Skinner, John B.	1916
Sluman, Benjamin W.	1895
Smith, Fred A.	1914
Smith, Henry P.	1898
Smith, J. Foster	1891
Smith, Philip Horton	1914
Snyder, Harry S.	1916
Spencer, Charles P.	1916
Spencer, John E.	1906
Spinney, William F.	1909
Stafford, Morgan H.	1918
Stanley, Mrs. John L.	1909
Stanley, Miss Mary E.	1899
Stearns, Richard Sprague	1895
Stickney, Miss Cornelia A.	1895
Stoddard, Hatherley A.	1909
Stone, Mrs. Richard	1896
Stopford, William	1907
Stott, Miss Lilla D.	1915

Digitized by Google

Strangman, William F., D.M.D., 1908
Stuart, Willoughby Herbert, Jr. 1916
Sullivan, Mrs. Elizabeth M. B., 1916
Sullivan, William B. 1903
Symonds, Eben B . 1913
Symonds, Miss Sarah W. 1913
Symonds, Stillman G. 1894
Tapley, Miss Harriet S. 1915
Tapley, Henry F. 1895
Tarr, Arthur Myron 1914
Tassinari, Miss Mary M. 1903
Taylor, Charles H., Jr. 1905
Taylor, Mrs. Ida Lynde 1909
Taylor, Miss Marion 1917
Thaxter, Miss Amelia R. 1908
Thayer, Edward S. 1865
Thompson, Alvah P. 1914
Thomson, Elihu 1894
Thorndike, John L. 1896
Thoron, Ward 1904
Thoron, Mrs. Ward 1917
Timberlake, Miss Annie F. 1912
Torrey, Miss Ruth L. 1914
Towne, Mrs. George W. 1912
Trefry, William D. T. 1894
Trumbull, Edward B. 1894
Tuckerman, Bayard 1917
Tuckerman, Mrs. Bayard 1917
Upton, Mrs. Daniel 1895
Upton, King 1894
Very, Nathaniel T. 1907
Vickery, George A. 1894
Wardwell, Miss Clara P. 1908
Wardwell, Hon. Henry 1894
Warner, Miss Annie L. 1898
Washburn, Calvin R. 1894
Waters, Miss Alice G. 1898
Waters, William C. 1893
Watson, Thomas A. 1906
Webb, Mrs. Annie B. 1894
Webb, Arthur N. 1916
Webber, Harry E. 1914
Weir, Rev. Howard R. 1918
West, Arthur W. 1880
West, Miss Emma C. 1898
West, George 1912
West, Mrs. William C. 1894
Wetmore, Frank U. 1917
Wheatland, Richard 1893
Wheatland, Mrs. Stephen G. 1886
Wheeler, Mrs. Annie M. 1908
Wheeler, Ezborn 1917
Wheeler, Harry D. 1912
Wheeler, Mrs. Harry D. 1912
Whipple, Albert I. 1894
Whipple, Everett 1895
Whipple, George N. 1896
Whipple, Henry 1916
Whipple, Stephen L. 1909
White, Alden P. 1884
White, E. Lawrence 1917
White, Mrs. McDonald E. 1905
Whitehouse, Francis M. 1896
Whitney, Charles F. 1906
Whitwell, Mrs. F. A. 1894
Wilder, Frank J. 1916
Willson, Miss Alice B. 1896
Willson, Miss Lucy B. 1895
Willson, Robert W. 1894
Wilson, Miss Janet H. 1904
Wolkins, George G. 1903
Wood, Frank 1915
Wood, Miss Naomi 1917
Woodbury, Miss Abbie K. 1907
Woodbury, Ezra L. 1907
Woodbury, Joseph G. 1916
Woodbury, Miss Mary L. 1917
Woodman, Fred R. 1901
Woodman, Willard W. 1905
Wormstead, Joseph S. 1905
Young, James, Jr. 1914

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 5, 1919

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

SALEM, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
1919

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
Printers
SALEM, MASS.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1920.

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

EDWARD S. MORSE	Term expires May, 1923
STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1922
ALDEN P. WHITE	Term expires May, 1921
HENRY M. BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1920

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1923
- GEORGE H. ALLEN
- HENRY W. BELKNAP
- PHILIP LITTLE

Term expires May, 1922
- WILLIAM H. GOVE
- JOHN ALBREE
- ARTHUR W. WEST

Term expires May, 1921
- LAWRENCE W. JENKINS
- SIDNEY PERLEY
- LELAND H. COLE

Term expires May, 1920
- DAVID PINGREE
- WILLIS H. ROPES
- FRANCIS B. C. BRADLEE

SECRETARY

HENRY W. BELKNAP

TREASURER

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

ALICE G. WATERS

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1919—May, 1920

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*.

David Pingree
Henry M. Batchelder
George H. Allen
Leland H. Cole

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

LAWRENCE W. JENKINS, Chairman

Sidney Perley
Stephen W. Phillips
Gardner M. Jones
Arthur W. West
Henry W. Belknap
Francis B. C. Bradlee
Alden P. White

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Alden P. White
Edward S. Morse
William O. Chapman
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Henry W. Belknap
Leland H. Cole

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS H. ROPES, Chairman

William A. Horton
John Albree
David M. Little
George G. Putnam
William O. Chapman

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEE ON HORTICULTURE

DAVID PINGREE, Chairman

Mary T. Saunders
Richards B. Mackintosh
William O. Chapman
John Robinson

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

ALDEN P. WHITE, Chairman

Joshua Phippen
Arthur F. Harlow
Lewis J. Bridgman
Philip Little
Frank W. Benson

COMMITTEE ON HISTORY

GEORGE H. ALLEN, Chairman

Ezra D. Hines
Sidney Perley
Stephen W. Phillips
John Albree

RECEPTION COMMITTEE

HENRY M. BATCHELDER, Chairman

Mrs. Winfield S. Nevins
Mrs. Charles S. Osgood
Mrs. Gardner M. Jones
Helen D. Lander
Mrs. Francis H. Lee
Willis H. Ropes
Wallace A. Chisholm
Robert Osgood
John B. Ropes
William O. Safford
William C. Waters, jr.
Lawrence W. Jenkins
Edward S. Morse
Robert M. Mahoney
Lucy B. Willson
Rufus D. Adams

COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS WITH THE PEABODY MUSEUM OF SALEM

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, Chairman

Arthur W. West
George H. Allen
Leland H. Cole
William O. Chapman

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PIERCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

STEPHEN W. PHILLIPS, Chairman

William C. Endicott
John Robinson
William O. Chapman
Willis H. Ropes

Digitized by Google

CURATORS

Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Horticulture, David Pingree
Curator of Literature, John Albree
Curator of Manuscripts, Henry W. Belknap
Curator of the Museum, The Secretary
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Science, Edward S. Morse

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

An Annual Report from your President seems hardly necessary, as detailed reports relating to the work of the Institute are made by the Secretary, the Treasurer, and the Librarian.

We have three classes of membership:—

First, Life Members, who pay $50. when elected, and have no further dues.

Second, Corresponding Members (a relic of the past, when the Institute devoted itself more or less to science), who are not eligible to office, are not entitled to vote, and do not pay any assessment.

Third, Active Members, who pay an assessment of three dollars a year and have all the privileges of membership.

It would be well to have a fourth class of members, called by some such name as Sustaining Members, who would pay five or six dollars a year, and who would be entitled to receive the publications of the Institute as part of the privilege of membership. This would involve a larger edition of our publications, but the necessary increase in the edition and the extra expense of printing would be a comparatively small item. Should members desire to have their names transferred from active to sustaining membership, this could easily be done. Undoubtedly many would avail themselves of the opportunity thus offered.

All institutions during the last four years have suffered much from the war—for naturally we have done all we could to assist our own people and to try and alleviate the terrible sufferings of Europe. The record has been one of which every American can well be proud. But the time has now come when we must assist our hospitals and institu-

Digitized by Google

tions of learning—and among the latter the Institute would be included.

As I stated last year, we can live within our income, but that means sacrifice and unselfish devotion; for your officers and clerical employees are underpaid, and could without doubt obtain larger salaries elsewhere, and lack of means prevents the Institute from developing and extending its work in many ways. Work should be continued on the calendar of the manuscript collection, which was begun several years ago, as soon as means are available for the continuation of this valuable work.

The library book stacks in the old Athenæum building should be cleared of much useless, superfluous material, such as duplicate books, government publications, and foreign and domestic scientific periodicals, many of which form incomplete sets, which might be of use in assisting other institutions to complete their files or sold to dealers. A large class of literature, such as novels, poetry, essays and scientific books, should be eliminated and placed in institutions where they would be of real use, confining our own library largely, if not entirely, to books of an historical or genealogical interest. Well as this stack is arranged with the force we have to do the work, it leaves upon one's mind the impression of confusion—the room itself is most unattractive—and it will never appear as it should until very drastic measures are adopted. All this of course costs money, which we have not at hand, and which I am sure will never be done until we have the money, as the Institute is more than fortunate in having a wise and conservative Council and Treasurer, who are unwilling to do work of that sort without available funds. I trust that some day a good friend will rebuild and decorate the room, and thus give a proper place not only to house our valuable books, but to furnish our readers and students pleasant surroundings, which are now forbidding and well-nigh impossible.

Last year I begged each member of the Institute present at the Annual Meeting to propose the name of a new member, as we should increase our membership, not only in order to enlarge our income, but also to extend

Digitized by Google

our influence beyond the bounds of Salem and Essex County, so that the public who are interested in the class of work we are doing can avail themselves of the advantages we have to offer. The Institute is well known all over the world, but we can extend our influence in such a way as to assist ourselves as well as others. Our membership has declined. In 1917 we had all told 578 members; in 1918 we had all told 561 members. Since the notices have been sent out for the Annual Meeting we have had nine resignations. Will those who are present to-night assist the Institute by sending in names for membership? I beg again that you will do this.

Slight repairs have been made upon the Pierce (Johonnot) Nichols House. The front fence must be rebuilt. Money will be raised in order to do the work this coming summer. Any subscriptions made toward this work will be gratefully received. Fortunately a portion of the fence as designed by Samuel McIntire is still in existence, so that when the fence is rebuilt it will be a reproduction of the original one. As soon as it is possible to do so, the endowment fund should be increased from $8000, which is the amount now on hand, to at least $10,000. Perhaps we can have one of these modern "drives" among our friends, in order to accomplish this, as the house is such an historical monument that the endowment should be larger than it is.

Our Secretary has done his work pre-eminently well. Pictures have been rehung and relabelled: collections have been rearranged: every nook and corner of this building has been examined so thoroughly that the Secretary knows for himself what our resources are, and a card catalogue has been made so that one can easily find out where our treasures came from. Undoubtedly many duplicates and much truck can be sold or exchanged, except in particular cases where the Institute is bound to guard exhibits given or bequeathed to them.

In the early days when one is laying the foundations of a museum, one is apt to accept with gratitude what is offered, good or indifferent, but as the years go on and the opportunity arises of obtaining a better example of a given object, one naturally lays aside the inferior article.

Digitized by Google

In this particular instance the above does not so strictly apply, as we are primarily an Historical Museum where one can gladly accept collections which a museum devoted to art could not do, but I am quite sure that the Essex Institute has now reached the point when selections must be made from its own collections and where discrimination should be shown in the acceptance of gifts and bequests.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1919, was 561 in number, consisting of 503 active members, 28 life members, and 30 on the corresponding list. This is a loss of 17 members over the previous year, 10 of which were dropped from the corresponding list, the dates of whose deaths are unknown. During the year 32 active members have been elected and accepted membership, while 15 have withdrawn and 22 have died. A list of the latter is appended.

The attendance in the museum has been very materially affected by causes connected with the war. As was the case the preceding winter, it was closed during the winter months, except on Sundays and some holidays, chiefly for the conservation of coal, but also because of the prevalence of the influenza. It is increasingly evident that at the earliest moment possible some change in the heating plant must be made, for there is a great lack of radiation surface in the large gallery, which was much reduced at the time the type rooms were installed, with the result that even on a normal expenditure of coal it is quite impossible to adequately heat the room. This also affects the picture gallery, and makes it out of the question to maintain a temperature which is tolerable for the attendants and comfortable for visitors.

The largest attendance on any one day was on Sunday, Oct. 27th, when 432 persons visited the galleries between 2 and 4 P. M.

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1918	612	535	163
June	638	602	122
July	960	430	183
August	1659	589	

Digitized by Google

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
September	1043	491	229
October		213	
November	129	999	
December		517	
January, 1919		536	
February		762	
March		572	
April		697	

Week-days	5042
Sundays	6943
Holidays	697
Total,	12,682

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute. Six lectures and two concerts were given, all but one of the lectures being illustrated. A better attendance was secured than the preceding winter, and the verdict of the audiences seemed to be that the subjects were timely and interesting.

Owing to the great lack of interest in the Home Course in 1917-1918, it was decided to omit these lectures entirely except for such special events as might be arranged, and in March a large and valuable collection of laces was shown, in part from those owned by the Institute and in part from loans kindly made by friends of the Institute. On the evening of March 10, Miss Edith Beach of Hartford read a paper on "Lace and Lace Making," which was illustrated by throwing specimens of lace upon the screen, as well as by pictures of European workers in the craft. This proved of much instructive value, and the audience entirely filled the large Reading Room. There were also present two workers, Miss Lakeman and Miss Story of Ipswich, the only place so far as known in this country where a regular lace industry exists, who very kindly consented to come, bringing their lace-pillows, so that the audience could see the process of working.

Digitized by Google

The Free Course was as follows :—

Jan. 6, 1919. Rev. Oliva Brouillette of Salem—" Le Foyer du Soldat," or " Y. M. C. A. Work with the French Troops."

Jan. 20, 1919. Piano Recital by James Ecker in comparison with the Chickering Ampico Reproducing Piano, assisted by Elsie Thiede, soprano. (Owing to an unfortunate accident it was impossible to obtain the proper electric current to operate the piano, so that this part of the program was omitted. Subsequently another concert was given in which this difficulty was eliminated.)

Jan. 27, 1919. Frank W. Bayley of Boston—" John Singleton Copley and His Sitters."

Feb. 3, 1919. Rev. F. H. Kent of Northampton, Mass.—" The New British Attitude Toward America."

Feb. 17, 1919. Lieutenant Vittorio Orlandini of Boston—" Italy's Effort in the War."

Feb. 24, 1919. Piano Recital by James Ecker in comparison with the Chickering Ampico Reproducing Piano, assisted by Hazel Clark, violinist.

Mar. 3, 1919. William H. Blood, Jr., of Philadelphia —" Hog Island."

Mar. 17, 1919. Rev. William W. Sleeper of Wellesley—" The Balkans."

The Reading Room has been used, as usual during preceding years, by the Salem Hospital Alumnae Association, the Old Planters' Society, and the Salem Oratorio Society. The Radiopticon and collection of postal cards have been loaned frequently to schools and other organizations, and the stereopticon was used for the lectures of Professor Fisher of Wellesley under the auspices of the Woman's Committee of the Council of National Defense.

Apart from the ordinary routine work, the activities of your Secretary have been chiefly concerned in the beginning of a card-index which is intended eventually to embrace every object owned or displayed in the Institute. As may be imagined, this is no small task, as it involves, not only overhauling every nook and corner from garret to cellar, handling every object, correcting the lack of system which has at times prevailed in the past through which no record was made of innumerable articles, search-

Digitized by Google

ing out, so far as possible, the source from which the object was received and entering it up with such details as are still available. Needless to say, no information is to be found regarding hundreds of such items, and the words "unknown source" appear only too frequently. As a preliminary to this work it was necessary to make, from every source which could be found, a list of the names of donors, beginning in 1821 with the Essex Historical Society, following down through the Essex County Natural History Society in 1833 and the Essex Institute in 1848. The next step, which is still in process, is the finding and checking up of the articles donated or bought and finally the making up of the cards. While very much remains to be done, of course, a good beginning has been made, and particularly as to the pictures, the list is now so far complete that it is a simple matter to find the titles of all important pictures, whether portraits or not, to find the names of the artists, engravers, lithographers or publishers of whose work we have examples, and where the objects are located in the buildings. The cards will be so cross-indexed that all names connected with the articles, such as those who wore the costumes, or were connected in any way with the exhibit, will be found, so far as the information exists. The result of this will be that should the visitor be interested in any special family, or the work of any craftsman, all objects which relate to that family or individual will be immediately apparent. In the case of processes or methods of work, say embroidery or lace, reference will be found to all items in which examples are to be found.

During the year, thanks to our generous President and others, much has been done to clean and restore our pictures, many of which were suffering for treatment. Brass tablets are being prepared to take the place of the old and soiled card labels on the pictures and to correct a number of errors in the attribution of some of them.

Chiefly through the interest of the late Frank Bulkeley Smith of Worcester, a large number of our most interesting portraits by early American artists have been photographed, and although a comparatively new friend of the Institute, Mr. Smith was a very warm one, and

Digitized by Google

had he lived I am sure we should have profited in many ways.

The numerous accessions in the way of portraits, much as they are welcomed, entail a very difficult problem in the matter of place to hang them. It has been necessary to utilize the entrance hall to the Reading Room and every other bit of wall-space, and if our friends do not always find the portrait they are interested in hung in as prominent a place as they might think it deserved, they must pardon the seeming slight and bear in mind the only cure, viz., a new and properly designed and fire-proof building.

The principal accessions during the year have included a number of additions to the McMullan collection of furniture, etc., some very choice porcelain and china from Mrs. Henrietta Page of Cambridge, three portraits of the Johnson family of North Andover painted by Osgood, through the bequest of Miss Catherine Johnson, a very remarkable example of seventeenth century embroidery in the shape of a tester for four-post bed, which was brought to this country about 1640 by Madam Sylvester Eveleth, who, after a short period in Roxbury, settled in Essex. This has been pronounced by the expert of the Museum of Fine Arts to be a very valuable piece, and it is in almost the condition it was, both as to color and preservation, the day it was made. An interesting acquisition, because of the source, has been three very ancient copper pots and kettles, brought from Lithuania by the family of Julian Spear, as his translated name is, Saperstin, as it was originally, who is in the clothing business in Salem. Mrs. Lucy H. Bowdoin has given us a good example of a simple wooden mantelpiece, probably an early one of McIntire's design, also some fine copper powder-measures; Mr. William West Bradbeer of Cranford. N. J., some fine examples of Confederate money; the estate of Miss Caroline Grant two portraits of her parents, one by Osgood, the other said to be by Alexander. Through the subscriptions of a number of our members, we have acquired the curious picture of Salem Common painted in 1808 by George Ropes, which hangs on the west wall of this room, which, though not

Digitized by Google

of merit as a work of art, is interesting since it shows the first planting of the Common with the poplar trees which blew down in a gale and were replaced by elms, and also the only known picture of the south gate to the enclosure. It seems probable that the gentleman in a two-wheeled curricle in the foreground is the redoubtable George Crowninshield of Cleopatra's Barge fame. Also by subscriptions, a very fine Staffordshire tea-set of most unusual design and several odd pieces of glass and china; and from Miss Mary T. Saunders, to whom we owe much valuable museum material in the past, as well as indefatigable industry and assistance in our loan exhibitions of shawls and laces, a large number of articles of costume, fans, jewelry, etc.

It will be of interest to add that in the opinion of one of the chief experts in New York, who was brought on here by Mr. Frank Bulkeley Smith, our collection of portraits by early American painters is the best that exists in any one place. We have now between twenty-five and thirty examples of the work of Charles Osgood, among them some of his best.

The seventh volume of the "Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County" and the third volume of the "Probate Records of Essex County" are about ready for issue. The vital records of West Newbury have been distributed, and with this volume the work on vital records under the State appropriation has come to an end, since, as a measure of war economy, the State declined to renew the appropriation. This is the more to be regretted as we have in hand the remainder of Salem, the rest of Gloucester, and a considerable amount of the city of Boston. It remains to be seen whether any re-enactment of this law will take place. Through the discovery of the records of the First Congregational Church of Ipswich, since the volumes of that town were printed, we have been able to print these in uniform style with the regular series of vital records. We have also issued as a separate book the "Boston & Lowell Railroad" by Mr. Francis Boardman Crowninshield Bradlee, whose book upon the Eastern Railroad has been so much sought for that the edition is practically ex-

Digitized by Google

hausted. He has now prepared an account of "Steam Navigation in New England," which has been running through this year in the Historical Collections, and will eventually be issued in book form.

Mr. Fiske Kimball is continuing his very painstaking task upon the work of Samuel McIntire. He was here in January and visited many houses in which McIntire's work is to be found, and expects to come again this summer to devote some time to this same exploration. One cannot say too much of the enthusiasm and expert knowledge which Mr. Kimball is putting into what is largely a labor of love. No remuneration which we could afford to make could begin to repay him, and the book will be nearly exhaustive of the subject, it would seem.

The Fiske Note Book transcription has dragged its way along. Miss Martha O. Howes has faithfully kept at it, and has at last completed the work. Meanwhile Dr. Samuel A. Green, for whom and at whose expense it was being done, has died, and it appears as if the work had been all to no purpose, for the material does not possess sufficient general interest to warrant our printing it, and it has been really done to gratify a desire of Dr. Green.

Once more it is my pleasant duty to render thanks to all on the staff of the Institute for their ready help and co-operation, as well as to the Directors for their assistance in carrying out numerous improvements and changes.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

The following report includes a brief statement of the additions to the library, by gift or purchase,—mention of what has been done aside from the daily routine work, and an appeal for further gifts of books and funds and an increased use of the library.

The additions to the Library during the past year have been as follows:—

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donation and exchange,	870	1200	2144
By purchase,	290	52	93
By subscription,	——	——	742

Total of accessions, 1160 volumes and 4231 pamphlets and serials.

Among the many gifts to the library should be mentioned the following: From Madame William C. Endicott, twelve portfolios on the Army and Navy of the United States, 1776-1890, which were subscribed for by Mr. William C. Endicott, formerly Secretary of War; two volumes on the uniforms of the U. S. Army and Navy; Art and Architecture, 11 portfolios, and 30 volumes of the Magazine of American History in half morocco binding; from Mrs. William C. Chamberlain of Brookline, 150 volumes of poetry, etc., including quite a few first editions; from Mr. Richards B. Mackintosh of Peabody, 74 volumes of music, anthem books and oratorios; and from Mr. Robert B. Buttrick, fifty-three volumes of telephone directories.

Donations have been made to the manuscript collection by twenty persons, and among them may be mentioned the following: From Mrs. Francis H. Lee, records of the Indian Association of Salem, commercial papers,

Digitized by Google

Civil War correspondence, and a box of Civil War envelopes; from Mrs. Arthur Withington of Newburyport, a large trunk full of manuscripts and correspondence to add to the Waters-Withington collection of English genealogical records; from Mr. John Robinson, seventy-six account books kept by Samuel Johnson, M. D., of Salem, and a bundle of shipping papers of the ship Golden Cross of Salem, Nicholas T. Snell, master; and from various sources forty-four log books have been added to the collection; from Mr. Charles B. Fowler, two record books of Phillips School boys; and from Mr. Arthur A. Clarke, the bills for the building of Mr. Gideon Tucker's new house in 1808-9, which afford an interesting study for comparison with the prices of the present day. The name of Samuel McIntire, the wood carver of Salem, heads the list, and his itemized bill includes a charge for the capitals and pilasters for the portico. It will be recalled that this portico was purchased by the Institute several years ago and set up at the rear of the Museum building.

Thanks are due, as in former years, to Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Willis H. Ropes, Sidney Perley, Hugh F. E. Farrell, and Harry E. Webber, for their continued interest in the Library and frequent donations to its collections, and to the Salem Public Library and the Salem Fraternity for files of Salem newspapers.

The fund available for the purchase of books has been expended under the direction of the Book Committee along the usual lines, in strengthening the special collections and building up genealogy and local history. If a record were kept of the number of titles investigated and checked, as well as the number of book catalogs read, it would show the amount of clerical work involved in the purchase of books for the library.

The appropriation for binding has been used for binding current historical magazines and files of Salem and Essex County newspapers. The advanced costs of materials and labor have made it impossible to do much repairing and rebinding that is necessary for the proper preservation of the books.

The cataloging of the books has been continued, and

Digitized by Google

cards have been made for all current accessions to classes already catalogued. Printed cards have been purchased from the Library of Congress so far as practicable, and during the year 6124 cards have been bought at a cost of $63.71.

The Historical Collections have been issued quarterly, and the Librarian having been appointed Editor, quite a little of her time has been devoted to the preparation of copy and correction of proofs. Deprints have been made of the Boston and Lowell Railroad by Francis B. C. Bradlee and of the Ipswich Church Records.

The accumulation of half tones and wood cuts has been rearranged and numbered consecutively, and it has been necessary to have built a new case of 22 drawer capacity. A card catalog is being made, and to date 916 blocks have been so cataloged. Large additions to the collection have been made by Mr. Martin Van Buren Perley, who has deposited all the half tones and wood cuts used in the Perley Family History and in his "Short History of the Salem Village Witchcraft Trials," a total of 339 blocks. This work, when completed, will be particularly useful, as the collection has become so large that it is almost impossible to so classify the cuts that they may be readily found.

As much time as possible has been devoted to the work on the manuscript collection, and papers have been pressed, arranged and mounted in scrap books relating to the following families:—Curwen, Derby, Felt, Hathorne, Lee, Orne, Pickman, and Silsbee.

The Robinson Collection of Books on Oriental Numismatics having outgrown the shelves available for it in the first floor fireproof room, the whole collection has been removed to the small room adjoining the fireproof on the second floor, and placed in some black walnut bookcases which were given to the Institute by two of the members during the past year.

By the gifts of interested friends and as a result of many letters sent to recruiting offices, governmental departments and relief organizations, the collection of war posters has been nearly doubled and now numbers 504 pieces exclusive of duplicates. The latter are desirable

Digitized by Google

for exchange purposes, and exchanges are being arranged with collectors in various parts of the country. Mr. Harry E. Webber has continued to add to his collection, and during the year 202 posters have been received from him, and Mr. George Elmer Browne, the well known artist, presented a photograph of the poster which he designed for the Fourth Liberty Loan. Among the artists represented are Louis Raemaekers, Blashfield, Howard Chandler Christy, James Montgomery Flagg, Harrison Fisher, Joseph Pennell, and many others. Another special exhibition of these posters is being arranged and one room is ready for inspection this evening.

The use of the Library has been slightly increased, but this may be accounted for in part by the fact that the Museum has been closed during the winter, and visitors from out of town have come into the Library to look around and often have remained to look up their ancestry or to seek information on local history. Comments are frequently made by these visitors on the attractiveness of the library rooms and the privileges allowed to students and readers. The open shelves and free and convenient access to the books are much appreciated by all who use the study rooms, as this privilege is seldom granted in the majority of libraries of this kind.

The report of the year's work can convey only a slight idea of the many processes involved in the daily routine, but it is hoped that the results may be of value to those who use the library. It would be very gratifying if more of the members of the Society would avail themselves of their privileges and make use of the books which are provided for them. During the past year or two, while every patriotic citizen was engaged in war work of various kinds, it was to be expected that less time would be spent in libraries, but now that such work is practically at an end, may we not have a period of renewed interest in the Essex Institute and its work?

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT TO MAY 1, 1919.

INCOME.

Balance from last Report			$ 255.64
Income General Fund	$5,640.28		
Less Miscellaneous Charges	576.75		
		5,063.53	
Income Permanent Fund		5,337.32	
Income Temporary Funds		529.22	
Assessment of Members		1,626.00	
			12,566.07
Sales of Publications, etc.			1,900.58
Income Very House Memorial	225.00		
Less Repairs and Expenses	148.92		
			76.08
Income Pierce-Nichols House Fund	423.33		
Less Repairs and Expenses	319.34		
			103.99
Gift of Wm. C. Endicott for Two Pedestals			18.00
Sundry Contributions for Purchase of the "Cook China"			100.00
Contribution for Museum Work			5.00
Contributions Samuel A. Green for Publication of "Fiske Note Book"			150.00
Received for Museum Annex			3,000.00
Loan at Naumkeag Trust Co			2,000.00
			$20,175.36

EXPENDITURES.

Natural History and Horticulture	$ 34.71	
Binding	368.31	
Annual Meeting	23.52	
Furniture and Fixtures	96.90	
Publications	1,410.63	
Salaries	6,187.20	
Museum Objects	199.20	
Library	1,061.55	
China Library	252.54	
Repairs	1,461.42	
Postage and Express	345.11	
Supplies and Printing	354.33	
Repairs of Museum Objects	115.00	
Fuel	949.31	
Insurance (Current)	1,283.07	
Light and Water	73.93	
Lectures	186.11	
Extra Labor	493.83	
Postals	240.97	
		15,120.63
Court Records	1,108.08	
Fiske Note Book	198.80	
Codman Vital Records	200.65	
		1,507.53
Transfer to Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)		400.00
Income Funded:		
Books for Medical Library	246.56	
Very Burial Lot	465.36	
John James Currier Fund	3.25	
China Library Room Fund	26.75	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	2.41	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	.04	
Rare Book Fund	7.65	
Mack Medical Library Fund	75.31	
		827.33
Loan Paid at Naumkeag Trust Co		2,000.00
Balance of Cash, Secretary	29.72	
Treasurer	290.15	
		319.87
		$20,175.36

The Funds invested for Income are $199,113.17, of the market value of $187,282.30

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN, Treasurer.

Salem, May 1, 1919.

Digitized by Google

FUNDS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

Bequests and Gifts Held as the "Permanent Fund."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural History Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," . .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	2,750 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," . .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs," .	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, "for purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections,"	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund" for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library,"	5,000 00
1895	William Mack, M. D., bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79

Digitized by Google

1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00
1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot, . .	4,036 41
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers, Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs," .	1,000 00
1915	Harriet Rose Lee Fund, "Income to be used for general purposes,"	2,000 00
1917	Pierce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal Street, Salem, ...	10,000 00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	8,289 29
		$98,488 49

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS HELD AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and interest are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General subscription, for repairs and improvement of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plumer Smith legacy, for "general purposes,"	4,770 00
1898	George L. Ames bequest, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28
1900	Elizabeth Wheatland legacy, for "general literary and scientific uses," . . .	3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney legacy, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson legacy, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward legacy, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Chever legacy, "in memory of Charles G. Chever, for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball legacy, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00
1909	General Charles L. Pierson, donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00

Digitized by Google

1913	Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes," . . .	500 00
——	General Fund, miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	28,779 68
		$237,617 97

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS HELD AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund, ...	$1 96
Manuscript Preservation Donation, . . .	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund, ...	615 36
Rare Book Fund, ...	175 94
Insurance Fund, ...	7,060 19
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M.D., bequest, ...	1,976 88
John James Currier Book Fund, ...	85 67
Mary Mason Brooks Fund, ...	55 47
Pierce-Nichols House Preservation Fund, .	8,000 00
	$18,971 47

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

	Book Value
5 Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank,	$577 50
30 Shares National Shawmut Bank,	4,562 31
46 Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	6,099 85
1 Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred,	72 60
2 Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common,	143 75
11 Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common,	2,045 67
33 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Preferred,	3,943 50
17 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common,	1,621 64
17 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred,	2,570 50
37 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common,	4,354 26
8 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Pfd. 20 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Com.	2,515 00
10 Shares Devonshire Building Trust,	1,010 00
72 Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston,	10,367 75
12 Shares Great Falls Mfg. Co.,	1,932 00
2 Shares Lowell Bleachery,	100 00
36 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Preferred 15 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Common	3,637 90
60 Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad,	6,760 20
84 Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co.,	4,540 00
1½ Shares Salmon Falls Mfg. Co.,	190 00
60 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred,	3,597 88
12 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common,	783 87
10 Shares United Electric Securities Co., Pref'd,	1,000 00

Digitized by Google

		Book Value
$2000	American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929,	1,980 00
$1000	Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior Lien 3½s, 1925,	952 50
$1000	Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4½s, due June 1, 1932,	1,000 00
$2000	Interborough Rapid Transit Co. First Mortgage 5s, 1966,	2,000 00
$5000	Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien Gold 4s, 1997,	5,000 00
$2000	Northern Pacific Great Northern R. R., C. B. & Q. Coll. Reg. 4, 1921,	2,000 00
$1000	United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 1st mtg. 5s, 1933,	1,000 00
$1000	Western Electric Co. First Mortgage 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911,	996 25
$2000	Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust 5s, 1932,	2,000 00
$3000	United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939,	3,000 00
$1000	United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942,	1,000 00
	U. S. A. 3d Liberty Loan, Sept. 15, 1928, 4¼%,	1,500 00
	"Pierce-Nichols House," 80 Federal Street, City valuation (1917), house $5,300, barn and shed $200; 21,011 ft. land, $5,000,	10,000 00
	"Very House Memorial," 154 Federal Street, City valuation (1905), house, $1,200; 11,375 ft. land, $2,000,	3,200 00
	"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2½ acres,	200 00
	Uninvested cash,	233 56
		$78,488 49

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

GENERAL FUND.

This Fund is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
2 Shares First National Bank, Salem, (in liquidation, 70% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	$2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
6 Shares Boston Elevated Ry., 7% Preferred,	600 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway, Com.,	6,697 50
40 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	3,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R.R.	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.,	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
16 Shares Pullman Co.,	2,629 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation, Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Co. of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad, General Mortgage, 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, First Mortgage, gold, 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co. 5s, 1939,	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co., First and General Mortgage 5s, 1937,	2,000 00
$4000 Iowa Central Railroad, First Mortgage, 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad, Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R., First Mortgage, 4s, 1947,	9,400 00
$2000 New England Cotton Yarn Co., First Mortgage, gold, 5s, 1929,	2,000 00

Digitized by Google

	Book Value
$3000 Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, C., B. & Q. Coll. gold, 4s, 1921 (Coupon),	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 23rd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1936, ...	1,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1939, ...	1,000 00
$6000 United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1940, ...	6,000 00
$2000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust, gold, 5s, 1942, ...	2,000 00
$5000 U. S. A. 4th Liberty Loan, Oct., 1938, 4¼,	5,000 00
$2000 Utah & Northern R. R. Consolidated Gold, 5s, 1926, ...	1,998 61
Essex Institute Blds. and 10,786 ft. land, . .	142,564 76
Uninvested Cash, ...	3,298 55
	$237,617 97

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

			Book Value
Insurance Fund			
Salem Savings Bank, . .	$2,837 91		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,273 85		
15 Shares United Fruit Co., .	1,948 43		
$1,000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage gold 5s, 1946, ...	1,000 00		
			$7,060 19
Witch Hill Monument Fund			
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),			1 96
Donation for Manuscript Preservation			
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	6 25		
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust gold, 4s, 1929, ...	993 75		
			1,000 00
China Library Room Fund			
Salem Savings Bank (interest added)			615 36

Digitized by Google

MACK BEQUEST, BOOKS FOR MEDICAL LIBRARY (ACCUMULATED INTEREST)	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,976 88
RARE BOOK FUND	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	175 94
JOHN JAMES CURRIER FUND	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	85 67
MARY MASON BROOKS FUND	
Salem Savings Bank,	55 47
"PIERCE-NICHOLS HOUSE" PRESERVATION FUND,	
U. S. A. 2d Conv. Liberty Loan, Nov. 1942, 4¼,	8,000 00
	$18,971 47

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

SALEM, May 3, 1919.

TO THE MEMBERS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE:

Your Finance Committee has examined the securities and accounts in the hands of the Treasurer, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee, and is hereby certified to be correct.

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT,
GEORGE H. ALLEN,
LELAND H. COLE,
For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

Robert H. Bancroft of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Sept. 4, 1894, and died April 27, 1918.

J. Webb Barton of Hathorne, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 4, 1917, and died Feb. 3, 1919.

Frank A. Brooks of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 3, 1917, and died Jan. 28, 1919.

Ernest W. Bowditch of Boston, Mass., was elected a life member Nov. 7, 1904, and died May 22, 1918.

Mrs. Louise O. Chamberlain of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 4, 1907, and died Sept. 21, 1918.

Thomas D. Connolly of Beverly Farms, Mass., was elected a member July 6, 1914, and died Oct. 24, 1918.

Capt. Luis F. Emilio of New York, N. Y., was elected a member Oct. 15, 1894, and died Sept. 16, 1918.

Eugene J. Fabens of Salem, Mass., was elected a member March 10, 1910, and died Sept. 26, 1918.

Horace Fletcher of New York, N. Y., was elected a life member Oct. 16, 1894, and died Jan. 13, 1919.

Mrs. Arthur B. Fowler of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 3, 1910, and died May 6, 1918.

Mrs. Sarah C. Goodhue of New York, N. Y., was elected a member June 2, 1902, and died Jan. 13, 1917.

Miss Caroline L. Grant of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 3, 1908, and died Jan. 17, 1919.

Samuel A. Green, M. D., of Boston, Mass., a corresponding member, died Dec. 5, 1918.

Digitized by Google

HOWARD P. HARRIS of Salem, Mass., was elected a member July 2, 1894, and died Aug. 27, 1918.

WILLIAM L. HYDE of Salem, Mass., was elected a member March 19, 1894, and died Dec. 8, 1918.

D. WEBSTER KING of Boston, Mass., was elected a member April 15, 1895, and died Oct. 21, 1918.

LAROY B. PHILBRICK of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 21, 1893, and died Feb. 18, 1919.

PROF. EDWARD C. PICKERING of Cambridge, Mass., a corresponding member, died Feb. 3, 1919.

JOHN PICKERING of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 16, 1888, and died Jan. 1, 1919.

RICHMOND REITH of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 2, 1910, and died Oct. 10, 1918.

MRS. RICHARD STONE of Boston, Mass., was elected a member March 17, 1896, and died July, 1918.

STEPHEN L. WHIPPLE of Salem, Mass., was elected a member March 1, 1909, and died Oct. 7, 1918.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

Library.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources :—

	Vol.	Pam.
Allen, Joseph E., Gloucester, . . Newspaper.		
Almy, Mrs. Emma S., ... Posters.		
American, The, ...		3
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston, .		10
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, . .		1
American Armenian Relief Committee, . . .		1
American Association for International Conciliation, New York, N. Y., ...		12
American Association of Museums, ...		7
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa., ...		2
American Congregational Society, Boston, . .		1
American Geographical Society, New York, N. Y., .		11
American Hellenic Association, ...		5
American Historical Association, ...	1	2
American International Corporation, . . .		1
American International Shipbuilding Corporation, .		5
American Irish Historical Society, New York, N. Y.,		1
American Museum of Natural History, New York, N. Y., ...		5
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa., .		7
American Red Cross, New England Association, .		40
American Red Cross, Salem Branch, . . Posters.		
American Red Star, Albany, N. Y., . . Posters.		
American Society for the Judicial Settlement of International Disputes, Baltimore, Md., . . .		1
American Steel & Wire Company, ...		25
Amherst College, ...		5
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, ...		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Andover Theological Seminary,		1
Appalachian Mountain Club,		3
Appleton, Gen. Francis Henry, Boston, Photographs.		
Armour Company,		3
Badger, John C., Lynn,		1
Baker, George P., Cambridge,		1
Barton, J. Webb,		1
Batchelder, Henry M., Calendar, Posters, Newspapers.		
Bay State Historical League,		1
Baylor University, Waco, Texas,		5
Bedinger, Mrs. Henry,	31	27
Bell, Dr. Alexander Graham, Washington, D. C.,		1
Boston City Auditor,	1	
Boston City Hospital,		1
Boston Museum of Fine Arts,		2
Boston Port and Seaman's Aid Society,		1
Boston Public Library,		5
Bostonian Society,		1
Bowditch, Charles P., Jamaica Plain, Genealogical Charts.		
Bowdoin, Mrs. Lucy H.,	20	
Bowdoin College,		5
Boxford, Town of,		1
Bristol Naturalists' Society,		6
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences,		4
Brooks, The Misses, Circulars, etc.,		19
Brown & Guesmer, Minneapolis, Minn.,		1
Brown, The Misses,	4	1
Brown University,		1
Browne, George Elmer, New York, N.Y., Photograph.		
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society,	1	2
Buffalo (N. Y.) Public Library,		1
Bureau of Railway Economics, Washington, D. C.,		2
Butterick, Robert P.,	53	
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,		8
Calcutta, Office of Inspector General of Agriculture in India,		1
California, University of, Circulars,	2	35
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society,		1
Canadian Entomologist,		11
Carleton, John,	1	
Carleton College, Northfield, Minn.,		1
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Washington, D. C.,	3	4

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh, Pa.,		1
Carnegie Institution, Washington, D. C.,		1
Cassino Publishing Co.,		34
Chamberlain, Mrs. William C., Brookline,	150	
Chase Chronicle,		4
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy,		4
Chicago (Ill.) University,	1	
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		1
Children's Museum of Boston,		3
Church Home for Orphan and Destitute Children, South Boston,		1
Church Home Society for Children of the Protestant Episcopal Church,		1
Church Militant,		5
Chute, Rupert, Boston,		1
Clemens, William M., New York, N. Y.,		1
Cleveland Museum of Art,		7
Colby, William R.,	1	1
Collector, The,		1
College of Agriculture, Berkeley, Cal.,		2
Colonial Society of Boston,	1	
Columbia University, New York, N. Y.,		2
Commercial Museum, Philadelphia, Pa.,		5
Committee on Public Information, Washington, D.C.,		9
Conant, Benjamin H., Wenham,		1
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.,		1
Connecticut, Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides.		
Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Conn., Broadsides,	5	22
Copenhague, Société Royale,		5
Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.,		1
Council of National Defense, Washington, D. C.,		2
Creamer, George,	1	
Cumberland Shipbuilding Company, Portland, Me., Posters.		
Current Affairs,		20
Czechoslovak Recruiting Office, New York, N. Y., Posters.		
Daland, Mrs. John,	3	
Danvers Historical Society,	1	1
Davis, Major Chester O., Washington, D. C.,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Newspapers.		
Davis, Walter G., New York, N. Y.,		
Detroit (Mich.) Museum of Arts,		7
Detroit (Mich.) Public Library,		1
Ditson, Oliver, Co., Boston,	1	
Dixon, W. McNeile, London,		31
Doran, George H., New York, N. Y.,	1	15
Dupont de Nemours Co., Wilmington, Del.,		14
Edinburgh Royal Society,		3
Elisha Mitchell, Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
Emery, Miss Lena C.,		2
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield, Danvers,	67	39
Essex Archaeological Society,		3
Essex Bindery, Newspapers,		4
Essex County Training School, Lawrence,		1
Essex, Town of,		2
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Programs, Tickets, Circulars, Newspapers, Photographs,		3
Farwell, Herbert C., Circulars, Posters,	27	43
Felton, William S.,		5
Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago, Ill.,		1
Firenze, Biblioteca Nationale Centrale,		8
Firenze, Societa Entomologica Italiana,		1
First National Bank of Boston,		4
Flint, Prof. Albert S., Madison, Wis.,		1
Ford, Henry, Detroit, Mich.,		1
Fuller, Miss Margaret, Danvers,	13	2
Gannon, Fred,		2
Gary, Elbert H., New York, N. Y.,	1	
General Electric Company, Lynn,		4
General Welfare League, New York, N. Y.,		2
Georgetown, Town of,		1
Georgia Historical Society, Atlanta, Ga.,		2
Gilbert, Shepard D., Circulars, Poster,		1
Gloucester, City of,	1	1
Gray, Kate M.,	3	
Griffin, Tristram, Malden, Map.		
Guaranty Trust Co., New York, N. Y.,		6
Halifax, Nova Scotia Historical Society,		1
Halifax, Nova Scotian Institute of Science,		1
Handy, Henry, Posters.		
Hanson, G. Willis, Peabody,	18	36
Harris, George M.,	1	
Harris, Estate of Howard P.,	61	36

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Harris, Olive I., Brookline, . . Broadside,	5	
Harris, Walter L., ... Photographs.		
Harvard University, ...		35
Havana, Academia de Ciencias Médicas, ...		1
Haverhill, City of, ...	1	
Haverhill Historical Society, . . Program.		
Haverhill Public Library, ...		12
Hawaiian Historical Society, ...		1
Hill, Rev. James L., ... Broadside,	27	12
Historical Society of New Mexico, ...		1
Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, .		5
Home Market Club, Boston, ...		6
Honolulu, College of Hawaii, ...		1
Howard, H. Cutts, Beebe, Ark., Engraving, Music,	15	
Hudson, Mrs. J. A., Peabody, Map, Newspapers,		1
Humane Society of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, ...		1
Hygrade Triangle, ...		26
Illinois, University of, ...	1	4
Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia, Pa., . .		1
Indiana Academy of Science, ...		1
Indiana Historical Commission, Indianapolis, . .		4
Indiana State Library, ...		3
Indiana University, ...		5
Ingraham, Charles A., Cambridge, N. Y., Broadside.		
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City, ...		4
Italian Bureau of Public Information, New York, .		13
Japan Society of America, New York, N. Y., . .	1	12
Jenkins, Lawrence W., . . . , ... Circulars, Engravings, Broadsides,	1	39
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence W., ...		1
Jersey City (N. J.) Free Public Library, ...		1
John Cary Descendants, Boston, ...		1
John Crerar Library, Chicago, Ill., ...		2
Johns Hopkins University, ...		14
Jones, Gardner M., ...	1	
Kansas Academy of Science, Topeka, ...		3
Kansas State Historical Society, Topeka, ...	1	
Kent Scientific Museum, Grand Rapids, Mich., .		1
Kimball, Henry A., Concord, N. H., ...	1	
Klauser, Mrs. Julius, Stiles, Wis., ...	1	
Lausanne, Société Vaudoises des Sciences Naturelles,		2
Lawrence, A. C. Company, Boston, ...		24
Lawrence City Mission, ...		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol-	Pam.
League to Enforce Peace,	1	1
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., Maps, Photographs, etc.	2	47
Lee, Thomas Amory, Topeka, Kansas,		1
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum,		1
Liberty Bell,		3
Library Company of Philadelphia, Pa.,		2
Library of War Literature, New York,		2
Lima, Peru, Cuerpo de Ingenieros de Minas,		6
Lithuanian National Council, Washington, D. C.,		2
Liverpool Biological Society,	1	2
Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, O.,		1
Lodge, Henry Cabot, Washington, D. C.,		3
London, British Red Cross Society & The Order of St. John of Jerusalem,		1
London Geological Society,		2
London, Royal Geographical Society,		14
London, Royal Society,		6
London, War Cabinet,		1
Louisiana Historical Society, New Orleans,		3
Louisiana State Museum,		1
Luscomb, H. H., Boston, Posters.		
Lynn Historical Society,		6
Lynn Public Library,		2
McAlpin, Charles Williston, New York,	1	
MacKenzie, The Misses, Circulars, Photographs,	15	
Mackintosh, Richards B., Peabody,	60	14
Madrid, Sociedad Española de Historia Natural,		8
Maher, Stephen J., New Haven, Conn.,	1	1
Mahon, Mrs. A. F., Bronsville, N. Y.,		3
Maine Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono,		2
Manchester, Rev. Alfred, Newspapers,		98
Manchester (Eng.) Literary and Philosophical Society,		4
Manila, P. I., Bureau of Education,		1
Mansfield, Charles H., Lynn, Programs.		
Marblehead, Town of,		1
Martin, Miss Harriet,	17	1
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore,		6
Massachusetts Agricultural College,		22
Massachusetts Commissioner of Public Records,	1	
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston,	1	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Boston,		2
Massachusetts Police Monthly,		3
Massachusetts, Public Library Commission, Postcards,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Massachusetts School for Feeble Minded,		1
Massachusetts, Secretary of the Commonwealth,	14	
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston,		2
Massachusetts State Library,		9
Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps,	1	
Mazamas, Portland, Ore.,		2
Medford Historical Society,		4
Mentor,		1
Metcalf, Charles A., Map.		
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, N. Y.,		17
Michigan College of Mines, Houghton,		1
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing,	3	3
Michigan Society, Sons of American Revolution,		2
Michigan State Agricultural College,		5
Michigan, University of,	1	18
Milford, Humphrey, Oxford University,		2
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul,		2
Minnesota, University of,		10
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis,		10
Missouri Historical Review,		3
Missouri, University of,		2
Moore, Clarence B., Philadelphia, Pa.,	1	
Morgan, John Hill, New York, N. Y.,		1
Morse, Albert P., Maps, Cards, Newspapers,		1
Morse, Edward S., Newspapers, Maps, etc.,	1	89
Moseley, John G., Rockport,		5
Museum of Comparative Zoology, Cambridge,		12
Museum of Fine Arts, Boston,		6
Nahant, Town of,		5
Nantucket Historical Association,		1
National City Bank of New York,		12
National Savings Bank, Albany,		1
National Security League, Boston, Posters.		
National Society of Sons of the American Revolution, Washington, D. C.,		5
National War Garden Commission, Washington, Posters.		
Nature,		54
Nautical Gazette,		18
Navy League of the United States, Posters.		
Nebraska State Historical Society, Lincoln,		6
Nebraska, University of, Lincoln,		1
Neuchatel, Société des Sciences Naturelles,		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Newark (N. J.) Free Public Library,		1
Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill.,		2
Newbury, Town of,		1
Newburyport, City of,	1	
Newcomb & Gauss, Circulars, Programs,		61
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,	2	4
Newhall, Charles, Boston,	1	
Newhall, Milo A.,	2	
New Hampshire Historical Society,		2
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark,		2
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		3
New Jessey, State of,	1	2
Newton, Miss Grace L.,	1	
New York (N. Y.) Academy of Sciences, Circulars,		3
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply,	1	
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,	1	9
New York (N. Y.) Genealogical & Biographical Society,		2
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,	2	2
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,		13
New York (N. Y.) Record Commissioners,		5
New York State Library, Albany,	6	1
New York State Museum, Albany,		8
New York, University of,	2	5
North Andover Historical Society,		1
Now and Then News,		11
Oberlin College,		5
Ohio, Historical and Philosophical Society of, Cincinnati,		4
Oklahoma Historical Society, Oklahoma City,		1
Otis Art Institute, Los Angeles, Cal.,		7
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada, Maps,		10
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,		8
Pan-American Record,		3
Paris, Alliance Française,		17
Paris, Chamber of Commerce,		13
Paris, Journal de Conchyliologie,		1
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		17
Patriotic Education Society, Washington, D. C.,		1
Peabody, John E., Boston,	1	53
Peabody Academy of Science, Map, Posters,	5	64
Peabody Institute, Danvers,		3
Peabody Institute, Peabody,		3
Peabody Museum of Archaeology and Ethnology, Cambridge,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Pennsylvania Museum, Philadelphia, Pa., . .		4
Pennsylvania Society, New York, N. Y., Program.		1
Pennsylvania, University of, ...	6	33
Perley, Martin Van Buren, ... Maps.		15
Perley, Sidney, Circulars, Maps, Newspapers, Photographs,	6	57
Perkins, Maj. Frank S., ...		1
Perkins, Miss Mary, ... , . .	3	3
Perkins, Thomas, . . Newspapers, Postcards,	12	9
Pettingell, Frank Hervey, Los Angeles, Cal., Chart.		
Philbrick, Miss Eliza, . Circulars, Newspapers,	3	124
Phillips, Mrs. Margaret, . . Newspapers.		
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen H., . . . Circulars,		50
Phillips Exeter Academy, ...		3
Phippen, Arthur, Engraving, Programs, Newspapers,		2
Pickering, Mrs. John, ... Newspapers,	3	1
Pickering, Miss Sarah, ... Newspapers,	18	21
Pickering, The Misses, . . Photographs,		17
Piemonte, Rev. Peter M., ...	1	
Pingree, David, ...		15
Porter, Mrs. Joseph, Peabody, ...	36	
Porter, Miss Tinah, Haverhill, ...		
Protectionist, ...		7
Providence (R. I.) Park Museum, ...		5
Providence (R. I.) Public Library, ...		1
Putnam's Sons, G. P., New York, ...		1
Quebec, Université Laval, ...		1
Rantoul, Robert S., ...		27
Raymond Syndicate, Boston, ... Posters.		
Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., .		1
Reynolds Family Association, Westerly, R. I., . .		1
Reznikoff, Charles, Brooklyn, N. Y., ...		2
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, . .		4
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence, . .		4
Robinson, John, Circulars, Programs, Posters,	9	320
Rockefeller Foundation, New York, N. Y., . .		2
Roger Williams Park Museum, Providence, R. I., .		4
Roland, Mrs. Mary J., Mountain View, Cal., . .	1	
Rome, International Institute of Agriculture, . .		7
Ropes, Willis H., Danvers, Newspapers, Programs,	3	2
Rosenberg Library, Galveston, Texas, ...		3
Roxbury Historical Society, ...		1
Rudder, The, New York, ...		11
St. Louis (Mo.) Public Library, ...		1

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam.
Salem Exemption Board,	Circulars,		19
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,			1
Salem Fraternity,	Newspapers, Broadsides,		4
Salem Hospital,			1
Salem Public Library,	Newspapers,		12
Salem Savings Bank,			1
Salem Trust Company,	Broadsides.		
Salisbury, Town of,			1
Sawyer, Frank E.,			3
Shanghai, Directorate General of Posts,			1
Sherwood-Dunn, Dr. B., Paris,			2
Smith College, Northampton,			1
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.,		2	12
Social Service Review,			10
Society for Higher Education of Women,			1
Society for Preservation of New England Antiquities, Boston,			1
Society for the Promotion of the Federation of Nations,			7
Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of California,			2
South Carolina Historical Society,			3
Stockholm, K. V. Historie och Antikvites Akademien,			1
Stockholm, Statens Meteorologiska Centralanstalt,		4	
Stone, Mrs. Alice H.,	Program.		
Strangman, Dr. William F.,		2	
Taylor, Miss Georgia,	Newspapers,	14	
Teachenor, Richard, Kansas City, Mo.,			1
Tennessee State Board of Entomology,			4
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,			4
Tokio Imperial University,			3
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,			1
Toronto Historical Society,			6
Toronto, Publicity Committee of Victory Loans,	Posters.		
Toronto, Royal Canadian Institute,			1
Toronto, Royal Society of Canada,			4
Toronto, University of,			1
Tufts College,			5
United Cigar Stores Co.,	Posters.		
United Shoe Machinery Co.,			12
U. S. Department of Labor and Industry,	Posters.		
U. S. Food Administration,	Circulars, Posters.		
U. S., Labor, Department of,	Posters.		

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam
U. S. Library of Congress, ...		1
U. S. Shipping Board, Washington, D. C., Posters,		11
Vermont Historical Society, Montpelier, . . .	1	
Wadler, Mayo, New York, N. Y., ...		2
War Work Bulletin, ...		33
Warren, John Collins, ...	1	
Warren Academy of Sciences, Warren, Pa., . .		1
Washington Historical Quarterly, ...		3
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo., . . .		8
Webber, Harry E., Circulars, Newspapers, Posters,		30
West, Arthur, ...		60
West, Mrs. William, ... Newspaper.		
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland, Ohio,		11
Whipple, Stephen L., Estate of, ... Map,	15	5
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs, .		6
William and Mary College, ...		4
Williams, Rev. Charles, ...		57
Wilson Bulletin, ...		4
Wisconsin Geological and Natural History Survey, Madison, ...	1	
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison, . .		5
Wisconsin, University of, Madison, ...	1	
Woman's Relief Society, Salt Lake City, Utah, .	1	
Women's Municipal League of Boston, ...		1
Woodbury, Ezra L., . Programs, Postal Cards,	2	4
Woodbury, Mary H., ...		1
World Peace Foundation, Boston, ...		41
Wright, G. S., ... , . . .		1
Wright, Warren, Chicago, Ill., ...		1
Wyoming Commemorative Association, ...		1
Yale University, ...	3	5
Young Woman's Christian Association, New York, N. Y., ...		7
Zoölogical Society of Philadelphia, Pa., ...		1

The Essex Institute is also a depository of the United States Government.

Digitized by Google

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:

Allen, Joseph E., Gloucester
Clark, Arthur A.
Farrell, Hugh F. E.
Fowler, Charles B.
Harris, Mary B.
Hunt, Arthur K., Brookline
Kimball, Warren A.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.
Manchester, Rev. Alfred
Perley, Sidney
Pickering, The Misses
Robinson, John
Salem Trust Company
West, Mrs. William
Whipple, Everett
Withington, Mrs. Arthur, Newburyport
Wright, George S.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS TO THE MUSEUM.

Allen, George L., Manchester. 2 splanes or peat-cutters.

Arvedson, The Misses. Molasses candy pans, brass clothes hook, reading rack from Barton Square Church, vase of artificial flowers.

Bartlett, John W., Marblehead. Staffordshire plate.

Bowdoin, Mrs. Lucy H. Mantel-piece, copper powder measures, basket, lithograph.

Bradbeer, William West, Cranford, N. J. Confederate money.

Dewhurst, William H., Amesbury. Linen homespun gloves, spectacles, waistcoat, print.

Downing, Miss Mary P., Germantown, Pa. Doll's bedstead with fittings, made from wood from East Church.

Draper, Mrs. Edward. 2 earthen pots.

Endicott, William C., Jr., Boston. Spectacles.

Endicott, William C., Jr., and Belknap, Henry W. 12 silver spoons.

Faucon, Miss Catherine W., Milton. Card-case of Chinese ivory, glove-stretchers of Chinese ivory.

Flint, Mrs. H. O. Rogers group, "Rip Van Winkle."

Grant, Estate of Caroline. (Loan) Portrait of Henry Grant by Alexander, portrait of Mrs. Henry Grant by Osgood.

Harris, George M. Engraved portrait of Henry Clay, framed.

Independence Hall, Philadelphia, Pa. Fabric.

Jenkins, Lawrence W. 2 lorgnettes, seals of metal and glass, pottery shoe-form, apple-paring machine, glass.

Johnson, Bequest of Catherine, Andover. 3 oil portraits, framed, of members of the family, by Charles Osgood, 2 engravings of same, sundry articles, surgical instruments, writing implements, etc.

Jones, McDuffie & Stratton, Boston. Calendar tiles to complete our set.

Lander, Miss Louisa, Washington, D. C. Porcelain cup.

Lee, Mrs. Francis H. 6 pieces of jewelry, 1 table mat.

Liberty Loan Committee. Honor flag awarded city for "Going over the top" in bond sales.

McAuliffe, Miss Lizzie, Cambridge. 2 glass cups with handles.

MacKenzie, Miss Caroline A. Trunk.

Digitized by Google

MacKenzie, The Misses. Trunk used by Capt. Savage of Washington's staff.

McMullan, Mrs. William P., Boston. In memory of William P. McMullan. 2 rock-candy jars of Chinese medallion ware porcelain, 2 tables of carved Indian teak-wood, 1 work-table to match, 1 tabourette with marble top, 1 fire-screen of mahogany with cross-stitch picture, 3 arm-chairs of carved Indian teak-wood, 7 side-chairs to match, 1 Cashmere shawl, 1 pair embroidered suspenders, silver mounted, 24 agate knife-handles, 1 card-case of silver filigree, 2 boxes of chased Indian silver, 1 seal of Chinese jade, 2 books for children, 2 sprinklers for rose-water of Indian silver, 1 box of Indian silver, 2 card-cases of Chinese ivory, 1 veil of cloth-of-gold, 1 card-case of silver, 1 set of Turkish coffee-cups and silver-holders, 6 coins, Spanish, English and French, carved sofa.

Mansfield, George W., Chicago, Ill. Carved wood fish from Pickman house stairs, wood from the ship Somerset.

Newhall, Miss Mary T. Tin box, soap, glass pitcher and tray.

Nichols, Miss May Clarke, Winthrop, Me. Baby clothes.

Page, Mrs. Henrietta, Cambridge. 1 plate, Bohemian glass, 16 plates, pottery and porcelain, 4 cups, various wares, 1 pitcher, Lowestoft china, 2 bowls, Japanese china, 2 saucers, French and English china.

Peabody Museum. Hardware, spectacles, etc.

Perkins, Miss M. B. 3 Lowestoft saucers.

Perley, Sidney. Iron-holder.

Phillips, Madame Gray, Dorchester. Miniature.

Phippen, Arthur. Carpet-bag, Salem Light Infantry helmet, leather knapsack.

Pickering, Miss Sarah W. 2 flutes, sundry curiosities.

Pond, Mrs. Charles E. Shot-gun, doll's bedstead.

Pond, Miss Katherine A. Sundry articles, pistols, powder-flasks, looms, boxes, books, daguerreotypes and tintypes.

Rogers, Mrs. Jacob C., Boston. Painting of the Peabody house, Salem.

Ropes, Willis H. 4 pieces of pottery and glass, basket, bottle, paste crimper, brass escutcheon, milk pan, portemonnaie, mantel ornament, earthen jar, 2 tin pails, demijohn, seal-stamp, door-knob, basket, hardware.

Rust, Mrs. Fannie P., Brookline. Embroidered tester brought from England about 1640 by Madame Sylvester Eveleth of Essex.

Salem Safe Deposit & Trust Company. Epaulets, reticule.

Saunders, Miss Mary T. Handkerchief, lace, jewelry, costumes (over 100 pieces).

Smith, Miss Georgianna D. Staffordshire plate.

Digitized by Google

Smith, Mrs. J. Foster. Gown of camel's-hair.
Spear, Julian. Lithuanian copper kettles.
Stackpole, Mrs. E. S., Eau Gallie, Fla. Chinese brooch.
Tarr, Mrs. Harvey, Rockport. Basket.
Thayer, A. M. Shoemaker's tools.
Tufts, Miss Edith. Earthen-ware cup.
Waters, John C. Carpenter's tools.
Wells, Miss Mary, Jamaica Plain. Card-case of Chinese ivory, card-case of Chinese sandal-wood.
Whipple, Miss. Trunk.
Whittredge, Charles E. Tap for champagne bottle.
Wilkins, Mrs. Fred E., Danvers. Paper-weight.
Wilkins, Miss Isabella. Reward of Merit cards.
Wilkinson, R. L. Child's shoe found in Freedom, N. H., 1850.
Willson, Miss Lucy. Drainer for fish-platter, Canton china.
Woodbury, Miss Georgianna, Gloucester. Sundry objects of wood, leather, glass, etc.
Young, Mrs. J. Harvey, Boxford. Portrait in oil, framed, of James Harvey Young, by himself.
By subscription of William C. Endicott, D. P. Rogers, G. A. Peabody, H. W. Belknap, C. E. Rea, W. H. Gove, G. R. Lord, A. H. Phippen, R. Osgood, W. O. Chapman, F. W. Benson, J. Albree, H. Phippen, H. M. Batchelder, W. M. Jelly, A. F. Benson, L. W. Jenkins, Mrs. Lucy H. Bowdoin, Mrs. Francis H. Lee, Painting of Salem Common in 1808 by George Ropes.
By subscription of H. M. Batchelder, Mrs. Oscar Ives, Miss Emmerton, Philip Little, Mrs. S. W. Phillips, Mrs. Lucy H. Bowdoin, H. P. Benson, Francis Seamans, Mrs. George Shattuck, Mrs. Francis H. Lee, Alden P. White, Charles S. Rea, Arthur F. Benson, Staffordshire tea-set, Lowestoft china, Staffordshire plate, sandwich glass, pressed glass decanter.

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 3, 1920

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS, COMMITTEES AND MEMBERS

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1920

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
Printers
SALEM, MASS.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1921.

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1924
EDWARD SYLVESTER MORSE	Term expires May, 1923
STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1922
ALDEN PERLEY WHITE	Term expires May, 1921

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1924	Term expires May, 1923
DAVID PINGREE	GEORGE HENRY ALLEN
WILLIS HENRY ROPES	HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP
FRANCIS BOARDMAN CROWNINSHIELD BRADLEE	PHILIP LITTLE

Term expires May, 1922	Term expires May, 1921
VACANT	LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS
JOHN ALBREE	SIDNEY PERLEY
ARTHUR WEBSTER WEST	LELAND HOWARD COLE

SECRETARY

HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP

TREASURER

WILLIAM OLIVER CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

ALICE GOLDSMITH WATERS

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE.

May, 1920—May, 1921

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*.

George Henry Allen
Henry Morrill Batchelder
Leland Howard Cole
David Pingree

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
Francis Boardman Crowninshield Bradlee
Gardner Maynard Jones
Sidney Perley
Stephen Willard Phillips
Arthur Webster West

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
William Oliver Chapman
Leland Howard Cole
Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Edward Sylvester Morse
Alden Perley White

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS HENRY ROPES, Chairman

John Albree
William Oliver Chapman
William Augustus Horton
David Mason Little
George Granville Putnam

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PEIRCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, Chairman

William Oliver Chapman
Stephen Willard Phillips
John Robinson
Willis Henry Ropes

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

PHILIP LITTLE, Chairman

Frank Webster Benson
Lewis Jesse Bridgman
Arthur Franklin Harlow
Joshua Phippen
Festus Saul Rousseau

COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS WITH THE PEABODY MUSEUM

STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS, Chairman

George Henry Allen
Willis Henry Ropes
Arthur Webster West
Alden Perley White

COMMITTEE ON RECEPTIONS

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Samuel Henry Batchelder
Rufus Dodge Adams
Walter King Bigelow
Francis Brown
Wallace Alfred Chisholm
Willis Henry Ropes
William Osborne Safford
William Crowninshield Waters
Mrs. Henry Perkins Benson
Mrs. Gardner Maynard Jones
Miss Ellen Baldwin Laight
Mrs. Francis Henry Lee
Mrs. Winfield Scott Nevins
Mrs. Alfred Whitwell Putnam
Mrs. Alden Perley White

CURATORS

Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Science, Edward Sylvester Morse
Curator of Literature, John Albree
Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Manuscripts, Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Curator of Horticulture, Willis Henry Ropes
Curator of the Museum, Henry Wyckoff Belknap

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE PRESIDENT.

Salem, Mass., May 3, 1920.

Ladies and Gentlemen:—

The Institute has, I think, reached a very critical point in its history, for, as I have stated in previous years, "our employees are underpaid, and, as soon as it is possible to do so, they should be compensated for faithful work largely done through a keen interest in the Institute and an unselfish desire to develop its resources." That was in 1918. "Your officers and clerical employees are underpaid, and could without doubt obtain larger salaries elsewhere, and lack of means prevents the Institute from developing and extending its work in many ways." That was in 1919. Now we are faced with a condition that threatens to close the Institute unless salaries can be raised. Our employees can obtain larger salaries elsewhere. In the last two years we have lost efficient women, and several to whom definite offers have been made are now waiting to learn whether their salaries can be raised before accepting these offers. Clerks can be replaced only by untrained ones at advanced salaries. The Institute would seriously suffer, as our work is of a peculiar nature which requires specific training before new employees would be of much use.

Your Directors considered the question of a "drive" for a large Endowment Fund, but decided that this was not a favorable time. They do however present for your consideration new By-Laws, which will expedite the work of the Institute, and which will, I trust, add to its financial resources.

Digitized by Google

According to changes recommended in the By-Laws we now propose to have:—

Active Members who pay $3.

Contributing Members who pay $5.

Sustaining Members who pay $10 and receive the Historical Collections as issued.

Life Members who will pay $75 instead of $50.

I have also urged in previous years an increase in membership. On April 30, 1919, the membership was 561—503 Active Members, 28 Life Members, 30 Corresponding Members. On April 30th, 1920, the membership was 646—547 Active Members, 75 Life Members, 24 Corresponding Members.

Compare these years 1919 and 1920 with our membership on April 30th, 1900, which was 874—754 Active Members, 25 Life Members, 95 Corresponding Members, which means that while our life membership has increased 50, our active membership has diminished 207. I do not compare our corresponding membership, which is purely an honorary position and to which members have not been added for many years. We should have thousands of members instead of hundreds ready to pay at least the active dues of $3.00. Under these new By-Laws each active member has an opportunity to be transferred from active membership to contributing, sustaining, or life membership, upon application to the Secretary. I cannot urge too strongly upon every member who may feel able to do so to assist us in increasing our resources. Life membership means a permanent endowment.

We must have money to carry on the daily work, to widen our researches, if the Institute is to be alive, and to purchase from time to time articles of interest. This can easily be done by increasing our membership. Why will not every one here to-night present to the Secretary names for membership? Do not confine them to Salem, but propose names of men and women all over the county, or even outside the county and State, so as to awaken a general interest in the historical work we are doing. I beg of you one and all to do this.

In September last a meeting was held in the Charter Street Burying Ground, under the charge of the Field

Digitized by Google

Meeting Committee. Monuments of especial interest were examined carefully, whether on account of the person commemorated or of the workmanship of the stone. About one hundred members attended the meeting, and then tea was served at the Institute.

Bequests, gifts and loans to the Museum have been received from eighty-three persons, including every variety of article, such as furniture, glass, pictures, jewelry, costumes, etc. Many of them have come from people who no longer live in Salem, but who have kept up their interest in the old town and desire to deposit their valued family heirlooms in our Museum.

During the last year the work of the Institute has progressed in a most encouraging and satisfactory manner, as will be seen from the reports of the Secretary and Librarian. The Secretary has done most efficient work in listing our collections and placing many articles long since hidden away on exhibition. Our records have been carefully gone over, and I doubt if there are many institutions where one can so easily find as complete a record regarding bequests, gifts and loans.

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT,

President.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The following remarks were made by the Secretary at the annual meeting in place of the report which is printed herewith.

Mr. President and Members of the Essex Institute :—

Conforming to the usual custom, I had prepared an annual report consisting largely of statistics and the happenings of the past twelve months, but (and I may say) because of a sermon to which I listened a few weeks ago, I am going to depart from the beaten track and preach a sort of sermon myself, and if I had the eloquence of the man who inspired this innovation, I should begin it with at least a measure of certainty that my words would be heeded and that what I am going to urge upon you would be carried out. Not being an orator able to sway my audience at my will, I must trust that you will all read between the lines and add all the needed force to make my plea effective. The stereotyped address will be printed in the Annual Report, and you will all have a chance to read it there.

My text is the great, pressing and immediate needs of the Institute. It must be apparent to everyone that an institution of this sort in order to realize its purpose should continually progress and expand, and must adapt itself to the conditions of the moment with a broad perspective of the future always in sight. What has sufficed in the past to meet the unescapable expenses is manifestly inadequate to-day. We are and have been doing our best for several years to run with a force far too small to properly administer the several departments, and that force, always very meagrely paid, is, in the

Digitized by Google

greatly increased cost of living and with the large advance in salaries in other lines, still more poorly provided for. If we were to raise our present scale and give fifty per cent increase to all, we should not be overdoing it, and a fifty per cent addition in point of numbers could be kept employed profitably and steadily.

Unlike most societies, our annual dues have never been advanced, and until the recent splendid effort of our President additions to our Life Membership have been practically nil. You have heard the proposed changes in our by-laws and the new classes of membership which it is proposed to institute and the increase in payment for a Life Membership, and also of our plan to make a vigorous campaign to add largely to all classes. If these efforts are in any great degree successful, there will be some measure of relief through the addition to our invested funds from the Life fees, as well as to our yearly income from the other classes, and so far as it goes this will be very welcome and helpful, but even taking the most optimistic view of the result, the increase in income will no more than suffice to add what is absolutely essential to our salary list, and will allow of no provision for expansion of our activities. As our buildings grow older the cost of upkeep steadily rises, as more and more drastic repairs are called for, and of course at present every such piece of work costs at least double what it would have before the war.

Our collections continue to grow in value and size, and it is nothing short of a crime that they should be housed in veritable fire-traps at the mercy of the first brand from some nearby conflagration. I am convinced that if the subject is considered and a systematic effort is made, with the backing and help of all the members, it is possible to obtain such sums of money as will render it possible, after business conditions settle down to a normal state, to carry out, at any rate in part, the plans for new buildings which were prepared and which you can see before you. One of the results which would be attained by the construction of well adapted rooms for the housing of our books would be a simplification in the matter of attend-

Digitized by Google

ance and administration and an added effectiveness of those in charge.

Our Museum has reached a point where it is out of the question to display additional material, although your Secretary has spent much of the past year in reclassifying and rearranging the articles in the cases and in withdrawing duplicate or unworthy material. It is hoped that the members find an improvement and added attractiveness. Twelve new cases have been built, which have made it possible to show many interesting and valuable things which have hitherto been buried in boxes and cupboards, as well as to take care of some of what has come in of new material, but we seem to have reached the limit of our possibilities in that direction, and when it comes to the question of large objects, furniture and the like, it will be necessary hereafter to store them until more floor and wall space is available.

One of the most pressing needs is for a fund for the purchase of Museum objects which are offered for sale. At present our appropriation for this purpose is $100 a year, and I need hardly say that we simply have to close our eyes to the things which offer themselves and allow other and better supported museums to carry them off. It would be easy to enlarge indefinitely upon this theme, but I want to leave you good-natured and will forbear.

The sermon to which I began by referring dealt with the faith which would remove mountains. Before I heard it I had looked upon the obstables to any adequate increase in our resources as truly mountainous, but after listening to the exposition of the text I came out convinced that it was only necessary for me to have faith and to impart my faith to you to bring it about, but I would remind you that faith without works is of little avail, and I hope that I have so far outlined to you our needs that you will one and all turn to and apply your utmost effort not only to increase our list of members, but to secure a very considerable augmentation of our funds for investment. I promise you that should it be made possible and should I be here to assist in carrying out the plans, you may depend upon such broadening of the scope of our

Digitized by Google

Society as will attract many more visitors to Salem, and in that way we shall not only help ourselves but the entire community. I have faith to believe that you are convinced of the necessity and that the desired result will duly follow.

The report of the Secretary for the past year can be made, I am glad to say, in somewhat of an optimistic vein, for in many ways it has been an encouraging year.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1920, was 646 in number, consisting of 547 active members, 75 life members, including one transferred from the active list, and 24 on the corresponding list. This is a gain of 85 members over the previous year; 47 have been added to the list of life members and 45 to that of active members. Owing to the efforts of our President and others, but chiefly through Mr. Endicott's personal campaign, the life and active membership lists have received these large additions, so that to-day we show the largest number of life members the Institute has ever had. During the year six active members have withdrawn, eight have been dropped for non-payment of dues, twenty-one have died, while six have been removed from the corresponding list by death. Two have been taken from the list of life members by death, the late Henry Clay Frick, who, with his wife and daughter, were elected almost upon the very day of his death, and Mrs. David P. Kimball.

The attendance in the museum shows a considerable increase over the preceding year, chiefly due to the very large number of visitors during August, September, October and November, but the unprecedented weather conditions of the subsequent months are reflected in a largely reduced attendance. The heating of our galleries remains, as it always will until a radical improvement is made in our plant, a very serious difficulty. We began the winter season with a determined attempt to maintain a reasonable temperature, and for a time it seemed that we might be in some degree successful, but by February and March it was evident that we were doomed to failure,

Digitized by Google

and for much of that time it proved to be impossible to keep the museum open. The increasing use of oil instead of coal for fuel has led to an investigation of that subject. There are many advantages in the use of oil, such as the greater flexibility of the system to meet varying conditions of temperature outside, the absence of dirt and dust, and the great economy in labor. At anything like the prices for oil in the past it showed a considerable saving, but the growing demand and the high cost of transportation are tending to reduce materially or to wipe out this gain, and while a definite decision has not been reached, it does not seem likely that the advantages are sufficiently insured to warrant our making the change.

The largest attendance on any one day was on Labor Day, when 334 visitors were recorded, and the smallest month, as was to be expected, was March, when 527 was the figure.

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1919	531	466	
June	705	959	
July	1395	405	93
August	1868	908	
September	1348	574	334
October	723	627	221
November	538	851	270
December	126	426	31
January, 1920	94	240	103
February	29	327	46
March	201	326	
April	409	587	161

Week Days	7967
Sundays	6696
Holidays	1259
Total	15,922

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-oper-

Digitized by Google

ating with the Institute, eight events having been planned, seven lectures and one concert, four of the lectures being illustrated. The attendance has left much to be desired, as will be seen by the figures annexed to the list of subjects which follows. The Lecture Committee is somewhat at a loss to know what course to pursue in the future; during the war the small attendance could be accounted for by the multiplicity of other interests which engaged the public, but during the past season some other cause must be sought. The endeavor has been to provide for all tastes by a diversity of subjects, but whereas in earlier years it was with difficulty that seats were found for all who came, it is now rare that the hall is half filled. The number present at the concert suggests that in future it may be well to increase the number of musical events and to decrease the lectures, but the committee would be very grateful for an expression from the members of their opinions and desires in the matter.

As promised in the prospectus for the season, it had been hoped to arrange one or more special exhibitions and informal talks in the Reading Room, and it was intended that one of these should be given by Mrs. Alice Van Leer Carrick of Hanover, N. H., who spoke for us a few years ago, and who has recently published a very delightful book entitled "Collector's Luck," but illness postponed her visit here to take up the question of subject and date, and when she came in March she felt that she was not sufficiently provided with lantern slides to illustrate any special topic, and that what material she had prepared would be too much a repetition of her former lecture, so that for the time being the project had to be abandoned. It is, however, the intention to arrange for such a talk next year.

The Free Course was as follows:—

Jan. 5, 1920. Harold L. Madison, Curator of the Park Museum, Providence, R. I.—"Birds in Their Homes." Attendance 125.

Jan. 19, 1920. Edward I. Farrington of Boston—"The Arnold Arboretum." Attendance 75.

Feb. 2, 1920. Prof. Edward S. Morse—"Japan Like Other Nations." Attendance 156.

Digitized by Google

Feb. 16, 1920. Rev. William Henry Spence, Pastor of the Tabernacle Church—"The Poets' Lincoln." Attendance 46.

March 1, 1920. Rev. Manley B. Townsend, Secretary of the Audubon Society of New Hampshire—"Bird Architecture." Attendance 200.

March 15, 1920. Postponed because of an important concert at the Young Men's Christian Association on the same date to March 22d. Miss Millicent Chapman of Salem—Piano Recital. Attendance 232.

March 29, 1920. Bradley Gilman of Boston—"Theodore Roosevelt, 100% American." Attendance 173.

April 12, 1920. Hon. A. Piatt Andrew of Gloucester had been engaged to speak upon some timely subject, but owing to a death in his family and the consequent derangement of his plans, he was obliged to cancel the date.

Last year your Secretary made reference to the task he had set himself of card-indexing the collections in the museum, and this work has occupied much of his time during the year. While much remains to be done, chiefly in the mass of duplicate and undisplayed material, this has progressed to the point that almost all of the objects in our galleries and cases have been identified, accessioned where necessary and the cards written, so that it is now possible to find in a few moments all that is known about any exhibit. In order to make this readily accessible these cards should be placed in a card-index case and established in the museum, but it has not seemed advisable as yet to incur the somewhat heavy expense of this case.

This seems to bring us to the perennial subject of finances, and it is an increasingly important and vital matter. The increase in our membership has been a slight help through the life and annual dues, but this is more than offset by the heavy advance in cost of the many repairs needed to maintain our buildings, which have to be made at any cost, and the unavoidable expense of all extra labor, one item of which the past winter has been due to the heavy snow-fall, to which the Commonwealth has made an unwelcome addition in the shape of a huge

Digitized by Google

amount which slid from the roof of the Armory, mostly landing upon the roof of our Annex Building and seriously endangering it, besides carrying away bodily one of our cellar windows, frame and all. I understand that the State is taking measures to prevent a repetition of this sort of thing, but it caused your Secretary some anxious hours until the bulk of the burden was removed and the safety of the Annex ensured.

Apart from expenses of this sort are those needed to improve and add to the fittings of the museum to provide for additional objects and the better display of our collections. Those of you who have inspected the large museum hall will have noted the new cases in which are displayed a variety of costumes, most of which had previously been packed away in boxes and cupboards, but which, judging from the expressions of interest and pleasure from many of our visitors, were very well worth showing A part of the cost of the new cases needed for them was covered by a special fund to which the members were asked to contribute. To this appeal twenty-four responded with varying amounts to the total of $510, almost half of this coming from three members. This is certainly a very small part of our total membership to be heard from on such a request, and it seems to be impossible to persuade people that small contributions of a dollar or two, where larger sums are impossible, are most acceptable, and in the aggregate mount up to a good deal. Almost every one could go this far, and I venture to suggest that this fund is still open for additions and to beg that they may be forthcoming.

In addition to the costume cases, it has been necessary to provide for the large and valuable collection of Civil war carbines deposited here by Dr. Frank A. Gardner, which came at a most opportune time when the cataloging and rearrangement of our military relics was in process. This rearrangement was greatly assisted and improved by the welcome help of one of our new members, Mr. Francis W. Belknap, who has made considerable study of such objects.

Besides the warlike cases, practically every class of material has been gone over and order produced where

Digitized by Google

chaos reigned. This is especially true of china and glass, which were in a very much mixed condition, and that the result is improvement has been testified to by every expert who has inspected the cases and who had previous knowledge of their condition. One instance alone will suffice to show the value of this work, as it resulted in finding, heaped one upon the other in an obscure corner of a dark case, of fourteen pieces of what is almost certainly genuine English Lowestoft china. We have been proud in the past to be the possessors of one single piece of this exceedingly rare and almost priceless ware, but the present find probably enables us to show more of it than is contained in all the other museums of the country combined, and I leave the members to imagine the sensations of the Secretary when he unearthed from its hiding this group of specimens.

Mr. Willis Ropes has of course continued his excavation of household relics from the debris of the junk-shop and farm-house, and it becomes increasingly difficult to imagine what activity he will engage in to replace this when he is, unhappily for us, transported to another sphere. It can only be surmised that a cabinet of worn-out crowns and harps will result, and possibly of the archaic types of keys which St. Peter has made use of.

Two notable and very beautiful Staffordshire tea-sets have been bought with special contributions from a few members, one of them in almost its original condition, with figures of Faith, Hope and Charity in bright colors. The children's corner has an important addition made by Miss Lucy Willson of a most elaborate and perfect Noah's Ark and a long procession of animals, two by two, certainly including the elephant, and, I think, the kangaroo are there for all to see. The same case also contains a very beautiful model of the Pelham coach and four, which was one of the features of New York City in the Secretary's boyhood, presented by Mrs. C. H. Joy of Boston.

Miss Caroline Furness of Brookline has loaned us a considerable collection of articles of costume, card-cases and trinkets; the Estate of Daniel Low, through Mrs. Harlan P. Kelsey, a number of miscellaneous objects; a

Digitized by Google

rare silver spoon made by J. Touzell of Salem, 1726-85, was purchased of Judge Henry T. Lummus of Lynn; four more portraits by Charles Osgood have been deposited with us by Mrs. Frederick C. Monroe; a quantity of military and other relics have been given by the Estate of Captain J. P. Reynolds of Salem; Mrs. Winthrop Sargent of Fishkill, N. Y., a fine specimen of booby-hutch sleigh which formerly, as a carriage on sea-springs, was owned by General Winfield Scott, and which is stored in the coach-house of the Peirce-Nichols house; from Miss Eliza Philbrick we received an interesting gown made from cloth of which the wool was raised, spun, dyed and woven upon her great-grandfather's farm at Weare, N. H.; from the Estate of Richmond Reith of Salem several interesting chairs, tables, and other objects; from Mrs. J. H. Browne of Salem many very acceptable specimens of Staffordshire china; from the estate of William B. Bates of Salem an interesting Liverpool pitcher, with a picture on it of the ship Eliza, the first vessel to arrive in Salem direct from Calcutta, with other pieces of china and glass; from Mrs. George W. Hodgkins of Salem a large lot of miscellaneous objects; from Miss Edith M. Nowell of Swampscott a very fine and early Dutch highboy, a secretary, and several tables, with a large number of pieces of china and glass, including a Harvard College blue and white plate, three fine lustre pitchers, and two pieces of Stiegel glass; Mr. Lawrence W. Jenkins has loaned or given a multiplicity of articles, and there have been many other donations too numerous to mention here.

I will leave for the Librarian to tell you of our activities in the way of publications, merely mentioning that Mr. Fiske Kimball is still at work and making progress upon the monograph on the work of Samuel Mackintire, and that through his efforts a good many more houses here have been definitely assigned to this master-craftsman. Incidental to this in part is the need of proper treatment and preservation of the valuable collection of original plans and drawings by McIntire. These must be restored by the so-called Bray process before they can be properly photographed, which will also result in their being made accessible safely for study and practical use

Digitized by Google

for all time, but involves a very considerable expense, because of the high cost of the silk used in the process, and it is to be wished that some one or more would defray the cost.

I fear that I am tiring you by this extended report, but I cannot close without reference to a matter which is of interest to all of you who are citizens of this city—yes, to two such subjects.

I suppose that there is no one here who does not realize the evil and positive danger, let alone the annoyance to visitors to Salem during the summer months, of the herd of irresponsible urchins who beset every automobile, as well as those arriving by train, in the guise of guides to the places of interest. These unregulated boys, for the most part very badly informed upon Salem history, spread abroad all sorts of untruths, besides demanding fees that are out of all proportion to the service rendered, and endanger their own lives by running in the streets and leaping upon automobiles in motion. The subject has received much consideration from the Chamber of Commerce, and it is proposed to apply to the city government for an ordinance requiring such guides to be licensed, and to organize, perhaps from the Boy Scouts, a corps of boys who shall receive a brief preparation for their work and pass an examination on it, and who shall be distinguished by a badge or cap so that they may be recognized as officially appointed. If we succeed in carrying this through, I beg of you all to spread the fact among any whom you know contemplate visiting Salem, so that we may drive from the streets the irresponsible crew.

The other matter is one which affects your purses, so I feel sure it will command attention. Upon Sundays and holidays there is a special constable provided and paid by by the city, who is present in addition to our own janitor to maintain order, and you will perhaps recall the need we found two years ago for such service to protect our museum from the hoodlum element which unfortunately is always with us. Until last year this service, which consists chiefly in putting on a uniform coat and walking about the galleries from 2 to 4 or 5 on Sundays and from 9 to 5 on holidays, was paid at the rate of $2 per day.

Digitized by Google

A year ago this rate was advanced to $3.75, and now it has recently been further increased to $4.50, the half day on Sunday being paid the same figure as the whole day on holidays. Now I submit that with all allowance for the general increase in wages, the amount the taxpayers are called upon to spend in this way is out of all proportion to the service rendered, and in our own case to the value to the public of our remaining open. It must of course be borne in mind that not only is the city affected by this expense, but that it is reflected in the extra pay we have to give our own janitor for this work, which is not included in his regular monthly wages, and I feel that we should protest against it in the interests of the taxpayers of Salem.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

The following report includes a brief statement of the additions to the library, by gift or purchase, mention of what has been done aside from the daily routine work, and an appeal for further gifts of books and funds, and an increased use of the library.

The additions to the library during the past year have been as follows:—

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donation and exchange,	468	672	1895
By purchase,	172	7	
By subscription,			840

Total of accessions, 640 volumes and 3,414 pamphlets and serials.

Among the gifts to the library should be mentioned the following: Mrs. Josephine S. Gay, the widow of Dr. Frederick Lewis Gay of Brookline, has presented about fifty volumes of American imprints, almanacs and historical works, many of which are beautifully bound.

One of the rare first editions is a fine clean copy, in half-calf binding, of the "Singing of Psalms a Gospel-Ordinance or a Treatise, wherein are handled these foure Particulars.

1. Touching the Duty Itselfe
2. Touching the Matter to be Sung.
3. Touching the Singers.
4. Touching the Manner of Singing.

By John Cotton, Teacher of the Church at Boston in New-England. London: Printed by M. S. for Hannah

Digitized by Google

Allen, at the Crowne in Popes-Head-Alley: and John Rothwell at the Sunne and Fountaine in Pauls-Churchyard, 1647."

It will be remembered that Dr. Gay's extensive collection of books, maps and manuscripts relating to Marblehead was presented to the Institute several years ago, and through Mrs. Gay's continued interest the Institute has now been given the opportunity to select from the historical titles which were first submitted to the Massachusetts Historical Society and the American Antiquarian Society.

Donations have been made to the manuscript collection by twenty persons, and among them may be mentioned the following: From Mr. Stephen W. Foster of Dorchester was received a box containing the balance of the record books, letter files, photographs, etc., of the Society of California Pioneers of New England, which was formed in Salem in June, 1888, to be placed with the records of this Society which were deposited here several years ago. In the letter accompanying the gift Mr. Foster states that of over 540 members only 22 survive, and as these are all over eighty, and some over ninety years of age, the attendance at the reunions was very small, and at the final meeting but four "forty-niners" answered the call.

By a curious coincidence the year's accessions include the log of the "La Grange," which carried the gold seekers from Salem and surrounding towns to San Francisco. A fine pen and ink drawing of the barque signed "H. Tuttle" is in the front of this log book.

The "La Grange" was a large barque, and carried a company of sixty-five, including the crew. They sailed from Phillips wharf, Salem, March 17, 1849, and arrived in San Francisco Sept. 17, after a passage of six months. Thousands assembled on the wharf to see them off, among them a quartet, who sang to the tune of "Dance, Boatmen, Dance," an original poem entitled "The Californian," which had been composed by Jesse Hutchinson for the occasion. The following verses give an idea of the song:—

Digitized by Google

"We've formed our band, and all well manned,
To journey afar to the promised land;
Where the golden ore is rich in store,
On the banks of the Sacramento shore.

Chorus:

"Hie! Ho! Away we go
Digging up gold in Francisco,

"Oh the gold is there most anywhere,
And they dig it out rich with an iron bar;
And when 'tis thick, with a spade and pick.
They've taken out lumps as big as a brick.

Chorus:

"Hie! Ho! Away we go,
Digging up gold in Francisco."

Mr. Shepard D. Gilbert has presented seven volumes of his correspondence with his mother from 1856 to 1879. Early in the year following his graduation from Harvard College, he visited classmates who were in the government service on the Sea Islands of South Carolina, and later bought a cotton plantation there and became a resident of the State. His mother was in Boston at the time of the great fire in 1872, and her account of her experience at a Boston hotel within possible reach of the conflagration, as well as her frequent references throughout her letters to Salem and Boston people and events make this collection of interest and value.

Mr. Arthur H. Phippen, the chairman of the Salem Committee of Public Safety, has deposited with the Institute the records and correspondence of that committee during the World War. These are classified and arranged so as so be readily consulted, and will be of great value to future historians. Mr. Stephen L. Breed of Lynn has given a volume of records used in Salem during the draft in 1863. It contains a list of names and addresses of males in Salem between 20 and 45 years, with many interesting personal comments.

The Essex Institute has the account books kept by the Curwen family of Salem from 1651 to 1767, lacking one volume. Last summer a letter was received from a man in Michigan offering for sale an old account book which

Digitized by Google

was taken from the Witch house in Salem in 1854. The book was of a very curious shape, being eighteen inches long and seven inches wide, and bound in vellum. Upon examination it proved to be a Curwen account book for the years following 1663,—the very one needed to complete our set. Needless to say, the volume was purchased, even at the advanced price at which it was offered, and after many years of separation the volumes now stand side by side on our shelves. Captain George Corwin was a ship owner and merchant, and also kept a shop where he sold the goods brought home in his ships. A perusal of the ledger shows the great variety of articles in stock, varying from ribbon and laces to an "ankor," "sallett oyle," "a barell of makrell," and cloth of many names which are now never heard, as lockrum, say, dowlas, camlet, fustian and tamey.

Another interesting manuscript book was purchased from a Boston dealer. It is a small leather bound book, with brass clasps, and originally belonged to Timothy Broadbank, or Burbank, of Salem. It contains notes of sermons preached in Salem in 1693 by Noyes, Hutchinson and others. It was next used by Captain William Pickering, a Salem shipmaster, and contains a list of his children, with dates of birth and death. The other entries in the book were made by his daughter Hannah, who married Adoniram Collins in 1731.

She apparently kept a school, as there are many entries dating from 1761 giving names of children and the length of attendance at school. Another quaint entry is as follows: "There was in the year 1738 a great athcak on sattady, while I was at hum all alone it deed surprise mee vary much i thought it was the last day. I was about 8 years old and now house within a half mile I was mch skerd." Then beginning in 1769 follow the entries of births of 327 children, and in most cases the name of the mother is given. This record is extremely valuable, as it gives the date of birth of Marblehead children which were not found on the town records, and in some cases even the date of baptism had not been found. This shows the importance of saving such scraps of information and bringing them to the Institute for preservation.

Digitized by Google

Thanks are due, as in former years, to Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Willis H. Ropes, Sidney Perley, Hugh F. E. Farrell and Harry E. Webber, for their continued interest in the Library and frequent donations to its collections, and to the Salem Public Library and the Salem Fraternity for files of Salem newspapers.

The fund available for the purchase of books has been expended under the direction of the Book Committee along the usual lines, in strengthening the special collections and building up genealogy and local history. If a record were kept of the number of titles investigated and checked, as well as the number of book catalogs read, it would show the amount of clerical work involved in the purchase of books for the library.

The appropriation for binding has been used for binding current historical magazines and files of Salem and Essex County newspapers. The advancing cost of materials and labor have made it impossible to do much repairing and rebinding that is necessary for the proper preservation of the books.

The cataloging of the books has been continued, and cards have been made for all current accessions to classes already cataloged.

The newspaper collection has been greatly augmented by the receipt from the Haverhill Public Library of numbers of the Merrimack Intelligencer for 1808 to 1814, practically completing our files for those years; and of the early years of the Haverhill Gazette. The purchase of the photostat copies of the Boston News Letter from the Massachusetts Historical Society has been continued, and the years 1741-2 and 3 have been recently received.

The Historical Collections have been issued quarterly, and the Librarian having continued to serve as editor, quite a little of her time has been devoted to the preparation of copy and correction of proofs. Deprints have been made of "The Dreadnought of Newburyport, Mass., and some account of the old transatlantic packet-ships," by Francis B. C. Bradlee, and an illustrated history of steam navigation in New England by the same author is nearly completed and will appear in book form during the coming summer.

Digitized by Google

The collection of war posters has received numerous additions during the year, chiefly through the continued interest of Mr. Harry E. Webber, who has given 160 posters, including some duplicates. The collection, now numbering 638, has been classified and listed, and arranged in large portfolios which were specially made for the purpose. Miss Harriet C. Rantoul presented twenty fine French posters, including the one which by many is considered the finest poster produced during the war; twenty-two newspapers which were published in various cities and towns in France during the German occupation, and which were gathered by Miss Rantoul while engaged in war work in Paris; from Mrs. Francis H. Lee some English recruiting posters, and from Mr. P. Neville Barnet of New South Wales six Australian posters; and through him we were able to arrange an exchange with the Commonwealth Bank of Sydney, N. S. W., whereby we received thirty-one Australian posters. A special exhibition was held early in the year, and about one hundred and fifty posters were displayed on screens in the corridors and Reading Room. In addition to those owned by the Institute, twenty-seven very fine French posters were loaned by the Children's Museum of Boston.

During the summer the library of the Essex South District Medical Library, which had been deposited with the Institute in 1906, was withdrawn and turned over to the Boston Medical Society. At the same time the medical books of the Essex Institute were, by vote of the Directors, sent to the Boston Medical Library on deposit, with the agreement that members of the Essex Institute may consult them at any time. This arrangement is excellent, as the books are now housed in a library building entirely devoted to medical science, where they will be classified, cataloged and made available for consultation. The two collections, numbering about 8,000 volumes, together with many files of periodicals, were on different levels in the book stack, and the work of superintending the collecting and packing devolved upon the Librarian.

The use of the library has been slightly increased, but not so much as it should be. Members are again reminded that the art periodicals and current magazines may be

Digitized by Google

borrowed for home use, and new members are especially urged to come to the library and avail themselves of their privileges.

Respectfully submitted,

ALICE G. WATERS, *Librarian.*

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT TO MAY 1, 1920.

Balance from last Report			$319 87
Income General Fund	$5,837 52		
Less Miscellaneous Charges	16 00		
		$5,821 52	
Income Permanent Fund		5,040 40	
Income Temporary Funds		557 21	
Assessment of Members		1,674 00	
			$13,093 12
Sales of Publications, etc			1,920 66
Income Very House Memorial	243 75		
Less Repairs and Expenses	165 62		
			78 13
Income Peirce-Nichols House Fund	340 00		
Less Repairs and Expenses	224 18		
			115 82
Contribution Wm. C. Endicott, for repairing portraits of Mr. and Mrs. Checkley			250 00
Cash (income overexpended)			3,021 94
			$18,799 55

EXPENDITURES.

Natural History and Horticulture	$ 23 82	
Binding	374 90	
Annual Meeting	36 24	
Furniture and Fixtures	392 81	
Publications	1,421 54	
Salaries	6,355 47	
Museum Objects	185 35	
Library	778 03	
China Library	508 04	
Repairs	842 72	
Postage and Express	394 06	
Supplies and Printing	408 39	
Repairs of Museum Objects	250 00	
Fuel	1,008 75	
Light and Water	134 21	
Lectures	223 38	
Extra Labor	445 47	
Postals and Photos	234 53	
Insurance (Current)	1,681 96	
		16,093 67
Fiske Note Book	68 00	
Court Records	1,626 68	
Probate Records	88 92	
		1,783 60
Transfer to Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)		400 00
Income Funded:		
Books for Medical Library	118 46	
Very Burial Lot	252 62	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	2 50	
China Library Room Fund	27 99	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	04	
Mack Medical Library Fund	89 98	
John James Currier Fund	3 87	
Rare Book Fund	4 03	
		499 44
Balance of Cash, Secretary		22 84
		$18,799 55

The Funds invested for income are $202,512.61, of the market value of $198,163.00

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN, *Treasurer.*

Salem, May 1, 1920.

Digitized by Google

FUNDS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

Bequests and Gifts Held as the "Permanent Fund."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes,"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural History Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," . .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	5,350 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs," .	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, "for purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections," . . .	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund" for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library,"	5,000 00

Digitized by Google

1895	William Mack, M. D., bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79
1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00
1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian, who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, for "purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot, . .	4,289 03
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs," .	1,000 00
1915	Harriet Rose Lee Fund, "Income to be used for general purposes,"	2,000 00
1917	Peirce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal Street, Salem, ...	10,000 00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	8,289 29
		$101,341 11

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS HELD AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and interest are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General subscription, for repairs and improvement of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plumer Smith legacy, for "general purposes,"	4,770 00
1898	George L. Ames legacy, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28
1900	Elizabeth Wheatland legacy, for "general literary and scientific uses,"	3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney legacy, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson legacy, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward legacy, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Cheever legacy, "in memory of Charles G. Cheever," for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball legacy, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00

Digitized by Google

1909	General Charles L. Peirson, donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00
1913	Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes,"	500 00
——	General Fund, miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	28,854 68
		$237,692 97

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS HELD AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund,	$2 00
Manuscript Preservation Donation,	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund,	643 35
Rare Book Fund,	4 97
Insurance Fund,	7,460 19
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M. D., bequest,	2,185 27
John James Currier Book Fund,	89 54
Mary Mason Brooks Fund,	57 97
Peirce-Nichols House Preservation Fund,	8,000 00
	$19,443 29

CONTRIBUTION TO SPECIAL MUSEUM FUND, 1919-20.

Belknap, Catherine H.	$100 00
Belknap, Henry W.	50 00
Benson, Frank W.	25 00
Boyden, R. W.	25 00
Crowninshield, Francis B.	10 00
Endicott, William C., Jr.	30 00
Foote, Arthur	25 00

Digitized by Google

Foster, Charles H. W.	15 00
Gardner, George Peabody, Jr.	20 00
Gowing, F. P.	10 00
Grant, G. W.	10 00
Higginson, Francis L.	25 00
Johnson, E. W.	25 00
Morse, Edward S.	10 00
Neal, W. S.	5 00
Philbrick, Eliza	5 00
Pickman, Dudley L.	50 00
Pierce, Annie L.	5 00
Price, Joseph	20 00
Silsbee, Elizabeth W.	5 00
Taylor, Charles W., Jr.	5 00
Tileston, Mary W.	25 00
Upton, King	10 00

CONTRIBUTIONS FOR REPAIR OF MUSEUM OBJECTS.

Endicott, William C., Jr.	$250.00

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

	Book Value
5 Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank,	$577 50
30 Shares National Shawmut Bank,	4,562 31
46 Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	6,099 85
1 Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred	72 60
2 Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common,	143 75
11 Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common,	2,045 67
33 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Preferred,	3,943 50
17 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common,	1,621 64
17 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred,	2,570 50
37 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common,	4,354 26
8 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Pfd. } 20 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Com. }	2,515 00
10 Shares Devonshire Building Trust,	1,010 00
72 Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston,	10,367 75
20 Shares Great Falls Mfg. Co.,	2,052 00
3 Shares Lowell Bleachery,	216 75
36 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Preferred } 15 Shares Massachusetts Electric Co.'s Common, }	3,637 90
60 Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad,	6,760 20
84 Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co.,	4,540 00
1 Share Salmon Falls Mfg. Co.	160 00
60 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred,	3,597 88
12 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common,	783 87

Digitized by Google

10 Shares United Electric Securities Co., Pref'd,	1,000 00
$2000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929,	1,980 00
$1000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior Lien 3½s, 1925,	952 50
$1000 Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4½s, due June 1, 1932,	1,000 00
$2000 Interborough Rapid Transit Co. First and Refunding Mortgage 5s, 1966,	2,000 00
$5000 Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien 4s, 1997,	5,000 00
$2000 Northern Pacific Great Northern R. R., C. B. & Q. Coll. Reg. 4, 1921,	2,000 00
$1000 United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 1st mtg. 5s, 1933,	1,000 00
$1000 Western Electric Co. First Mortgage 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911,	996 25
$2000 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust 5s, 1932	2,000 00
$3000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939,	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942,	1,000 00
U. S. A. 3d Liberty Loan, Sept. 15, 1928, 4¼%	1,500 00
"Peirce-Nichols House," 80 Federal Street, City valuation (1917), house $5,300, barn and shed $200; 21,011 ft. land, $5,000,	10,000 00
"Very House Memorial," 154 Federal Street, City valuation (1905), house, $1,200; 11,375 ft. land, $2,000,	3,200 00
"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2½ acres,	200 00
Uninvested cash,	2,879 43
	$101,341 11

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

GENERAL FUND.

This fund is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	$2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
6 Shares Boston Elevated Ry., 7% Preferred,	600 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway, Com.,	6,697 50
40 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	3,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R.R.	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.,	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
16 Shares Pullman Co.,	2,629 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation, Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Co. of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad, General Mortgage, 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, First Mortgage 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co., 1st Mtg. 5s, 1939	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co., First and General Mortgage 5s, 1937,	2,000 00
$4000 Iowa Central Railroad, First Mortgage 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad, Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R. First Mortgage 4s, 1947,	9,400 00

Digitized by Google

$3000	Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, 4s, 1921,	3,000 00
$1000	United Electric Securities Co., 23rd series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1936,	1,000 00
$1000	United Electric Securetics Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939,	1,000 00
$6000	United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1940,	6,000 00
$2000	United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942,	2,000 00
$5000	U. S. A. 4th Liberty Loan, Oct., 1938, 4¼,	5,000 00
$2000	Utah & Northern R. R. 1st Consolidated 5s, 1926,	1,998 61
	Essex Institute Blds. and 40,786 ft. land,	142,564 76
	Uninvested Cash,	5,373 55
		$237,692 97

Digitized by Google

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

		Book Value
Insurance Fund		
Salem Savings Bank, . . .	$2,837 91	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	1,673 85	
15 Shares United Fruit Co., .	1,948 43	
$1000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage Gold 5s, 1946, ...	1,000 00	
		$7,460 19
Witch Hill Monument Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		2 00
Donation for Manuscript Preservation		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	6 25	
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust gold, 4s, 1929, ...	993 75	
		1,000 00
China Library Room Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added)		643 35
Mack Bequest, Books for Medical Library (Accumulated Interest)		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		2,185 27
Rare Book Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		4 97
John James Currier Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		89 54
Mary Mason Brooks Fund		
Salem Savings Bank,		57 97
"Peirce-Nichols House" Preservation Fund		
U. S. A. 2d Conv. Liberty Loan, Nov., 1942, 4¼,		8,000 00
		$19,443 29

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

To the Members of the Essex Institute:

Salem, December 8th, 1919.

At a special meeting of the Finance Committee of the Essex Institute, held this morning at 11.30 o'clock at the Naumkeag Trust Co., the securities of the Institute and the accounts in the hands of the Treasurer have been examined, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The semi-annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee, and is hereby certified to be correct.

Signed,

William C. Endicott,
George H. Allen.
For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

George Lockhart Allen of Manchester, Mass., was elected a member April 6, 1908, and died April 23, 1920.

Miss Fanny C. Appleton of Marblehead, Mass., was elected a member May 4, 1908, and died Nov. 1, 1919.

T. Dennie Boardman of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Aug. 5, 1895, and died Sept. 6, 1919.

Rev. Edwin C. Bolles, D. D., of Tufts College, Mass., a very early member, died Jan. 11, 1920.

Francis N. Chapman of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 19, 1874, and died Jan. 1, 1920.

Albert Woodbury Dennis of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 1, 1897, and died Sept. 21, 1919.

Charles W. Fox of Philadelphia, Pa., was elected a member April 1, 1895, and died Oct. 8, 1919.

Henry Clay Frick of Pittsburgh, Pa., was elected a life member Dec. 1, 1919, and died Dec. 2, 1919.

Henry O. Fuller of Salem, Mass., was elected a member July 16, 1894, and died Aug. 1, 1919.

William H. Gove of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Sept. 5, 1882, and died April 14, 1920.

Mrs. Henry Harrington of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Jan. 16, 1888, and died Nov. 30, 1919.

Henry L. Higginson of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Dec. 4, 1916, and died Nov. 14, 1919.

Ezra D. Hines of Danvers, Mass., was elected a member June 4, 1874, and died Feb. 15, 1920.

Samuel A. Johnson of Salem, Mass., was elected a member April 30, 1894, and died April 25, 1920.

Digitized by Google

MRS. DAVID P. KIMBALL of Boston, Mass., was elected a life member Dec. 1, 1919, and died Feb. 25, 1920.

ORLANDO W. NORCROSS of Worcester, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 17, 1896, and died Feb. 27, 1920.

JOHN A. O'KEEFE of Lynn, Mass., was elected a member July 5, 1887, and died Jan. 18, 1918.

EDWIN N. PEABODY of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Oct. 1, 1894, and died March 18, 1920.

CHARLES LAWRENCE PEIRSON of Boston, Mass., was elected a member Sept. 4, 1894, and died Jan. 23, 1920.

EMILE POIRIER, M. D., of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Nov. 14, 1894, and died April 29, 1920.

JOHN P. REYNOLDS of Salem, Mass., was elected a member Oct. 2, 1876, and died June 19, 1919.

PHILIP LEVERETT SALTONSTALL of Milton, Mass., was elected a member Feb. 18, 1895, and died Nov. 15, 1919.

JOHN B. SKINNER of Salem, Mass., was elected a member April 3, 1916, and died Jan. 16, 1920.

MRS. JOHN L. STANLEY of Gloucester, Mass., was elected a member June 7, 1909, and died Nov. 18, 1919.

HON. WILLIAM HENRY GOVE, a valued member of the Board of Directors of the Institute, and whose connection with it dated from 1882, died at his home in Salem, April 14, 1920. Mr. Gove was born in South Berwick, Me., September 4, 1851, but the greater part of his life was passed in Essex County, and for forty years he was a resident of Salem. He was admitted to the Essex bar in 1872, a year before he was graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1876 with high honors. His university education was continued at the Harvard Law School, from which he was graduated in 1877. Since 1900 he had been engaged in business pursuits. He was an Odd Fellow, a 32d degree Mason, a prominent member of several clubs, and a member and director of the Second Church. He served in the city government of Salem, and for two years was a member of Governor Draper's Council.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES

LIBRARY

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources:

	Vol.	Pam.
Alden, John B., Neshanic, N. J.,		1
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston,	6	
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester,	1	
American Association of Museums		7
American Branch of the Association for International Conciliation, New York, N. Y.,	1	16
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		5
American Congregational Association,		1
American Friend's War Relief Service, Philadelphia, Pa.,		6
American Geographical Society, New York, N. Y.,		13
American Historical Association, Washington, D. C.,	1	
American Irish Historical Society, New York, N. Y.,	1	
American Library Association,	1	4
American Museum of Natural History, New York, N. Y.,		5
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.,		8
American Red Cross,		45
Amherst College,		8
Andover Theological Seminary,		1
Andrews, Frank D., Vineland, N. J.,		1
Andrews, Mrs. William P.,	7	
Appalachian Mountain Club,		2
Appleton, William S., Boston, Wallpaper,		1
Augsburg, Naturhistorischer Verein,		1
Avery, Samuel P., Hartford, Conn.,	1	
Babcock, Miss Celia, Tickets,		3
Barrell, George M., Gloucester,	2	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Batchelder, Henry M., Broadside,		3
Baylor University, Waco, Texas,		4
Belknap, Henry W.,		2
Bell, Dr. Alexander Graham, Washington, D. C.,		1
Boston Chamber of Commerce,		18
Boston City Auditor,	1	
Boston City Hospital,		1
Boston Medical Library,		1
Boston Museum of Fine Arts,		7
Boston Public Library, Map,		8
Bostonian Society,		1
Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me.,		3
Boxford Town Clerk,		1
Bristol, Eng., Naturalists' Society,		1
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences,		4
Brown University, Providence, R. I.,		1
Bruxelles, Société Royale de Botanique de Belgique,		6
Bruxelles Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique,	3	
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society,		1
Bureau of Railway Economics, Washington, D. C.,		1
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,		8
Calcutta, Imperial Department of Agriculture in India,	2	
Calcutta, Indian Museum,		3
California, Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, Cal.		4
California, Sons of the Revolution,		2
California, University of, Circulars,		17
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society,	1	1
Canadian Entomologist,		12
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Washington, D. C.,	1	2
Carnegie Institute, Pittsburg, Pa.,		1
Carnegie Institution, Washington, D. C., Circulars,		21
Cassino Publishing Company,		13
Chamber of Commerce, New York, N. Y.,	1	3
Chapman, William O., Poster.		
Chase Chronicle,		3
Chicago Historical Society,		2
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy,		2
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		1
Christiania Videnskabs-Selskabet,		1
Church Home Society, Boston,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Church Militant,		8
Cincinnati (O.) Public Library,		1
Clark, Robert, Boston, Map.		
Cleveland (O.) Museum of Art,	1	11
Coffin, Mrs. David P.,	64	
Colorado College,		3
Columbia University, New York, N. Y.,		5
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, New Haven, Ct.,		4
Conant, Benjamin H., Wenham,		1
Connecticut Secretary of Commonwealth, Broadsides.		
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Ct.,	2	
Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Ct., Broadsides,	1	
Copley Galleries, Boston,		2
Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.,		31
Council of National Defense, Washington, D. C., Posters.		2
Creamer, George G., Prints, Program,	57	
Crockett, Arthur J., Boston,		36
Danvers Historical Society,	3	
David, Evan J.,	1	
Davidson, Thomas F., Diploma.		
Daughters of the American Revolution,		5
Dearborn Independent,		7
Detroit (Mich.) Museum of Art,	1	8
Detroit (Mich.) Public Library,		6
Doran, George H. Company, New York, N. Y.,	1	
Doubleday, Page & Co., New York, N. Y.,	1	
Dupont de Nemours Co., Wilmington, Del.,	3	
Eastern Yacht Club, Marblehead, Charts.		2
Edinburgh Royal Society,		6
Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
Emery, Miss Lena C.,		2
Erie (Pa.) Board of Commerce,		1
Essex (Eng.) Archaeological Society,		1
Essex County Training School, Lawrence,		4
Essex Town Clerk,		2
Fabens, Miss Marie	6	1
Farlow, Dr. John W., Boston,	1	3
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Circulars, Programs, Newspapers, Photographs,		2
Farwell, Herbert C., Circulars, Broadsides,		21
Firenze, R. Biblioteca Nazionale Centrale,		13

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Firenze, Societa Entomologica Italiana, . .		7
First National Bank, Boston, ...		8
Fowler, Charles B., ...	1	
Fowler, Charles H., ... Photographs.		
Frye, David, ...		1
Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City, .	10	1
General Electric Co., Lynn, ...		27
George Washington University, Washington, D. C.,		1
Georgia Historical Society, Savannah, Ga., . .		4
Gilbert, Shepard D., . . Photographs, Maps,	1	74
Glasgow Archaeological Society, ...		1
Gloucester, City of, ...	1	1
Gray, Mrs. Eliza T., ... Newspapers.		
Guaranty Trust Co., New York, N. Y., . . .		57
Hale, Col. Henry A., ... Maps.		
Halifax, Nova Scotian Institute of Science, . .		1
Hallock, Mary, Philadelphia, Pa., ...		1
Harlem, Fondation Teyler à Harlem, ...		2
Harris, George M., Peabody, ...	2	
Hart, William F., Beverly, ...	1	
Harvard University, ...		46
Hatch, Mrs. Jennie B., Reading, ...		6
Haverhill Public Library, ...		1
Hawaii Commissioners of Agriculture and Forestry,		1
Hill, Rev. James L., ...	2	2
Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia,		2
Holden, Mrs. William G., Detroit, Mich., . .		1
Home Market Club, Boston, ...		11
Houghton, Mifflin Co., Boston, ...		1
House of Seven Gables Settlement Association, .		1
Hygrade Triangle, ...		12
Illinois, State of, ...	1	
Illinois, University of, ...	1	2
Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia, Pa., .		3
Indiana Historical Society, ...	1	8
Indiana University, Bloomington, ...		11
Industrial Aid Society for Prevention of Pauperism, Boston, ...		1
Iowa Geological Survey, ...		1
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City, Circulars,		4
Japan Society, New York, N. Y., ...		10
Jenkins, Lawrence W., Circulars, Newspapers, Photographs, Posters,		12

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md.,		12
Kansas Historical Society, Topeka,		1
Kennedy, Sinclair, Brookline,		1
Kimball, Fiske, Charlottesville, Va.,		2
Kimball, Miss Sarah S.,	1	
Kittredge, George L.,		1
Kjobenhavn, K. D. Videnskab-Selskabs,	1	
Kleiser, Grenville, New York, N. Y.,		2
Lawrence, A. C. Co., Boston,		13
Lausanne, Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles,		2
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.,		
Book Plates, Photographs, Broadsides, Maps,	3	201
Leiden des Ethnographischen Reichs-Museums,		2
Leland Stanford, Jr., University, Cal.,		1
Library Company, Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Liége, Société Royale des Sciences,		1
Lithuanian National Council, Washington, D. C.,		2
Liverpool Biological Society,	1	
Liverpool Literary and Philosophical Society,		1
Lloyd Library, Cincinnati, O.,		15
London, British Red Cross Society,	1	
London, Corporation of the City of,		1
London Geological Society,		8
London, Royal Geographical Society,		14
London, Royal Society,		28
Louisiana Historical Society, New Orleans, La.,		3
Louisiana State Museum,		1
Low, Daniel Co.,		2
Low, Daniel, Estate of, Prints, Programs,	26	42
Luxenbourg, L'Institute Grand Ducal,		2
Lynn Free Public Library, Newspapers,		6
Madrid, Observatorio Astronomico,		1
Madrid, Sociedad Española de Historia Natural,		13
McSweeney, Edward F.,		2
Maine Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono,		2
Maine State Library, Augusta,	1	
Manchester, Rev. A. C.,	1	36
Manchester (Eng.) Literary and Philosophical Society,		1
Manchester, Town Clerk of,		2
Manila, Bureau of Education,		1
Maryland Geological Survey, Baltimore,	2	3
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore,	2	4

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Massachusetts Agricultural College, . . .		16
Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association,		1
Massachusetts Commissioner of Public Records, .	1	
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, Newspapers,	1	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Boston, .		3
Massachusetts School for Feeble Minded, Waltham,		3
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides,	3	
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston, ...		5
Massachusetts State Board of Health, Boston, .		5
Mazama, Portland, Oregon, ...		1
Medford Historical Society, ...		5
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, N. Y., .		13
Mexico, Anales del Instituto Medico Nacional, .		1
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing, . .	1	2
Michigan Pioneer & Historical Society, Lansing, .		1
Michigan State Agricultural College, ...		6
Michigan, University of, ...	1	11
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul, . .		6
Minnesota, University of Minneapolis, . . .		18
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis, . . .		11
Missouri Historical Review, ...		5
Moriarty, George A., Boston, ...		1
Morse, Albert P., ...		1
Munroe, Mrs. Frederick C., ...	50	21
Munsell, F. Marion, ...	1	
Museum of Comparative Zoology, Cambridge, .		10
Mygatt, Tracy D., ...		2
Nantucket Historical Society, ...		1
National City Bank, New York, N. Y., . .		11
National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Washington, D. C., ...		6
Nature, ...		57
Naval History Society, New York, N. Y., . .		3
Nebraska State Historical Society, Lincoln, .		3
Nevins, Winfield S., . Newspapers, Programs,	1	1
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,		5
New England Society, New York, N. Y., . .		1
New Haven Colony Historical Society, . .		1
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark, .		4
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply, . .	1	1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,		8
New York Education Department,		1
New York (N. Y.) Genealogical and Biographical Society,		1
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,		4
New York (N. Y.) Hospital, Society of the,		1
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,		13
New York State Library, Albany,		3
New York State College of Agriculture, Ithaca,		3
New York State Museum,		3
Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill.,		1
Newbury Town Clerk,		1
Newhall, Mary E., Broadside.		
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		3
North Carolina Historical Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		1
Now and Then News,		10
Oberlin College Library,		6
Ohio, Historical and Philosophical Society of, Cincinnati,		2
Oklahoma Historical Society, Oklahoma City,		1
Old Colony Trust Co., Boston,		1
Old Corner Book Store, Boston,	2	
Osgood, Mrs. Charles, Broadside, Program,		1
Otis Art Institute, Los Angeles, Cal.,		1
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada, Maps,		17
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,		6
Paris, Alliance Francaise,		10
Paris, Chamber of Commerce,		5
Paris, Journal de Conchyliologie,		1
Paris, Museum d'Histoire Naturelle,		20
Paris, Société d'Anthropologie,		4
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		17
Park Museum Bulletin, Providence, R. I.,		3
Peabody, John E., Boston,		32
Peabody Academy of Science, Broadsides, Newspapers, Engravings, Bookplates,		22
Peabody Branch of the American National Red Cross,		1
Peabody Institute, Danvers,		1
Peabody Museum of Archæology and Ethnology, Cambridge,		1
Peck, Arthur K.,		1
Pennsylvania, University of, Philadelphia,		38
Pennsylvania, University of, Philadelphia,		38

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Pennsylvania Society, New York, N. Y., Circular,	1	
Perkins, Thomas, Danvers, Print, Broadsides, .		1
Perkins Institution, Boston, ...		1
Perley, Martin V. B., ...	1	9
Perley, Sidney, ... Cuts,	2	26
Pew, Gen. William A., Jr., ...	1	
Philadelphia (Pa.) Library Company, . .		2
Philippine Press Bureau, Washington, D. C., .	1	1
Phillips, James Duncan, Circulars, Clippings, .		244
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen H., ...		7
Phillips Exeter Academy, ...		3
Phippen, Arthur H., ... Poster.		
Pitman, Miss Adelaide, . . Newspapers.		
Portland Society of Natural History, . . .		1
Protectionist, ...		5
Providence (R. I.) Public Library, . . .		5
Putnam, George G., ... Clippings.		
Quebec, Université Laval, ...		1
Queensland, Australia, Royal Geographical Society.		1
Rantoul, Miss Harriet C., French Posters, Foreign Newspapers.		
Rantoul, Robert S., ...		26
Reeves, Miss Mary, ...	1	
Reith, Richmond, Estate of, Programs, Newspapers, Broadsides.		
Review, New York, N. Y., ...		67
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, .		11
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence, .	2	3
Rice Institute, Houston, Texas, ...		2
Rio de Janeiro, Museu Nacional, . . .		1
Robinson, John, . . Circulars, Programs,		14
Rochester (N. Y.) Academy of Science, . .		2
Rome International Institute of Agriculture, .		5
Ropes, Edwin C., ...	1	
Ropes, Miss Mary F., . . Programs, Circulars	16	58
Ropes, Willis H., Newspapers, Programs,	3	
Rosenberg Library, Galveston, Texas, . . .		5
Royal Cornwell Polytechnic Society, . . .		1
Rudder, ...		14
Russell, Lindsay, New York, N. Y., . . .		1
Rust, Mrs. L. S., ... Maps,		2
St. Gallen Naturwissenschaftliche Gesellschaft, .		1
St. Louis (Mo.) Public Library, ...		2

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
St. Petersburg, Jardin Imperiale de Botanique,		1
Salem Hospital,		2
Salem News,		1
Salem Public Library, Magazines, Newspapers,		10
Salem Relief Association,		1
Salem Woman's Club,		1
Schoff, Wilfred H., Philadelphia, Pa.,		1
Shanghai, Inspectorate General of Customs,		10
Sheppard, Dr. Osborne,	1	
Silsbee, Miss Annie J.,		1
Smith, Miss Georgiana D., Danvers,	6	
Smith, J. Foster,		3
Smith College, Northampton,		1
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.,	3	10
Social Service Review,		6
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities,		1
Society of Colonial Wars, California,		1
South Carolina Historical Society,		3
Spinney, William F.,		2
State Street Trust Co., Boston,		2
Stockholm, K. V. Historic och Antikvitets Akademien,		1
Tattersall, Dr. W. M.,		2
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,		4
Tibbett, C. W., Moody, Me.,		2
Thoreau Museum of Natural History,		1
Tokio Imperial University,		8
Topsfield Historical Society,	2	
Toronto, Royal Society of Canada,		4
Toronto, University of,		1
Trinity College,		1
Trondhjem Delkglnorske Videnskabars Selskab,		10
Tufts Club, Boston,		1
Tufts College,		1
U. S. Agriculture, Department of,	1	307
U. S. Brewers' Association, N. Y.,	1	
U. S. Civil Service Commission,		5
U. S. Commerce and Labor, Department of,	3	401
U. S. Ethnology, Bureau of,	4	
U. S. Geological Survey, Maps,	1	20
U. S. House of Representatives,		1
U. S. Interior Department, Maps,	3	47
U. S. Interstate Commerce Commission,		13

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
U. S. Library of Congress,	4	91
U. S. National Museum,	1	7
U. S. Navy Department,	2	11
U. S. Shipping Board, Washington,		2
U. S. Patent Office,		48
U. S. Senate,		1
U. S. State, Department of,	1	
U. S. Superintendent of Documents, Maps,	21	462
U. S. Treasury Department,	2	57
U. S. War Department,		92
United Shoe Machinery Athletic Association,		14
University of London.		2
University of the State of New York, Albany,		3
Vermont, University of,		5
Veyra, Jaime C. de, Washington, D. C.,		1
Wadsworth Atheneum, Hartford, Conn.,		1
War Work Bulletin,		22
Washington Historical Quarterly, Seattle, Wash.,		1
Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.,		7
Webber, Harry E., Posters, Circulars, Newspapers, Photographs, Programs.		
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland, Ohio,		1
White, Alden P.,		2
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs,		4
Wilder's Book Shop, Boston, Charts,	5	
William & Mary College, Williamsburg, Va.,		2
Willson, Miss Lucy B., Photographs, Clippings, Maps, Circulars,		128
Wilson, H. W. Co., Minneapolis, Minn.,		1
Wisconsin Academy of Science, Arts and Letters, Madison,		2
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison,		6
Woman's Relief Corps, Boston,		1
Woodbury, Miss Alice C., Programs, Circulars,		52
Woodbury, Ezra L., Photographs.		
World Peace Foundation,		5
Yale University, New Haven, Conn., Map,		3
Young Women's Christian Association, New York, N. Y., Posters.		2
Zoölogical Society of Philadelphia, Pa.,		2
Zürich, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		2

The Essex Institute is also a depository of the United States Government.

Digitized by Google

MANUSCRIPTS

List of donors to the manuscript collections:

Allen, George L.
Andrews, Mrs. William P.
Babcock, Miss Celia
Batchelder, Henry M.
Breed, Stephen L., Lynn.
Cole, Leland H.
Gilbert, Shepard D.
Jenkins, Lawrence W.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.
Manchester, Rev. Alfred C.
Nourse, Henry
Osgood, Mrs. Charles
Peabody Museum
Perley, Sidney
Reeves, Mrs. Mary
Rust, Mrs. L. S.
Short, Miss Emma H.
Ward, Estate of Miss Ellie
Wilkins, Miss Harriet I.
Willson, Miss Lucy B.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS AND LOANS TO THE MUSEUM, 1919-20.

Ropes, Willis H., sundry objects, household utensils, etc.
Clark, Mrs. Arthur A., portraits, costume, ceramics.
McMullan, Mrs. William P., Oriental objects, jewelry, etc.
Vatter, Edwin J., lantern.
Hanson, G. Willis, piano, music-rack, etc.
Fenno, T. Irving, hinges.
Campbell, John F., lantern.
Jenkins, Lawrence W., 5 guns and sundry objects.
Willson, The Misses, Noah's Ark and toys.
Rust, Mrs. William A., baskets, pottery, etc.
Babcock, Miss Cecilia, baskets, glass, etc.
Andrews, Mrs. William Page, cane, trunk, costume, etc.
Saunders, Miss Mary Tatila, sundry objects.
Northend, Mrs. William D., cradle.
Knight, Mrs. Annie L., cup-plates.
Lander, The Misses, blanket, spectacles, etc.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., daguerreotype, pictures, silhouettes, jewelry.
Nichols, The Misses, slippers.
Breed, S. L., knife, ambrotype, etc.
Furness, Miss Caroline, costume, boxes, lamp, fans, jewelry, etc.
Low, Estate of Daniel, furniture, doll, etc.
Bates, A. H., hats.
Wilkins, Miss H. Isabella, lamp, cup, pocket-books, etc.
Crehore. J. S., chain, slicker.
Kinsman, M. C., portraits.
Munroe, Mrs. Frederick C., portrait, toy horse.
Reynolds, Estate of Capt. J. P., uniforms, costume, etc.
Sargent, Mrs. Winthrop, booby-hutch sleigh.
Proctor, Mrs. Ellen T., jewelry.
Arvedson, Estate of George, costume, sampler, etc.
Varney, Mrs. D. A., baby-carriage, doll, etc.
Philbrick, Miss Eliza, costume.
Pickering, Mrs. John, cameos.
Victory Loan Committee, medal.

Digitized by Google

Clarke, The Misses, shawl.
Joy, Mrs. C. H., model coach.
Balch, Miss Elizabeth, brooch.
Choate, Miss Florence and Miss Elizabeth Curtis, skates.
Harriman, Mrs. Melissa, trunk, glass.
Richardson, Frederick P., hat, churn, skates, etc.
Newhall, Milo A., tile.
Delf, Miss Emeline Louise, patch-box, bottles, etc.
Waters, Charles R., sampler, lace, etc.
Merrill, Miss Nancy, cup-plate.
Wilkins, Miss Viola E., pitcher.
Reith, Estate of Richmond, furniture, portrait, sampler, etc.
Ropes, Miss Mary F., uniforms.
Hutchinson, Frank D., coffee-pot, churn, shoes, etc.
Smith, Mrs. J. Foster, caps, cross-stitch.
Clarke, Miss Harriet, costume.
Perley, Edward L., book-binder's tools.
Browne, Mrs. J. H., ceramics, glass.
Foster, Stephen W., gavel, cane.
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence W., bottle.
Tappan, Miss Anna S., china, glass.
Munger, Mrs. T. T., fan, blanket, medal.
Bates, Estate of William B., china, glass, portraits.
Thayer, Mary Jane, plate.
Pease, Miss Harriet N., trunk, daguerreotypes, etc.
Hodgkins, Mrs. George W., costume, household implements, etc.
Kimball, Miss Mary A., glass, fan, jewelry, etc.
Waters, William C., costume, etc.
Merrill, Mrs. Martin I., bottles, baskets, etc.
Barker, The Misses, ladle, etc.
Dodge, Miss Annette, china.
Belknap, Henry W., pipe.
Foster, William Barr, pan, ornament, etc.
Heagney, Frank M., bottle.
Morse, A. P., money.
Albree, H. W., money.
Bigelow, Walter K., knocker.
King, Miss Annie, shaving-case.
Seamans, Frank A., Clock.
Pasukonis, Peter, key.
Home for Aged Women, doll.
Nevins, Mrs. Winfield Scott, parasol, watch, medals, fan.
Griffin, Henry P., beaker, etc.

Digitized by Google

Abbot, Mrs. Martha T., petticoat.
Taylor, Mrs. Robert Coleman, cup and saucer.
Smart, Mrs. Charles, oil-can.
Brooks, Miss Margaret W., doll furniture, cake-pans, etc.
Millett, Mrs. Benjamin Hardy, silhouette.
Nowell, Miss Edith M., furniture, china, glass, mirror, costume, etc.

Digitized by Google

LIFE MEMBERS

Ahl, Mrs. Leonard Daniel	1919
Appleton, William Sumner	1896
Barker, Burrill Devereux	1919
Beal, Thomas Prince	1919
Bemis, Frank Brewer	1919
Beveridge, Albert Jeremiah	1920
Burrage, Albert Cameron	1919
Burrage, Mrs. Albert Cameron	1919
Chapman, John Alden	1909
Chapman, William Oliver	1885
Chapman, Mrs. William Oliver	1904
Codman, Miss Martha C.	1909
Codman, Ogden	1915
Crowninshield, Francis Boardman	1904
Crowninshield, Mrs. Francis Boardman	1920
Curtis, John Silsbee	1919
Curtis, Mrs. John Silsbee	1919
Dexter, Gordon	1919
Edes, Henry Herbert	1886
Emmerton, Miss Caroline Osgood	1894
Fay, Dudley Bowditch	1919
Fay, Mrs. Dudley Bowditch	1919
Frick, Miss Helen Clay	1919
Frick, Mrs. Henry Clay	1919
Gardner, George Peabody	1919
Gardner, Mrs. John Lovett	1895
Gardner, William Amory	1919
Gray, Russell	1917
Gray, Mrs. Russell	1917
Greenlaw, Mrs. William Prescott	1895
Heard, John, Jr.,	1919
Heard, Mrs. John, Jr.,	1919
Hemenway, Augustus	1894
Higginson, Francis Lee, Jr.,	1920
James, Ellerton	1919
Lawrence, John Silsbee	1920
Lee, Mrs. Francis Henry	1876
Little, Henry Bailey	1920
Loring, Mrs. Augustus Peabody	1919
Meyer, Mrs. George von Lengerke	1919
Moore, Mrs. William Henry	1919
Morse, Willard S.	1915
Nichols, Francis William, Jr.,	1920
Peabody, John Endicott	1881
Phillips, Stephen Willard	1902
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen Willard	1919
Phillips, William	1919
Pingree, David	1870
Proctor, James Howe	1897
Proctor, Thomas Emerson	1907
Rice, Charles Goodnow	1919
Rice, Mrs. Charles Goodnow	1919
Rogers, Dudley Pickman	1920
Ropes, Miss Elizabeth	1916
Ropes, Rev. James Hardy	1915
Ropes, Willis Henry	1894
Russell, Mrs. Richard Spofford	1919
Saltonstall, John Lee	1919
Saltonstall, Mrs. John Lee	1919
Sawyer, Bertram Hatch	1910
Sears, Henry	1919
Sears, Herbert Mason	1919
Shattuck, Mrs. George Hodges	1894
Shaw, Mrs. Quincy Adams	1919
Silsbee, Mrs. George Saltonstall	1919
Silsbee, Miss Katharine Elizabeth	1919
Silsbee, Miss Martha	1919
Sohier, William Davies	1896
Sweet, Henry Nettleton	1920
Thomas, Washington Butcher	1919
Tyler, Charles Hitchcock	1919
Wetmore, George Peabody	1894
Wheatland, Mrs. Richard	1919
White, George Robert	1919
Whitehouse, Mrs. Francis Merredyth	1919

CORRESPONDING MEMBERS

Battle, Kemp P.
Bell, Alexander Graham.
Briggs, L. Vernon.
Cembrano, F. M.
Cresson, Ezra T.
Crowell, E. Payson.
Dall, William H.
Damon, Robert.
De Roax, William.
Fewkes, J. Walter.

Digitized by Google

Goodale, George L.
Hall, Elihu.
Hart, Charles Henry.
Kellogg, A.
Kilham, Rodney A.
Lodge, Henry Cabot.
Lovett, Thomas D.
Marshall, George W.
Pumpelly, Raphael.
Samuelson, James.
Smith, S. I.
Soares, John Da Costa.
Verrill, Addison E.
Wilder, Bert G.

ACTIVE MEMBERS

Abbot, Walter Lyle	1894
Adams, Mrs. James Warren	1919
Adams, Philip Wilson	1916
Adams, Rufus Dodge	1916
Albree, Edward Curling	1898
Albree, John	1898
Allen, Charles Franklin	1894
Allen, George Henry	1888
Almy, Mrs. James Fergus	1907
Anderson, Elbridge Roberts	1906
Andrews, Clement Walker	1895
Annable, Harry Chester	1916
Annable, Irving Kinsman	1907
Appleton, Francis Henry	1870
Appleton, Francis Randall	1917
Appleton, Mrs. Francis Randall	1917
Appleton, Joseph Frederick	1901
Arrington, Philip P. P.	1917
Ashton, Joseph Nickerson	1896
Atherton, Horace Hale, Jr.,	1913
Atkinson, Miss Alma Grace	1917
Audet, Alfred	1919
Averill, Arthur Lane	1896
Ayer, Charles Fanning	1919
Baker, William H.	1911
Balch, Franklin Greene, M. D.	1916
Ballard, Waldo Peter	1913
Bancroft, Mrs. Robert Hale	1919
Barker, Mrs. Charles Merrill	1911
Barker, William Gardner	1894
Barrell, George Morton	1919
Bartlett, Mrs. Joseph Gardner	1917
Bartol, Miss Elizabeth Howard	1895
Batchelder, Albert Wadleigh	1920
Batchelder, Mrs. Albert Wadleigh	1920
Batchelder, Henry Morrill	1879
Batchelder, Mrs. Henry Morrill	1919
Batchelder, James Cochran	1910
Batchelder, Samuel Henry	1914
Bates, Atkins Hamerton	1920
Bayley, Frank William	1916
Beals, Harry MacArthur	1914
Belknap, Francis Wyckoff	1919
Belknap, Henry Wyckoff	1907
Belknap, Mrs. Thomas	1919
Benjamin, Francis Seymour	1918
Benjamin, Mrs. Francis Seymour	1918
Benson, Arthur Fitch	1891
Benson, Frank Weston	1894
Benson, Henry Perkins	1916
Bickford, John Hanson	1899
Bigelow, Mrs. Alvah H.	1915
Bigelow, Walter King	1869
Bingham, Miss Clarissa A.	1915
Bixby, Henry Merrill	1907
Blaney, Dwight	1890
Blaney, Mrs. Dwight	1894
Bosshart, John Henry	1916
Bowditch, Charles Pickering	1894
Bowdoin, Mrs. Willard L.	1876
Boyden, Roland William	1899
Bradlee, Francis Boardman Crowninshield	1908
Breed, Charles Norcross	1913
Bridgman, Lewis Jesse	1893
Brigham, Lincoln Forbes	1901
Bronson, Rev. Oliver Hart	1917
Brooks, Miss Alice Flint	1900
Brooks, Miss Jenny	1913
Brooks, Miss Margarette W.	1898
Brooks, Stephen Driver, M. D.,	1897
Broughton, John Glover	1914
Brown, Miss Ellen Appleton	1915
Brown, Francis	1913
Brown, Frank Appleton	1882
Brown, J. Clarke	1907
Browne, Mrs. Edward Cox	1895
Bushby, Fred Wheeler	1907
Butman, Mrs. George	1920
Caliga, Isaac Henry	1908
Cammett, Clarence Russell	1919
Carlton, Frank Carr, M. D.,	1908
Carlton, John Warren	1918
Carroll, Charles, D. D. S.,	1917
Cass, William Francis	1894
Cate, Frederick	1912

Digitized by Google

Chamberlain, William Carleton 1910
Chaney, Rev. George Leonard 1901
Chapman, Miss Charlotte Elizabeth 1904
Chase, Miss Charlotte F. 1914
Chisholm, Wallace Alfred 1894
Choate, William Gardner 1894
Chute, Rupert James 1918
Clark, Miss Elizabeth Hodges 1898
Coggin, Miss Elizabeth Williams 1919
Cogswell, Mrs. Henry Phillips 1908
Colby, William Roberts 1895
Cole, Albert Elvin 1894
Cole, Leland Howard 1894
Comey, Henry Newton 1918
Conant, Benjamin Howe 1918
Conant, Harry Albert 1913
Conant, William Merritt, M. D., 1916
Coolidge, Harold Jefferson 1919
Coolidge, Mrs. Harold Jefferson 1919
Coté, Mrs. Thomas Germain Alexandre 1920
Cotting, Charles Edward 1896
Couch, Lester Sanger 1914
Cousins, Clarence Edwin 1920
Cousins, Frank 1886
Cowen, William Brice 1917
Creamer, George Gardner 1911
Creamer, Walter Howard 1906
Crowninshield, Bowdoin Bradlee 1900
Curtis, Charles Pelham 1916
Curwen, Mrs. Charles F. 1911
Cushman, Miss Alice 1896
Cushman, Herbert Ellsworth 1915
Cutter, Louis Fayerweather 1905
Czubek, Rev. Joseph 1917
Daland, John 1915
Damon, Robin 1888
Dane, Mrs. Chester Linwood 1895
Darling, Henry Everett 1912
Davis, Harrison Merrill 1920
Davis, Mrs. Harrison Merrill 1920
Davis, John Morton 1913
Deland, Charles Edward 1915
Derby, Arthur 1910
Desaulniers, Clement Charles 1916
d'Este, Julien 1894
Devereux, Miss Marian S. 1897
Dexter, William Endicott 1916
Dodge, Chester Parker 1916
Dodge, Miss Frances Treadwell 1913
Dodge, Laurence Paine 1920
Dodge, Randolph B. 1919
Dole, Miss Frances Ellen Moody 1908
Donahue, Daniel Augustine 1907
Donaldson, James Frank, M. D., 1912
Draper, Miss Annie Caroline 1895
Dresser, Elmer Augustus 1913
Driver, William Raymond 1888
Duncan, Albert Greene 1920
Duren, Mrs. Charles Milliken 1908
Earle, Miss Emma Frances 1908
Eaton, Miss Betsey Watson 1904
Elwell, Stanley Bruce 1915
Emery, Miss Lena Curtis 1906
Endicott, Miss Anna Gower 1898
Endicott, William 1895
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield 1916
Endicott, William Crowninshield, Jr. 1894
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield, Jr. 1894
Entwisle, James Clifford 1893
Etheridge, Mrs. John Burt 1917
Fabens, Benjamin Louis 1894
Fabens, Frank Prescott 1894
Fabens, Miss Marie Euphrasie 1907
Fanning, Walter George, D. D. S. 1911
Farrell, Hugh Francis Edward 1897
Farrington, Mrs. George Barker 1914
Farwell, Herbert Cunningham 1916
Faunce, Carlos Partridge 1914
Felt, John Porter 1894
Felton, William Stevens 1902
Fenno, Mrs. Lawrence Carteret 1917
Files, Miss Lucy Wilson 1893
Fiske, Arthur E. 1918
Flint, John Clarence 1910
Follansbee, Horace Sherman 1906
Foote, Arthur 1894
Forness, Arthur Augustus 1894
Foster, Charles Henry Wheelwright 1896
Fowler, Albert Brown 1911
Fowler, Charles Barnard 1906
Fox, Mrs. Charles William 1920
Frye, David 1918
Fuller, George Washington 1894
Fuller, Mrs. Samuel Richard 1895
Gannon, Fred Augustus 1908
Gardner, Mrs. Augustus Peabody 1919
Gardner, Frank Augustine, M. D., 1898
Gardner, George Peabody, Jr., 1917
Gauss, John Dennis Hammond 1907
George, Harold Wordsworth 1913
Gifford, Harry Peabody 1915
Gifford, Josiah Hayward 1898

Digitized by Google

Gilbert, Shepard Devereux	1894
Girdler, John H.	1912
Goldsmith, Chester Arthur	1911
Goodell, Zina	1894
Goodhue, Albert	1919
Goodhue, Mrs. Albert	1919
Goodhue, Samuel Very	1894
Gordon, Frank E.	1912
Gould, George Lambert	1920
Grant, George Warren	1894
Gray, Miss Katharine Merritt	1911
Gray, Morris	1918
Hale, Henry Appleton	1891
Hale, Willard J.	1898
Hall, Walter F.	1916
Hammond, Otis Grant	1919
Harlow, Arthur Franklin	1896
Harris, Charles Everett	1909
Harris, George Moody	1879
Harris, Howard S.	1916
Harris, Walter Chapin	1894
Haughton, Malcolm Graeme	1919
Haughton, Mrs. Malcolm Graeme	1919
Henderson, Miss Florence May	1901
Higginson, Francis Lee	1894
Hill, Rev. James Langdon	1894
Hill, Robert Ellis	1907
Hill, Robert William	1916
Hills, Francis Lowell	1915
Hills, Mrs. Francis Lowell	1913
Hines, Mrs. Marion Norris	1916
Holmes, Oliver Wendell	1894
Hood, Ernest Nichols	1901
Hood, Frederick Curtis	1901
Hooper, William	1919
Hooper, Mrs. William	1919
Horton, William Augustus	1893
Howe, Henry Saltonstall	1919
Howe, Mrs. Henry Saltonstall	1919
Howe, Joseph Sidney	1894
Howe, Thorndike Dudley	1917
Hubon, William Prescott	1897
Hunt, Mrs. Irving Oliver	1916
Hunt, William H.	1919
Huntington, Miss Sarah Louisa	1881
Hutchinson, Horace Farrington	1910
Hyde, George Lewis	1916
Ives, Mrs. Oscar Jackson	1905
Jelly, William McDonald	1894
Jenkins, Lawrence Waters	1895
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence Waters	1901
Jennings, Charles Edwin	1919
Jewett, George Russell	1874
Johnson, Rev. Edward Dunbar	1911
Johnson, Emery Walter	1895
Johnson, Louis Osborne	1918
Jones, Gardner Maynard	1889
Jones, Mrs. Gardner Maynard	1898
Joy, Mrs. Charles Henry	1919
Kelsey, Harlan Page	1906
Kimball, David Pulsifer	1894
Kimball, Miss Eleanor Hill	1920
King, Miss Annie Fabens	1897
Kittredge, Thomas, M. D.,	1894
Knight, Frederick Butterfield	1918
Laight, Miss Ellen Baldwin	1918
Lander, Miss Helen Devereux	1894
Lane, Mrs. Gardiner Martin	1920
Langmaid, Bradshaw	1920
Lantz, Christian	1906
Laws, Frank Arthur	1902
Leach, Osborne	1909
Leavitt, James Augustus	1894
Lee, Thomas Amory	1914
Leighton, Orlando Sturtevant	1915
Lindsey, Benjamin James	1912
Little, Mrs. Alexander Elbridge	1920
Little, Arthur	1894
Little, David Mason	1886
Little, Mrs. David Mason	1886
Little, Miss Marguerite	1916
Little, Philip	1900
Little, Mrs. Philip	1919
Little, Philip, Jr.,	1919
Locke, Frank Elmer	1894
Longley, Edmund Waters	1909
Looney, Michael	1908
Lord, George Robert	1894
Loring, Augustus Peabody	1894
Loring, Miss Katharine Peabody	1916
Loring, Miss Louisa Putnam	1916
Loring, William Caleb	1917
Loring, Mrs. William Caleb	1919
Lougee, Arthur Llewellyn	1914
Lovett, Miss Annie Foster	1899
Low, Seth Fred	1894
Mack, John Joseph	1909
Mackintosh, Richards Bryant	1898
Mahoney, Robert Muhlig	1903
Manchester, Rev. Alfred	1893
Mansfield, George W.	1917
Mansfield, Miss Harriet Elizabeth	1895
Marden, Charles Frost	1910
Mason, Miss Fanny Peabody	1919
Matthews, Nathan	1912
Merrill, Charles W.	1906
Merrill, William Averill	1914
Merritt, Henry Augustine	1916

Digitized by Google

Metcalf, Charles Addison	1911
Milburn, Rev. Ulysses Sumner	1914
Millett, George L.	1918
Millett, Henry Chase	1906
Missud, Jean Marie	1882
Mixter, Samuel Jason, M. D.,	1920
Monks, George Howard, M. D.,	1916
Monks, Mrs. George Howard	1919
Moriarty, George Andrews, Jr.	1909
Morse, Albert Pitts	1914
Morse, Edward Sylvester	1864
Morse, John Gervett	1891
Morse, Mrs. John Gervett	1919
Morse, John Torrey, Jr.,	1895
Morse, Robert McNeil,	1895
Moseley, Charles William	1895
Moseley, Frederick Strong	1920
Moseley, Mrs. Frederick Strong	1920
Motley, Mrs. Edward Preble	1917
Mount Ida School for Girls	1919
Moustakis, Constantine Christos	1915
Nason, Benjamin Franklin	1912
Neal, William Silver	1894
Needham, Alfred Carter	1902
Nevins, Winfield Scott	1877
Newcomb, Mrs. David Baker	1919
Newcomb, George Frederick	1911
Newell, Frank Fremont	1906
Newhall, Milo Arthur	1910
Nichols, Andrew	1904
Nichols, Miss Martha	1917
Northend, Miss Mary Harrod	1903
Northey, Edward Anthony	1905
Northey, William Ezra	1914
Norton, Frederick Ashton	1918
Nourse, John Warren	1894
O'Brien, Daniel E.	1918
Oliver, Clyde Irving	1911
Oliver, Mrs. Susan L.	1895
Ordway, Alfred A.	1908
Osborn, Lyman Perley	1896
Osborne, Arthur Augustus	1915
Osborne, Miss Ethel Bradshaw	1912
Osgood, Mrs. Charles Stuart	1899
Osgood, Edward Holyoke	1907
Osgood, Miss Elizabeth Stuart	1900
Osgood, Nathan Cook	1894
Osgood, Robert	1863
Packard, Henry Winsor	1916
Paine, Everett	1895
Paine, Mrs. Ida Upton	1894
Parker, George Swinerton	1915
Parsons, William Emerson	1895
Peabody, Rev. Endicott	1895
Peabody, George Augustus	1894
Peach, Philip Henry, D. D. S.,	1888
Peirce, Miss Annie Sarah	1895
Peirson, Edward Lawrence, M. D.,	1894
Pendar, Oliver Simon	1895
Percy, George Emery, M. D.,	1881
Perkins, Miss Alice D.	1916
Perkins, Harry Staniford	1894
Perkins, Horace Stanley	1915
Perkins, James Winn	1914
Perkins, Thomas	1810
Perley, Sidney	1879
Peterson, Vincent Swain	1914
Pew, William Andrews	1894
Philbrick, Miss Eliza	1886
Phillips, James Duncan	1904
Phillips, John Charles, M. D.,	1910
Phillips, Mrs. John Charles	1895
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen Henry	1902
Phippen, Arthur Henry	1894
Phippen, Charles Endicott	1894
Phippen, Hardy, M. D.,	1894
Phippen, Joshua	1877
Phippen, Walter Gray, M. D.,	1916
Pickering, Robert James	1915
Pickman, Dudley Leavitt	1894
Pickman, Dudley Leavitt, Jr.,	1919
Pickman, Edward Motley	1919
Pickman, Mrs. Edward Motley	1919
Pierce, Calvin P.	1918
Pingree, David	1914
Pinnock, Miss Elizabeth Ann	1917
Pitman, George Winton	1908
Pitman, Joseph Asbury,	1906
Porter, Charles Dudley	1908
Pousland, David Nickerson	1913
Pousland, Frederic Grahame	1901
Preston, Charles Henry	1889
Price, Charles Browne	1917
Price, Frank Shreve	1917
Price, Joseph	1894
Putnam, George Granville	1874
Quincy, Josiah Edmund	1916
Quinn, Joseph Francis	1894
Rantoul, Augustus Neal	1894
Rantoul, Neal	1894
Rantoul, Robert Samuel	1863
Rea, Charles Samuel	1864
Reid, Samuel John	1919
Remick, Frank Alphonso	1915
Remick, John Anthony	1895
Remick, Timothy	1896
Ripley, Alfred Lawrence	1920
Robbins, Fred Gibson, M. D.,	1900

Digitized by Google

Robinson, David Ingersoll 1908
Robinson, John 1861
Robson, John Caldwell 1907
Robson, Matthew 1873
Ropes, Albert Gardner 1897
Ropes, John Bertram 1896
Ropes, Reuben Wilkins 1901
Rousseau, Festus Saul 1914
Rushford, Edward Allan, M. D., 1915
Sabine, George Kraus, M. D., 1918
Safford, William Osborne 1891
Saltonstall, Endicott Peabody 1919
Saltonstall, Richard Middlecott 1917
Sanborn, James Albert 1916
Sargent, Ara Nathaniel, M. D., 1914
Sargent, Fred Carroll 1918
Saunders, Miss Mary Tatila 1878
Sawyer, James Cowan 1920
Seamans, Francis Augustus 1908
Sears, George Bowman 1907
Sears, Henry Francis, M. D., 1919
Sears, Mrs. Henry Francis 1919
Sedgwick, Ellery 1919
Sedgwick, Mrs. Ellery 1919
Shatswell, Miss Mary Elizabeth 1906
Shaw, Francis 1895
Shaw, Mrs. Gardiner Howland 1895
Sheedy, John Henry 1915
Shepard, Miss Sally W. 1894
Sherwood, Rev. Ralph Atherton 1917
Sibley, Miss Lillian Ward 1916
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth White 1910
Silsbury, George Chester 1920
Simonds, George Henry 1920
Simonds, Nathaniel Gardner 1866
Simonds, Mrs. Nathaniel Gardner 1910
Simpson, Mrs. James Edward 1919
Sluman, Benjamin Warren 1895
Smith, Charles Thomas 1918
Smith, Fred Andrew 1914
Smith, Mrs. George Edwin 1920
Smith, Henry Pickering 1898
Smith, Josiah Foster 1891
Smith, Philip Horton 1914
Snyder, Harry S. 1916
Spencer, Charles P. 1916
Spencer, John Everett 1906
Spinney, William Franklin 1909
Stafford, Morgan H. 1918
Stanley, Miss Mary Ellen 1899
Stearns, Richard Sprague 1895
Stevens, Moses Tyler 1920
Stevens, Mrs. Nathaniel 1920
Stevens, Samuel Dale 1920
Stickney, Miss Cornelia Augusta 1895
Stockwell, Harry Enos 1918
Stopford, William 1907
Stott, Miss Lilla Daisy 1915
Strangman, William Fiske, D. M. D. 1908
Stuart, Willoughby Herbert, Jr. 1916
Sullivan, Edmund Gregor 1918
Sullivan, Mrs. Elizabeth M. B. 1916
Sullivan, William Bergen 1903
Symonds, Eben Baker 1913
Symonds, Miss Sarah Willis 1913
Symonds, Stillman Gardner 1894
Tapley, Miss Harriet Silvester 1915
Tapley, Henry Fuller 1895
Tapley, Walter Augustus 1919
Tapley, Mrs. Walter Augustus 1919
Tarbell, Arthur Parker 1920
Tassinari, Miss Mary Madelena 1903
Taylor, Charles Henry, Jr., 1905
Taylor, Mrs. Jacob Merrill 1909
Thaxter, Miss Amelia Reynolds 1908
Thayer, Edward Smith 1865
Thompson, Alvah Percy 1914
Thomson, Elihu 1894
Thorndike, John Larkin 1896
Thoron, Ward 1904
Thoron, Mrs. Ward 1917
Torrey, Miss Ruth L. 1914
Towne, Mrs. George Warren 1912
Trefry, William Davis Thayer 1894
Trumbull, Edward Bertram 1894
Tuckerman, Bayard 1917
Tuckerman, Mrs. Bayard 1917
Tuckerman, Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall 1919
Tyler, Mrs. Mary O. 1920
Upton, Mrs. Daniel 1895
Upton, King 1894
Very, Nathaniel Thomas 1907
Vickery, George A. 1894
Wardwell, Miss Clara Perkins 1906
Wardwell, Henry 1894
Warner, Miss Annie Laurie 1898
Warren, John Collins, M. D., 1919
Washburn, Calvin Randolph 1894
Waters, Miss Alice Goldsmith 1895
Waters, John Gellison 1920
Waters, William Crowninshield 1893
Watson, Thomas Augustus 1906
Webb, Arthur Newcomb 1916
Webb, Mrs. William George 1894
Webber, Harry Endicott 1914

Digitized by Google

Weir, Rev. Howard Robert	1918
West, Arthur Webster	1880
West, George	1912
West, Mrs. William Cleveland	1894
Wetmore, Frank U.	1917
Wheatland, Richard	1893
Wheatland, Mrs. Stephen Goodhue	1886
Wheeler, Ezbon	1917
Wheeler, Harry Devereux	1912
Wheeler, Mrs. Harry Devereux	1912
Wheeler, Mrs. James Woodbury	1908
Whipple, Albert Irving	1894
Whipple, Everett	1895
Whipple, George Noyes	1896
Whipple, Henry	1916
Whipple, Miss Isabella Graham	1918
White, Alden Perley	1884
White, E. Lawrence	1917
White, Mrs. McDonald Ellis	1905
Whitehouse, Francis Meredyth	1896
Whitney, Charles F.	1906
Whitwell, Mrs. Frederick Augustus	1894
Wilder, Frank Jones	1916
Wilkins, Mrs. Samuel Herbert	1919
Willson, Miss Alice Brooks	1896
Willson, Miss Lucy Burr	1895
Willson, Robert Wheeler	1894
Wilson, Miss Janet Harkness	1904
Winslow, Arthur	1920
Winthrop, Miss Clara Bowdoin	1919
Wolkins, George Gregerson	1903
Wood, Frank	1915
Wood, Miss Naomi	1917
Woodberry, Miss Mary Lindsey	1917
Woodbury, Miss Abbie Knight	1907
Woodbury, Ezra Luscomb	1907
Woodbury, Joseph Glover	1916
Woodman, Willard Woodbury	1905
Young, James, Jr.,	1914

SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF MEMBERS
Elected Since May 1, 1920

LIFE.

Robb, Russell.
Robb, Mrs. Russell.

SUSTAINING.

Benson, Mrs. Henry Perkins.
Harris, Ralph Bertram.
Hennessey, William Warren, M. D.
Knight, Samuel Albert.
Rhoades, Nelson Osgood.
Sullivan, Michael Leo.

CONTRIBUTING.

Bacheller, Wallace Elverton.
Boyd, Harry.
Butterick, Robert Percy.
Carrick, Mrs. Alice Van Leer.
Curtis, Greeley S.
Emilio, Enrique Victor.
Farrington, George Barker.
Goldsmith, Arthur Franklin.
Hooper, George Wilbur.
Hustis, James Humphrey.
Lathrop, Miss Henrietta S.
Lord, John Anderson.
Merrill, Edward Harrington.
Metcalfe, Joseph Smith.
Pembroke, Aubrey Austin.
Ropes, Mrs. Willis Henry.
Sanborn, William Henry.
Waters, Henry Augustus.

ACTIVE.

Ashton, George Wallace.
Barnett, Albert Howard.
Bates, Charles Howard.
Bates, William Proctor.
Berry, Walter Thomas.
Berry, Mrs. Walter Thomas.
Boyes, Silas.
Bradlee, Frederick Josiah.
Browne, Theodore Christopher.
Butler, Warren Hathaway.
Cameron, Hollis Lee.
Carpenter, Ernest Marshall.
Chaney, Mrs. George Leonard.
Danforth, John.
Davis, Walter Goodwin.
Doyle, Michael Joseph.
Duffett, Mrs. Walter W.
Eldredge, Elwin Martin.
Eveleth, Samuel Chester, M. D.

Digitized by Google

Goddard, Roscoe Hudson.
Haley, William T., M. D.
Haskell, Ulysses Grant.
Hodgkins, Mrs. George W.
Hunting, Mrs. Elizabeth Balch.
Husband, Joseph.
Kelleher, Edward William.
Le Boeuf, Victor A., M. D.
Mackintire, Miss Mildred Clarissa.
Merrill, Joshua Babcock.
Messer, Miss Nellie Stearns.
Mitchell, Henry.
Morse, Carl French Abner.
Nichols, William Sawyer.
Odell, Miss Elizabeth.
Ordway, Frank Luther.
Pedrick, Laurence Elmer.
Perkins, Harold Millet.
Pierce, Albert.
Putnam, Alfred Whitwell.
Putnam, Mrs. Alfred Whitwell.
Rand, Herbert Leslie.
Ross, Alexander Stuart.
Sproul, Alexander Hugh.
Sumner, Arthur.
Symonds, Miss Annie Stetson.
Symonds, Miss Lizzie Maria.
Trumbull, Walter Henry.
Turner, Charles Robinson.
Upton, Miss Carrie.
Upton, Walter Pratt.
Woodman, Edwin Francis.

TRANSFERS FROM ACTIVE MEMBERSHIP
Since May 1, 1920

Appleton, Francis Henry.
Bowdoin, Mrs. Willard L.
Endicott, William.
Foster, Charles Henry Wheelright.

SUSTAINING.

Anderson, Elbridge Roberts.
Batchelder, Henry Morrill.
Bayley, Frank William.
Belknap, Henry Wyckoff.
Belknap, Mrs. Thomas.
Benson, Henry Perkins.
Bowditch, Charles Pickering.
Bradlee, Francis Boardman Crowninshield.
Choate, William Gardner.
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield.
Endicott, William Crowninshield, Jr.
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield, Jr.
Gifford, Josiah Hayward.
Grant, George Warren.
Hood, Ernest Nichols.
Little, Philip.
Morse, Edward Sylvester.
Morse, John Torrey, Jr.
Osgood, Robert.
Paine, Everett.
Perkins, James Winn.
Phillips, James Duncan.
Pickman, Dudley Leavitt.
Price, Joseph.
Saltonstall, Richard Middlecott.
Sawyer, James Cowan.
Seamans, Francis Augustus.
Simonds, Nathaniel Griffin.
Smith, Josiah Foster.
Upton, King.
West, Arthur Webster.
West, George.
White, Alden Perley.
Winslow, Arthur.
Wood, Miss Naomi.

CONTRIBUTING.

Abbot, Walter Lyle.
Allen, Charles Franklin.
Brooks, Miss Margarette W.
Chisholm, Wallace Alfred.
Colby, William Roberts.
Couch, Lester Sanger.
Creamer, Walter Howard.
Etheridge, Mrs. John Burt.
Farrington, Mrs. George Barker.
Files, Miss Lucy Willson.
Gardner, George Peabody, Jr.
Gray, Morris.
Harris, Walter Chapin.
Hill, Robert William.
Loring, Katharine Peabody.
Manchester, Rev. Alfred.
Moore, John Gervett.
Neal, William Silver.
Newhall, Milo Arthur.

Digitized by Google

Northey, Edward Anthony.
Percy, George Emery, M. D.
Perkins, Miss Alice D.
Phippen, Arthur Henry.
Peterson, Vincent Swain.
Pickman, Dudley Leavitt, Jr.
Reid, Samuel John.
Remick, John Antony.
Robson, John Caldwell.
Ropes, John Bertram.
Rousseau, Festus Saul.
Sanborn, James Albert.
Sargent, Ara Nathaniel, M. D.
Sargent, Fred Carroll.
Shaw, Francis.
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth W.
Thomson, Elihu.
Tuckerman, Bayard.
Tuckerman, Mrs. Bayard.
Tuckerman, Mrs. Leverett S.
Willson, Miss Alice B.
Willson, Miss Lucy B.
Warner, Miss Annie Lawrie.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 2, 1921

WITH

Addresses in Commemoration of the 100th Anniversary
of the Essex Historical Society,
List of Officers, Committees and Members

SALEM, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
1921

Digitized by Google

NEWCOMB & GAUSS
Printers
SALEM, MASS.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1922

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

ALDEN PERLEY WHITE	Term expires May, 1925
HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1924
EDWARD SYLVESTER MORSE	Term expires May, 1923
STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1922

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1925	Term expires May, 1924
LELAND HOWARD COLE	DAVID PINGREE
LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS	WILLIS HENRY ROPES
SIDNEY PERLEY	FRANCIS BOARDMAN CROWNINSHIELD BRADLEE.

Term expires May, 1923	Term expires May, 1922
GEORGE HENRY ALLEN	JOHN ALBREE
HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP	WILLIAM EZRA NORTHEY
PHILIP LITTLE	ARTHUR WEBSTER WEST

SECRETARY

HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP

TREASURER

WILLIAM OLIVER CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

LOUISE MARION TAYLOR

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1921—May, 1922

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*

George Henry Allen
Henry Morrill Batchelder
Leland Howard Cole
David Pingree

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
Francis Boardman Crowninshield Bradlee
Gardner Maynard Jones
Sidney Perley
Stephen Willard Phillips
Arthur Webster West
Alden Perley White

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
William Oliver Chapman
Leland Howard Cole
Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Edward Sylvester Morse
Alden Perley White

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS HENRY ROPES, Chairman

John Albree
William Oliver Chapman
William Augustus Horton
David Mason Little
George Granville Putnam

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PEIRCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, Chairman

William Oliver Chapman
Stephen Willard Phillips
John Robinson
Willis Henry Ropes

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

PHILIP LITTLE, Chairman

Frank Weston Benson
Lewis Jesse Bridgman
Arthur Franklin Harlow
Joshua Phippen
Festus Saul Rousseau

COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS WITH PEABODY MUSEUM

STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS, Chairman

George Henry Allen
Willis Henry Ropes
Arthur Webster West
Alden Perley White

COMMITTEE ON RECEPTIONS

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Rufus Dodge Adams
Samuel Henry Batchelder
Walter King Bigelow
Francis Brown
Wallace Alfred Chisholm
Willis Henry Ropes
William Osborne Safford
William Crowninshield Waters
Mrs. Henry Perkins Benson
Mrs. Gardner Maynard Jones
Miss Ellen Baldwin Laight
Mrs. Francis Henry Lee
Mrs. Winfield Scott Nevins
Mrs. Alfred Whitwell Putnam
Miss Mary Tatila Saunders
Mrs. Alden Perley White

CURATORS

Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Science, Edward Sylvester Morse
Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Manuscripts, Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Curator of Horticulture, Willis Henry Ropes
Curator of the Museum, Henry Wyckoff Belknap
Curator of Literature, John Albree.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE PRESIDENT.

Ladies and Gentlemen:

The annual meeting of the Essex Institute always takes place at this season, but this year the annual meeting will remain a marked event in the annals of the Institute, inasmuch as we celebrate the one hundredth anniversary of the founding of the Essex Historical Society on April 21, 1821. The officers elected on June 27, 1821, were as follows:

President,	Edward Augustus Holyoke
Vice-President,	Joseph Story
Recording Secretary,	George Atkinson Ward
Corresponding Secretary,	Benjamin Ropes Nichols
Treasurer,	Stephen White
Trustees,	Ichabod Tucker
	John Pickering
	Nathaniel Bowditch
	Leverett Saltonstall
	Nathaniel Silsbee
	Thomas Carlile
	William Gibbs

The Rev. William Bentley, the distinguished divine, whose diaries, 1784-1819, form an unparalleled history of Salem, and whose pamphlets, manuscripts and books were collected during a long period of years, became, in spite of himself, a moving factor in the establishment of the Essex Historical Society. After his death his nephew, who was the executor of his will, admitted that these valuable data should never "be removed from Salem," and stated that if a suitable society should be formed for their reception and safe keeping, he would place them in its charge. Through the assistance of the Honorable John

Digitized by Google

Pickering and of George Atkinson Ward, Esq., the following signatures to a petition for a charter, June 2, 1821, were obtained, which represented the most prominent citizens of Salem at that time :

Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D.: LL. D.: A. A. S.
Joseph Story, LL. D.: A. A. S.
John Prince, LL. S.: A. A. S.: S. H. S.
Benjamin Pickman, A. M.: A. A. S.
Jacob Ashton, A. M.
Nathaniel Bowditch, LL. D.: A. A. S.
Nathaniel Silsbee, U. S. Senator.
John Pickering, LL. D.: A. A. S.: S. H. S.
Ichabod Tucker, A. M.: S. H. S.
John Sparhawk Appleton, A. M.
Leverett Saltonstall, LL. D.: A. A. S.: S. H. S.
George Cleveland, Esq.
Benjamin Merrill, LL. D.: S. H. S.
Frederick Howes, A. M.
Thomas Carlile, A. M.
John Brazier, S. P. D.: A. A. S.
Daniel Appleton White, LL. D.: A. A. S.: S. H. S.
John Glen King, A. M.: S. H. S.
Gideon Barstow, M. D.: M. C.
William Gibbs, Esq.
Charles Chauncy Clarke, A. M.
Joseph Augustus Peabody, A. M.
Thomas Boynton Bancroft, Esq.
Benjamin Ropes Nichols, A. M.: S. H. S.
Stephen White, Esq.
George Atkinson Ward, A. M.: S. H. S.

Having filed this petition and having obtained the Act of Incorporation "for the purpose of collecting and preserving materials for the civil and natural history of the County of Essex," the nephew and executor of Dr. Bentley changed his mind and refused to comply with the agreement he made. As a result of this breach of faith, the college at Meadville, Pennsylvania, and the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, shared these treasures, which, at an interval of over one hundred years, are of little or no interest to them as regards the data relating to Salem and the County of Essex.

Digitized by Google

It is fitting to pause a few moments, look back over this long period of years,—for in the annals of our city one hundred years is nearly one-third of the time since Salem was settled,—and refresh our memories as to this unusual list of the above named officers, who were well known and distinguished in their various callings, were the leading citizens of Salem, who served their town and country well in their generation.

1. EDWARD AUGUSTUS HOLYOKE, a far-famed physician, the eldest son of the Rev. Edward Holyoke, President of Harvard College, and Margaret Appleton, his wife, was born in Marblehead in 1728, and died at Salem in 1829, aged nearly 101 years. He graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1746, receiving the Degree of A. M.; the Honorary Degree of M. D., in 1783, and the Honorary Degree of LL. D. in 1815. Shortly after graduation, he began to practice medicine in Salem, in 1749, and continued to do so during a period of nearly eighty years. He married, in 1755, Judith Pickman, daughter of Col. Benjamin Pickman and Love Rawlins, his wife, who died shortly after their marriage. He married, secondly, in 1759, Mary Viall, daughter of Nathaniel Viall, a merchant of Boston, and Mary Simpson, his wife. Dr. Holyoke occupied many prominent positions. He was:

Member of the Social Library, 1769-1818
Member of the American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, 1768-1829
Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1780-1829
Member of the Philosophical Library, 1781-1810
First President of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1782-1784: 1786: 1787
First President of the Salem Athenæum, 1810-1829
First President of the Institution for Savings in the town of Salem and vicinity, 1818-1829
President of the Salem Dispensary, 1821-1829

2. JOSEPH STORY, celebrated lawyer and jurist, the son of Elisha Story and Mehitable Pedrick, his wife, was born in Marblehead in 1779, and died at Cambridge in 1845. He graduated at Harvard College in the class

Digitized by Google

of 1798, receiving the Degree of A. M. and the Degree of LL. D. in 1821. He married, in 1804, Mary Lynde Oliver, daughter of Rev. Thomas Fitch Oliver and Sarah Pynchon, his wife; and, secondly, Sarah Waldo Wetmore, daughter of the Hon. William Wetmore and Sally Waldo, his wife. In 1801 he began the practice of law in Salem, where he lived until 1830, when he removed to Cambridge. He was:

Member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1805-1808.
Member of Congress, 1808-1809
Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1810-1830
Speaker of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1811
Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, 1811-1845
Trustee of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and Vicinity, 1818-1830
Overseer of Harvard College, 1818-1825
Member of the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention, 1820
Vice-President of the Essex Historical Society, 1821-1828
First Dane Professor of Law at Harvard College, nominated by Nathan Dane himself, 1829-1845
Member of the American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, 1844-1845

3. George Atkinson Ward, a merchant and literary man, the son of Samuel Curwen Ward and Jane Ropes, his wife, was born in Salem in 1793, and died here in 1864. At the age of fourteen he entered the counting room of the late Joseph Peabody, where he received a first class mercantile education, and where he was thrown with the leading merchants of that time. After the War of 1812 he was in business in Salem for a few years, and in 1821 removed to New York, where he lived for forty-two years, returning to Salem in 1863, a year before his death. In local affairs he took a keen interest, and it was largely due to his enthusiasm that the Essex Historical Society was founded. In 1845, Harvard College and the Univer-

Digitized by Google

sity of New York conferred upon him an Honorary Degree of A. M. He married, in 1816, Mehitable Cushing, daughter of James Cushing and Sarah Ward, his wife. A hard-working man of affairs, devoting much time to charitable work and other outside interests, he became a well-known man of letters, and lived to publish four editions of "The Journal and Letters of Samuel Curwen, an American in England, from 1775-1783," which he dedicated to Josiah Quincy, LL. D. He wrote an interesting and appreciative memoir of his friend, Joseph Peabody, Esquire, the Salem merchant, which first appeared in *The Merchants' Magazine*, New York, August, 1845, and which subsequently was published in "Lives of American Merchants," by Freeman Hunt, A. M. (Vol. 1, p. 367). From time to time he delivered lectures upon varied subjects and contributed articles to our Historical Collections—in 1860, "Extracts from Interleaved Almanacs of James Jeffrey, late of Salem"; and in 1864, an "Account of the Formation of the Essex Historical Society." A mercantile biography of William Pepperrell was written by him. Returning to his native town, Mr. Ward says: "As much as I have wandered over the world, my heart and affections have always had their stationary points, and it is my happiness to believe that the few remaining friends of my earlier years will continue to be those of my old age."

A memoir of him was written in our Historical Collections by Charles Wentworth Upham, the distinguished author of "Salem Witchcraft, with an Account of Salem Village," etc.

4. Benjamin Ropes Nichols, lawyer, the son of Ichabod Nichols and Lydia Ropes, his wife, was born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, in 1786, and died at Boston in 1848. He graduated at Harvard College with distinction, in the class of 1804. He married, in 1813, Mary Pickering, daughter of Col. Timothy Pickering and Rebecca White, his wife. After graduation, he became a prominent lawyer in Salem, until his removal to Boston in 1824. As clerk of the town of Salem, he put the ancient town records in admirable order, and in 1818 the Legislature of the Commonwealth appointed him, with the Rev. Dr. James Freeman and the Hon. Samuel Davis,

Digitized by Google

to arrange the records of the Plymouth Colony, a large part of which work was done by him. As a memorial to his patience and ability, seventeen large volumes of these records are preserved in the office of the Secretary of State.

During life, Mr. Nichols was connected with many institutions, among them being the following:

Incorporator of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and its Vicinity, 1818
Clerk of the Boston & Providence Railroad Corporation, 1831-1838
Clerk of the Boston & Lowell Railroad Corporation, 1831-1847
Treasurer of the Proprietors of the Mill Pond Wharf of Boston
President and Councillor of the South Cove Corporation
Director and Councillor of the Suffolk Bank, 1826-1848
Trustee of the Charity of Edward Hopkins, 1831-1837
Treasurer of the Charity of Edward Hopkins, 1838-1848. Succeeded by his son in 1848; by his grandson in 1872; by his great-grandson in 1912, who is the present Treasurer. The office of Treasurer has been held in one family uninterruptedly, with the exception of one year.

5. Stephen White, a distinguished merchant, the son of Henry White and Phebe Brown, his wife, was born in Salem in 1787, and died at New York in 1841. He married, in 1808, Harriet Story, daughter of Elisha Story of Marblehead, and Mehitable Pedrick, his wife. He occupied many prominent positions, and was:

Member of the East India Marine Society, 1807-1841
Trustee of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and its Vicinity, 1818-1831
Committee of Observation East India Marine Society, 1819-1821
Member of the Constitutional Convention, 1820
Member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1821: 1828
Member of the Governor's Council, 1824

Digitized by Google

Member of the Massachusetts Senate, 1825 : 1826: 1830
Presidential Elector, 1828

6. ICHABOD TUCKER, lawyer, the son of Benjamin Tucker and Martha Davis, his wife, was born in Leicester in 1765, and died at Salem in 1846. Graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1791. He married, in 1798, Maria Orne, daughter of Dr. Joseph Orne and Mary Leavitt, his wife ; and married, secondly, in 1811, Esther Orne Paine, widow of Joseph Cabot, and daughter of Dr. William Paine and Lois Orne, his wife, of Salem and Worcester.

He practiced law, first in Haverhill, and later removed to Salem.
Clerk of Courts of Essex County, 1804-1828 (except 1812)
Incorporator of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and its Vicinity, 1818
Vice-President of the Essex Historical Society, 1829-1834
President of the Salem Athenæum, 1835-1838

7. JOHN PICKERING, lawyer and scholar, the son of Timothy Pickering and Rebecca White, his wife, was born in Salem in 1777, and died in Boston in 1846. Graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1796, and received the Degree of LL. D. from the College in 1835. He married Sarah White, daughter of Isaac White and Sarah Leavitt, his wife. He was known over the world for his writings on philological subjects, and as a lawyer was held in high esteem in his profession. Many American and European societies honored him as a corresponding member, and among the many in which he held prominent positions were the following:

Secretary of Legation, Lisbon, Portugal, under Hon. William Smith of Charleston, S. C., 1797-1799
Probate Secretary in London, to Hon. Rufus King of New York, 1800-1801
Admitted to Massachusetts Bar, 1804, and practiced law in Salem until 1829, when he removed to Boston
In 1806 he was offered the Hancock Professorship of Hebrew and other Oriental Languages by the Fellows of Harvard College, which he declined

Digitized by Google

Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1810-1838
President of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, to fill vacancy caused by death of Nathaniel Bowditch, 1839-1846
Trustee of the Salem Athenaeum, 1810-1827
Member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1812, 1813, 1815, 1816, 1826, 1829
Member of the Massachusetts Senate, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1819, 1831
Member of Board of Overseers, Harvard College, 1818
Member of Governor's Council, 1818
President of Massachusetts Senate, 1822
Member of the American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, 1822-1846
City Solicitor of Boston, 1829-1846

A memoir of him was written by his friend, William Hickling Prescott, the distinguished historian.

8. NATHANIEL BOWDITCH, the celebrated mathematician and navigator, the son of Habakkuk Bowditch and Mary Ingersoll, his wife, was born in Salem in 1773, and died at Boston in 1838. In early life he followed the sea, as his ancestors had done before him, and was clerk, supercargo and master, and from 1805-1807 he made a remarkable survey of the harbors of Salem, Beverly, Marblehead and Manchester. He married, in 1798, Elizabeth Boardman, daughter of Captain Francis Boardman and Mary Hodges, his wife, who died a few months after their marriage, and in 1800, he married, secondly, his cousin Mary Ingersoll, daughter of Jonathan Ingersoll and Mary Hodges, his wife, of Windsor, Vermont. Harvard College conferred upon him an honorary degree of A. M. in 1802, and the Honorary Degree of LL. D. in 1816. Mr. Bowditch devoted himself to the study of mathematics and astronomy, in which he became distinguished, and is especially renowned as the author of "The American Navigator" and the translator of "Mécanique Céleste," by the Marquis de la Place, in four volumes.

His life was spent in Salem until 1823, when he re-

Digitized by Google

moved to Boston with his family. Many honors were conferred upon him both in his own country and in Europe, a few of which are as follows :

Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1799-1838
President of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1829-1838
Member of the East India Marine Society, 1800-1838
Secretary of the East India Marine Society, 1802-1803
Inspector of Journals, East India Marine Society, 1804-1820
President of the East India Marine Society, 1820-1823
President of the Essex Fire & Marine Insurance Company, 1803-1823
Hollis Professor of Mathematics at Harvard College, 1806, which he declined
Member of the American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, 1809-1838
Trustee of the Salem Athenæum, 1810-1823.
Overseer of Harvard College, 1810-1826
Fellow of Harvard College, 1826-1828
Fellow of the Royal Society of London, 1818-1838
Actuary of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, 1823-1838
Director of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, 1824-1838
Trustee of the Boston Athenaeum, 1826-1833
President of the Boston Mechanics Institution, 1827-1829

9. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, a distinguished lawyer, the son of Nathaniel Saltonstall and Anna White, his wife, was born in Haverhill in 1783, and died at Salem in 1845. Graduating at Harvard College in the class of 1802, the Degree of LL. D. was conferred upon him in 1838. In 1805 he removed from Haverhill to Salem, where he married, in 1811, Mary Elizabeth Sanders, daughter of Thomas Sanders and Elizabeth Elkins, his wife, and where he practiced law until his death, and became much interested in all public affairs. Few men have held more prominent positions in the community, among which are the following:

Digitized by Google

Member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1813, 1814, 1816, 1822, 1827, 1829, 1834, 1844
Member of the Massachusetts Senate, 1817-1819, 1831
President of the Massachusetts Senate, 1832
Member of the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention, 1820
Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1824-1845
Presidential Elector, 1836
Member of Congress, 1838-1843
Overseer of Harvard College, 1835-1845
First Mayor of Salem, 1836-1838
Vice-President of the Essex Historical Society, 1840-1844
President of the Essex Agricultural Society, 1841-1845
Vice-President Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, 1844-1845

10. NATHANIEL SILSBEE, merchant and statesman, the son of Nathaniel Silsbee and Sarah Beckett, his wife, was born in Salem in 1773, and died here in 1850. He married, in 1802, Mary Crowninshield, daughter of George Crowninshield and Mary Derby, his wife. In early life he was a shipmaster and supercargo, and afterwards was a successful and eminent merchant, and held many positions of trust in State and Nation. He was:

Member East India Marine Society, 1799-1850
Treasurer East India Marine Society, 1808-1817
Committee of Observation East India Marine Society, 1808-1809
Trustee of the Salem Athenaeum, 1810-1827
Member of Congress, 1817-1821
Member of Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1821
Member of Massachusetts Senate, 1823
President of Massachusetts Senate, 1824-1825
Vice-President Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, 1823-1844
Presidential Elector, 1824, 1836
United States Senator, 1826-1835
Trustee of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and its Vicinity, 1830-1850

Digitized by Google

President of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and its Vicinity, 1844-1850

11. THOMAS CARLILE, clergyman, was the son of John Carlile and Nancy Dana, his wife, was born in Providence, R. I., in 1792, and died there in 1824. In 1814 he received the honorary degree of A. M. from Harvard College. He married Eleanor Forrester, daughter of Simon Forrester and Rachel Hawthorne, his wife. Rector of St. Peter's Church in Salem, 1817-1822.

12. WILLIAM GIBBS, genealogist and historian, the son of Henry Gibbs and Mary Prescott, his wife, was born in Salem in 1775, and died at Lexington in 1853. He married, in 1811, his cousin, Mercy Barrett, daughter of Peter Barrett and Mary Prescott, his wife. He resided in Salem, Concord and Lexington, and was Treasurer of the Institution for Savings in the Town of Salem and its Vicinity, 1820-1821.

The founders of the Essex Historical Society were far-seeing in establishing an Historical Society in those days —though the Massachusetts Historical Society had been founded in 1791 and the American Antiquarian Society in Worcester had been founded in 1812. For the reason that few people in those days took any interest in ancient traditions, valuable papers were ruthlessly destroyed, family possessions were cast aside as old-fashioned; in fact, there seemed to be a craze to replace the old heirlooms which had both historical and artistic merit. Portraits were stored in the garret, and many a boy had a fine time firing with his bow and arrow at portraits of his ancestors, painted by such distinguished painters as Blackburn, Smibert and Copley. Paul Revere silver was melted up and "beautiful new designs" of the Georgian and Victorian period took their place. Furniture, china, glass and other household furnishings were cast aside for "the newer and handsomer things", and fortunate were the families who had big garrets where the truck was stored. Many a garret has saved the situation. In my own family the original portrait of Governor John Endecott, painted in Boston in 1665, and which I now own, was scrubbed

Digitized by Google

with soap and sand, about the time of the American Revolution, because a great-grandmother of mine heard that some visitors were coming to the house at the Orchard Farm in Danvers to see the portrait, which she wished to look clean. The result was disastrous. For fifty or sixty years the portrait of the Governor was used as a fire-board, until it was restored by Charles Osgood, in 1840.

In 1848, the "Essex Historical Society" and the "Essex County Natural History Society" were consolidated under the name of "The Essex Institute."

The recent fire in the Old State House in Boston has brought to mind to all societies who own priceless treasures the great danger that we daily run in not having valuable collections stored in fireproof buildings. Collections such as the Essex Institute has are worth in dollars and cents almost any sum one chooses to place upon them, for the reason that many of the exhibits have great historical value and could never be replaced. Great care is taken to protect the building with the resources we have at hand, but if a large fire should take place in this part of the city, I fear the chances of saving the buildings and the collections would be comparatively small.

The Essex Institute, like all institutions, is seriously in need of money. Its work, both as a Museum and as a compiler of interesting genealogical and historical data, does not begin to accomplish for the community the work it might do were its resources larger. Its work is not and never has been confined to Salem. It can be well said that the work extends not only over the County of Essex, but throughout the Commonwealth. I hope the day is not far distant when our membership will be largely represented in every city and town of the county of Essex.

For some years the number of our members has been slowly decreasing. In 1919 there were but 561 names upon our lists, 503 of whom were active members. During that year and the following year a vigorous campaign was made, which resulted in an increase to 646 members, of whom 75 were life members,—the largest number of life members up to that time.

Digitized by Google

On April 30, 1921, we had 724 members upon our lists, made up as follows:

Life members,	85
Corresponding members,	24
Sustaining members,	57
Contributing members,	85
Active members,	473
A total of	724 members

At the annual meeting in May, 1920, the by-laws were revised, by which it was decided to add to the classes of membership (which hitherto had consisted of active, corresponding and life members), by establishing contributing members, who would pay five dollars a year; and sustaining members, who would pay ten dollars a year, and who would receive free of cost the Historical Collections of the Institute. At the same meeting the life membership dues were increased from fifty to seventy-five dollars a year. As a result of this change in the by-laws, many members have been transferred to one of the higher classes, adding considerably to the income of the Institute. I cannot emphasize too strongly the necessity of increasing our membership.

The directors are considering the possibility of making an appeal to the public in order to make fireproof the present buildings and possibly to add a building of fireproof construction to our plant, with an endowment sufficiently large to enable the directors to bear the increased cost.

I wish that everybody present at the meeting this evening would suggest the names of people who might be willing to join the Institute, either as life members, as sustaining members, as contributing members, or as active members. In years past I have made this same appeal at this meeting. I have been very much disappointed to see how few names have been proposed, outside of names suggested by the Board of Directors. One of the very best ways of increasing the revenues of the Institute would be to have an enormous membership running into the thousands, rather than hundreds.

Digitized by Google

In the years to come the far-seeing policy and idealism of the founders of the Essex Historical Society should be an inspiration to us and our successors in carrying on the work of the Institute. No institution which serves as an educational factor in the life of a city can remain stationary, and the more work it is able to accomplish the more its power will be felt throughout the community. In these days of restlessness and instability, the past seldom appeals to the young, but as the years go on we learn, I think, to reverence the past, with its traditions of self-sacrifice, and to realize how much the men and women of those far-off days did to make us and our country what we are.

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT,
President.

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF HON. ROBERT S. RANTOUL

Mr. President and Friends:

I have taken the precaution to write out what I have to say. The Sages tell us that a written address is a much safer venture than an *ex-tempore* one, because a written address has two known limits,—a beginning and an end, —whereas an *ex-tempore* address has but one known limit, and that is the beginning.

We were a commercial people from the start. Long before the Napoleonic wars gave an impetus to the trade of these neutral ports,—long before the second War of Independence was filling our harbors with captures from the enemy, sometimes at the rate of a rich prize a day,—long before the surrender of Burgoyne and Cornwallis threw our splendid Revolutionary Fleet of shipping out of work, and drove the trained crews and flying squadrons of New England to seek, in dealings with the East, a new field for our capital and labor,—we were sending cargoes of beaver-skins and peltry and ship-timber and sassafras to replenish the markets of the elder world. Salt fish was the basis of our prosperity. The cod was our tutelary genius. Fish, an unrestricted diet in the Catholic countries,—fish in a form the value of which time does not impair,—fish of which the supply knew no limit, and was at all times most accessible,—this was the foundation of the wealth of Salem. Immigrants who came here from the southern counties of England and from the Channel Islands were fishermen born, whose hardy industry had ministered to the needs of France and England. They had solved the problem of the Atlantic Fisheries, and found how ill-advised it was to send vessels back and forth, manned with the full crews called for to do the fishing, while only a fraction of the number

Digitized by Google

was needed for navigation, outward and homeward. So they planted themselves here on arable land, where they could live and build and plough and dig. When not busy casting the line, they could dry the fish they caught, and, with that inexhaustible commodity, salt fish, they built up a trade with the Mediterranean ports and the Northern ports of Europe, with South America and the West Indies, and could thus, by exchange, supply their home-market with the exotic products of sunnier and more art-developed lands.

Hugh Peters built the first fishing craft, and Philip English had one called the *Frog-Dodger*. By the middle of the eighteenth century Colonel Benjamin Pickman,—who built the mansion that flanks the Peabody Museum on the west, as this Hall flanks it on the east,—had accumulated a fortune, and had his fish-flakes stretched along the north side of the town, from Conant street to Blubber Hollow. Federal street and its Assembly House came later. France was strong in Canada then and was threatening our fisheries, and Colonel Benjamin Pickman, with his wealth and influence and the backing of the whole trade, set on foot the successful siege of Louisburg, while Pepperell, the first American to win, by the capture of that stronghold, the prize of Knighthood, gave the English their first taste of Yankee prowess.

Dr. Bentley died at the end of 1819. To him, who had studied Salem from 1783, all this was an open page. But he left his great accumulations to the Antiquarian Society at Worcester, because there was no existing body established here at that time and able to receive and cherish them. Living in Salem at that time were a score of thinkers who had studied the field, and who were resolved that no such mishap should ever befall the place again. They were incorporated in April, 1821. Their charter bore such names as Holyoke, Story, Bowditch, Saltonstall, Nichols, White, King, Ward, Merrill, Pickman, Peabody, Tucker, Pickering, Cleveland. They accumulated a library, a museum, manuscripts, pictures, and works of art. They conducted a vigorous career, and at last, under the inspiration of Dr. Henry Wheatland, turned over all their assets and liabilities to the Essex

Digitized by Google

Institute, into which, in connection with the Essex County Natural History Society, they became incorporated and absorbed.

Doubtless we are to hear from others in greater detail the honorable story of this early organization. Few societies of the kind then existed in the country. When Dr. Franklin's Memorial Exercises were last celebrated in Philadelphia, it was my privilege to represent the Institute, and, had I insisted upon its origin as dating from 1821, very few representatives of the societies taking part there could have claimed precedence.

But I must leave the recital of the proud record of this fine old body to the competent officials who are to follow me, and must fill the time assigned me with the personal recollections, to the anticipation of which I suppose I owe this flattering occasion. One gets, at my age, a rather unsavory reputation for claiming to remember things that happened before his birth. But some things which occurred under my eye are worth reciting. To have lived through the last nine decades gives one something to recall. I have personally seen fourteen Presidents of the United States, from John Quincy Adams down. I have seen more than twenty Governors of Massachusetts. I have lived in twenty-four Presidential terms. I saw men drilling at Rockport for an expected war with England, when the Eastern Boundary was an open issue. I rode from Milk street, in Boston, to Gloucester, on a stage-box with the driver, when there was not a rod of railroad iron laid between those points, starting at dawn, when the ill-smelling street lamps, perched on wooden posts, were flickering out their nightly oil supply, and when the sun only greeted us at the Charlestown Navy Yard. I saw the Salem tunnel in its building, when Washington street was one broad ditch from end to end, and that year I rode in a hand-car, with the Directors of the Boston and Albany Railroad, from Worcester to Charlton,—the "Summit Level", they called it,—where the descent into the Connecticut Valley begins—before a passenger car had ever run west of Worcester. Before I reached my teens, my likeness was painted by Thomas Buchanan Read, who later wrote the Poem and produced the Picture known

Digitized by Google

as "Sheridan's Ride." I was half-way up the Mechanic Hall stairway, pulling myself up by the banister, as the crowd pushed in at the memorial service on the death of General Harrison, and was rescued when the down-rush came, on the settling of the western gallery, by a snare-drummer, who put his drum against the wall and took me on his shoulder, and I was floated into Sewall street. I have heard Harrison Gray Otis and Webster and Kossuth and President Josiah Quincy. I knew the Boston Mill Dam, with its Beacon street toll-house, and the Back Bay when it was a bay, with ducks paddling in the mud where Ball's equestrian Washington now stands, and when bath-houses and boat-houses had not made way for the Arlington Street Church. I have seen the great city of Chicago grow up out of nothing. And I saw New York when no Central Park was dreamt of, and when Twenty-third street was Land's End, and the site of the Fifth Avenue Hotel was a gravel-pit, and all beyond was goat-shacks and pig-pens and milk-farms and Harlem Bridge and Westchester County!

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP.

One Hundred Years of the Essex Institute and Its Fore-Runners.

Ladies and Gentlemen, Members of the Essex Institute, and Friends:

We are gathered here this evening, not only to transact the routine business of our own Society, but to celebrate the one hundredth anniversary of the Essex Historical Society, to which the Institute owes its existence.

Notwithstanding the interest and enthusiasm which we may be sure inspired the thirteen founders of the parent society, it may well be doubted if they foresaw more than a small part of the results of their enterprise when they met, on April 21st, 1821, in a room adjoining the Athenaeum, and were called to order by the Honorable Mr. Pickering, and, as Dr. Holyoke had declined, Judge Story was called upon to preside. Mr. George A. Ward was selected as clerk, and a committee to prepare a Constitution consisted of Judge Story, Mr. Pickering and Mr. Saltonstall.

Those present at this meeting and the officers who were elected are mentioned in the President's report and need not be repeated here. The Constitution was duly presented a week later, and set forth the purpose of the Society, to procure and preserve whatever relates to the topography, antiquities, and natural, civil and ecclesiastical history of the County of Essex.

A heavy storm having interfered with attendance at the next meeting, it was postponed until the 2d of June, when

Digitized by Google

it was decided to hold the Annual Meeting upon the 6th of September, the day of the landing of Governor Endecott at Salem. It was also voted to petition the Legislature for an act of incorporation, and twenty-six members signed. There were, however, twenty-nine founders in all, whose names may be seen on the framed list posted in the picture gallery at the Institute at the present time. At this meeting occurs the first mention of a donation to the projected collections, when Mr. Robert Brookhouse presented the fine old sixteenth century chair occupied this evening by our President. This very valuable object was brought from England, early in the seventeenth century, by a member of the Dennis family, if early traditions be reliable, about 1634. This, then, may be looked upon as the foundation of all our present large collections.

The next accession recorded is in the minutes of the meeting on July 31st of the same year, when a committee was appointed, "In consideration of the distinguished talents, virtues and services of our president, Doctor Holyoke, and a desire to transmit to posterity a memorial to one who has largely contributed to science and to the individual and social happiness of this community," to wait upon the Doctor and "request permission to have a Portrait of him taken for the use of the Society, and also to employ Mr. Frothingham to execute the same." How fortunate was the choice of the artist is evident to all who look upon the charming result as it hangs in our picture gallery among most of the other founders of the Society. It is certainly in the artist's best style, and we have the rather patronizing testimony of no less a contemporary than Gilbert Stuart that Frothingham was the only man in the country who could paint a head as well as he could himself!

The "orator" chosen to address the Society at the Annual Meeting in 1822 was the Honorable John Pickering. It was also agreed at this meeting to print such documents as a committee chosen to consider the matter might think advisable, and here we have the beginning of the long list of publications since issued, including our own Historical Collections, now in its 57th volume. Another portrait was added to the new collection at this

Digitized by Google

time, namely, the fine one of Governor Leverett, which still hangs in our gallery, and which has been, somewhat doubtfully it must be admitted, attributed to Sir Peter Lely. This was given by Mr. John White Treadwell.

The last meeting of the year took place on December 4th, at which announcement was made of a donation of $10 by an honorary member, Jonathan Goodhue, Esq. Except for routine business and the acknowledgement of a few books, nothing of interest appears in the minutes until December 6th, 1825, when the receipt of some Indian arrows, dug up in Danvers, from Captain Caleb Peirce, is noted, also a large library table from H. Pickering of New York. At this time the Society was paying fifteen dollars a year for rent, which would not go far at the present time, I am sure.

Not again until 1828 is there any mention made of more accessions, but at a meeting October 21st appears an entry which concerns some articles which have occasioned much discussion, namely, the baptismal shirt, mits and blanket of Governor Bradford, presented by Mr. Nathan Endicott. The rather obscure entry of this item has escaped all search, until I was examining in detail the old minute book, and as no subsequent entry of the valuable objects seems to have been made, there has always been a question as to how they came into the possession of the Institute. One of our Salem families has supposed that they originally belonged to a member of that family, while a lady in Boston is equally sure that they were given about 1840 to '45 by a great-aunt, Miss Deborah Collins. Here we have them, however, which seems to settle the controversy. At the same time were received "an ancient platter" and "an ancient wig." On April 27th, 1832, note is made of the receipt from Honorable B. W. Crowninshield of a portrait of Rev. William Bentley. This also was painted by Frothingham and hangs in our gallery today. There is nothing to indicate whether other donations were received during this term of eleven years, for apart from books, no entries appear, and no book has been found which contains any list.

The rooms of the Society were at first on Essex Place, facing Central Street, later on Pickman place over the

Digitized by Google

Salem Bank, and afterwards in Lawrence Place, at the corner of Washington and Front streets. In 1833, upon December 7th, the following notice appeared in the Salem Observer and Essex Register: "Gentlemen desirous of promoting the study of Natural History in this county are respectfully requested to meet at the Lafayette Coffee House on Saturday eve, December 14th, at 7 o'clock, for the purpose of organizing a society to be called the "Essex County Natural History Society." It is hoped that all interested in this project will give their attendance." At this meeting organization was effected and Andrew Nichols became the President. At first the Society had a room in the Essex Place building, but in 1835 it removed to the Franklin building, corner of Washington square and Essex street, and in 1837 to the Masonic Hall on Washington street. Exhibitions of fruits, flowers and animals were frequently held, and among the donations to the cabinets were many articles not especially appropriate to a natural history society, which doubtless led up to the later merging of the society in the Essex Institute. Incorporation of the Society took place in a bill passed by the House of Representatives and the Senate in February, 1836, when Andrew Nichols, William Oakes and William Prescott, with their associates, became the incorporating members.

In September, 1842, the following appears in the records: "This is the closing exhibition, and again we take admonition from surrounding Nature to withdraw ourselves into winter quarters, where, after a period of rest, we trust at the approach of the ensuing spring, to break from the chrysalis state and again emerge into life with increased and renewed efforts to sustain the cause of Horticulture, and to diffuse more widely the taste for the cultivation of the treasures of Flora and Pomona." In October of this year the removal of the collections to rooms prepared for their reception in the Pickman Building, where the Historical Society was also housed, took place. The secretary made a report on December 8th to the effect that "an union of the Essex Historical Society and this Society could be effected on terms that would undoubtedly be agreeable to both Societies," and a com-

Digitized by Google

mittee was appointed to confer upon the matter. This committee made a favorable report, and an act to incorporate the Essex Institute was passed by the Legislature, the Institute being permitted to hold real estate amounting to thirty thousand dollars and personal estate, exclusive of books, articles in the cabinets, etc., to the amount of twenty thousand dollars. The officers elected at this time, aside from department curators, were: Daniel Appleton White, President; John Glen King, John Lewis Russell and John Clarke Lee, Vice-Presidents; Henry Wheatland, Secretary and Treasurer; George Dean Phippen, Librarian; and Frederic Howes, jr., Cabinet Keeper.

One of the first acts of the new society was to authorize the purchase of Ship Rock, a huge boulder, in West Peabody. In 1849 it was decided to institute tours of the country for investigation of subjects connected with natural science, and the first expedition was to the vicinity of Wenham. These exploring parties were a feature of the activities of the Society for many years. The publication of monographs upon scientific subjects was a frequent occurrence and served to bring the name of the Institute before the scientific world, while the reputation it was rapidly gaining was the means of drawing to it men of national fame. Unfortunately there does not seem to have been any definite system of recording gifts to the cabinets, except those of specimens of natural history, so that it is in many cases impossible to discover from whom or at what date many of the portraits or museum objects were acquired, which often detracts from their interest and value. Here and there, however, allusion is made in the records to certain items, and at a meeting February 3d, 1853, there was displayed the original Indian deed, dated in 1686, which conveyed the title to the territory covered by the town of Salem. In December of this year, Joseph Badger, the Boston artist, asked leave to remove to his studio in Boston the portrait of Governor Leverett, for the purpose of making a copy. In May, 1854, the secretary announced that the proprietors of the Salem Athenaeum had suggested the merging of that Society with the Institute, and in July, 1855,

Digitized by Google

terms and conditions were received from the Athenaeum upon which the two societies should jointly occupy a contemplated building, to be called Plummer Hall, but no merger was authorized.

In 1856 Charles M. Endicott called attention to the expense and difficulty attaching to any search of the vital records of the several towns and cities in the State, and the need of some method by which they might be concentrated in the office of the Secretary of State for easier access. It would seem that the committee appointed by the Institute with power to act was not successful with the Legislature, but after 1903 many of the volumes were prepared and published by the Essex Institute, as noted later on. Thus many years were to elapse before this work was provided for by the Commonwealth, and it was only partially completed at the opening of the World War, at which time the work was halted as a measure of economy.

President Daniel Appleton White died in 1861, and Asahel Huntington was elected in his place, but after four years, declined re-election. The popularity of the Institute meetings at this time is indicated by the presence of about two thousand members and guests at a meeting held August 20th, 1863, at Hospital Point. At the annual meeting in May, 1865, Francis Peabody was elected to the Presidency, and it was in this year that the much-discussed frame of what was then supposed to be the First Church was set up in the rear of Plummer Hall, only to be later discredited and re-assigned to the meeting house of the Society of Friends. Constant accessions of specimens had by this time increased the collections of natural history to a very considerable size, and in February, 1867, Mr. George Peabody of London placed in the hands of trustees the sum of one hundred and forty thousand dollars "For the Promotion of Science and Useful Knowledge in the County of Essex." Of this amount forty thousand dollars was to be devoted to the purchase of land in Salem, the purchase of the East India Marine Hall, and the erection of such buildings as might be needed. Thus was established the Peabody Academy of Science, later known as the Peabody Museum, which was

Digitized by Google

destined to become equally noted with the Essex Institute, and to continue the scientific research begun by the latter institution, leaving to its predecessor the pursuit of literary and historical lines. The natural history collections of the Institute were now turned over to the trustees of the Peabody Fund and removed to the East India Marine Hall, under suitable restrictions ensuring their accessibility to members of the Institute, and from that time to the present the most cordial relations have existed between the two societies, each rendering the other all possible co-operation and assistance.

President Francis Peabody died in 1867, and in May, 1868, Doctor Henry Wheatland was elected in his place, which he was destined to fill for twenty-five years. In 1870 the Institute had a membership of about eight hundred, had been publishing its Historical Collections since 1859, a Naturalist's Directory for some years past, and it now began to issue a Bulletin, which replaced the Proceedings heretofore published. The scientific papers were taken over by the Peabody Academy of Science and printed in their Memoirs.

A new phase of the activities of the Institute was now begun through the formation of the Essex Institute Musical Library Association, and for some years concerts and events of a musical nature became frequent. The library of the Institute now numbered some twenty-five to thirty thousand volumes and one hundred thousand pamphlets, and a large collection of portraits and objects of historic or artistic value filled its galleries. The erection of a fireproof building in the rear of Plummer Hall, as a memorial to those killed during the Civil War, was strongly urged, but failed to materialize, unfortunately, and fifty years later is still more emphatically needed, as the recent fire in the Old State House in Boston illustrates.

In 1876 the Misses Williams of Salem, who had spent much time abroad and who were artists of considerable ability, offered to loan the Institute for exhibition their large collection of copies of the old masters, as well as many originals; this was used as the nucleus of a loan exhibition which seems to have been undertaken with

Digitized by Google

some trepidation, but which turned out a great success, as three or four hundred pictures of all sorts were sent in, and the exhibition lasted from March 11th to March 19th. These art exhibitions were a recurrent feature for a number of years. A considerable collection of pictures and articles illustrative of the history of Salem was prepared and sent to the Centennial Exposition in Philadelphia.

The contract between the Salem Athenaeum and the Essex Institute expired in May, 1885, and, as the Athenaeum required more space for its growing library, the Institute took steps to acquire the adjoining Daland house, which was in due course purchased. An attempt was made to join together the libraries of the Athenaeum and the Institute, as well as any other libraries in this city, and with the co-operation of the city government, to establish a public library, but the proprietors of the Athenaeum did not approve, and the scheme was not carried out. The Daland house was refitted to adapt it to the use of the Institute, and money was raised to cover the cost. As the library in 1887 had increased to fifty thousand volumes, exclusive of pamphlets, it was evidently high time that larger and more convenient quarters were obtained, and the Daland house was destined to be the home of the Institute for many years to come.

It was in 1887 that the superb portrait of Dr. Henry Wheatland, then in his seventy-fifth year, and for nineteen years President of the Society, which had been painted by Frederick P. Vinton, was presented to the Institute by Stephen G. and George Wheatland, Jr. It is by some considered the finest portrait painted by this talented artist, and the Institute is most fortunate in owning so life-like a picture of its President through so long a term of years. The year of the World's Fair in Chicago, 1893, the Institute prepared an exhibit which was placed in the Massachusetts Building, and which represented the history of the city and the work of the Institute. The following year Dr. Wheatland's long service was terminated by his death, and at the annual meeting Rev. Edmund Burke Willson succeeded him.

The membership of the Institute had declined in 1893,

Digitized by Google

so that there were only three hundred and twenty-five on the active list, but the library and collections continued to grow fast, and additional space was sorely needed to house the 60,000 bound volumes and 175,000 pamphlets, so that the Librarian recommended the deposit with the Public Library of the large number of government documents, and the building of a fireproof stack in the rear of the building, while even at that late date no card-index to the books was in existence. There was a very pressing need of more funds to carry on the work, the outgo exceeding the income by a thousand dollars a year. In 1895 the membership had been largely recruited, so that it then numbered over eight hundred.

President Willson died during 1895, and Robert Samuel Rantoul was elected to follow him, and George Dean Phippen, the original Librarian and for many years Treasurer of the Society, also passed away, to be succeeded by William Oliver Chapman, who still, in 1921, holds the office. Henry Mason Brooks, a member since 1848, and Secretary for many years, died after a most faithful service in 1898.

Interest in the Field Meetings had been losing ground for some time, and the custom had ceased to exist, but it was revived in 1899, only to be again given up, although occasional meetings have been held from time to time. At this time a determined effort was made to sort and arrange the vast collection of manuscript material and to render it accessible to members, which resulted in 560 volumes of mounted papers, with enough left for 150 more, which will give some idea of the accumulation of documents in about fifty years. At the same time there were on the shelves 678 log books of vessels dating from 1753. The necessity for space, of course, was growing no less, and in 1901 a plan of relocating nearer to the Peabody Academy of Science was brought forward, which also contemplated a closer affiliation of the two societies, but as it was decided that such a move was impracticable, it was then proposed to purchase from the Salem Athenaeum the Plummer Hall estate, and this plan was finally carried out.

The year 1899 also saw the arrival of that wonderful

Digitized by Google

collection of furniture, paintings, china, glass, etc., bequeathed by George Rea Curwen, the most important acquisition ever received by the Institute, a priceless addition to the museum, which added twenty portraits to its gallery, covering members of ten generations of the family. By 1900 much headway had been made upon a card-index to the books, and sorting, listing and preparing for use a large mass of other materials, while the policy of the library of allowing visitors access to the shelves, instead of the usual plan of application to an attendant, met with very favorable comment. Essex County newspapers had been especially sought for, so that a practically complete file of them was open for consultation, and gradually a file of each one was being bound, so that for use as well as for preservation they were in very good shape.

For some years the Institute had been conducting two courses of lectures during the winter months, one course, open to the public, given through the co-operation of the Peabody Academy of Science in Academy Hall, which had attracted capacity audiences, and still continued, and the other, a Home Course, open only to members and their friends, and given in the rooms of the Society. This latter series had gradually become less popular, and various changes had been made in the effort to discover what would induce a larger attendance, but the members still gave such poor support that it hardly seemed worth while to continue them; however, in 1902, several were given in Academy Hall as an experiment, and the remainder in the Institute, and more interest was evident. Gradually, however, the attendance fell off, until 1918, when it was so far reduced that it was decided to abandon the course entirely. There are probably a number of causes which account for this apathy; as the years have passed there has been a steady increase in the number and variety of entertainments, the coming of the automobile has brought Boston, with its varied attractions, much nearer and more accessible, magazines have provided information on many subjects and can be read comfortably at home, and finally the World War set everyone at work to which no union hours applied, and there were few who could take even one evening a week to listen to lecturers.

Digitized by Google

In 1902 the will of Miss Elizabeth C. Ward became effective, and ten thousand dollars was bequeathed for the support of the Chinese library, making it possible to fit up a room especially devoted to this important section of the library and to add to it, as occasion offered, many valuable books. This fund has enabled the Institute to become the possessor of one of the most complete libraries on this subject that exists in the United States, which, while not in general use, is of the utmost value to special students, and which spreads the fame of the Institute to all parts of the world. The following year, under the will of Miss Lydia Louisa Anna Very, the Institute received a bequest, in trust, for the care of the Very burial lot and the Very house at 154 Federal Street as a memorial of her brothers, Jones and Washington Very. No fund being provided for maintaining the property, it became a question whether the Society could accept it, but arrangement was finally made by which the property might be let as a dwelling, and it was therefore accepted.

It was in 1903 that the Commonwealth of Massachusetts enacted the law, which had been recommended in 1856 by the Essex Institute, and commenced to collect and print the vital records of the towns and cities of the entire State, to which reference has already been made in this article. At the present writing Essex County, which largely fell to the share of the Institute, has been very nearly completed. The law was re-enacted at the 1920 session of the Legislature, but in an unsatisfactory form, and another attempt was made in 1921, but economy still being the word, nothing came of it. It remains to be seen whether it can be put into such shape as to permit the continuance of this very important work, until the full list of towns and cities has been covered and these priceless records preserved for all time.

In 1905 the President, Mr. Rantoul, was succeeded by Francis Henry Appleton, and the Institute took suitable part in the recognition of the centenary of the birth of Nathaniel Hawthorne, in part by the publication of a memorial volume. Another notable publication was also begun at this time, namely, that of the very remarkable diary left by that very remarkable man, the Rev.

Digitized by Google

William Bentley, D. D., once pastor of the Second or East Church. As a picture of the events and manners of the period just after the Revolutionary war and down to 1819, it is doubtful if there is any equal. The doctor was keenly interested in all that went on, not only in his own town, but in the nation, and his caustic comments and gossipy details are both amusing and instructive. A very important improvement was effected in 1906 and 1907 by the construction of a connecting building between the Daland house and Plummer Hall, with a fine staircase and foyer hall, a new heating plant, and the transfer to the second floor of Plummer Hall of the museum collections.

Under the will of Miss Mary Pickman Ropes, which was admitted to probate in 1903, the Essex Institute acquired a residuary interest in the large estate on Essex street, opposite Cambridge street. The bequest was made to provide for a free School of Botany, as a memorial to the family of Nathaniel Ropes. After the death of Miss Eliza Orne Ropes, sister of the former testator, the question of acceptance of the bequest was considered, and in view of the fact that the Institute had nothing to gain for its own work and was in no way organized to care for outside property, objection was raised. This objection was subsequently sustained, and the bequest was declined.

The Jamestown Exposition took place in 1907, and the Institute co-operated with the Peabody Museum in preparing an exhibit to illustrate the commercial marine history of Salem. In this year also were received two large additions to the library, of which one consisted of about five thousand books from the EssexSouth District Medical Society, which added to a bequest made some years before of a fund for the purpose of purchasing "rare and expensive works relating to medicine and surgery," constituted a specialized library of some size. As years passed it was found, however, that little use was made of these books, while they occupied space which was sorely needed for other and more sought after classes of literature, and in 1919 it was decided to deposit all the medical books owned by the Institute with the Boston Medical Library,

Digitized by Google

where they would be far more accessible to the professional student. The other large accession came from the Essex Agricultural Society, and was added to a considerable number of similar books already owned by the Institute.

In 1907 it became possible to purchase a lot of land on Brown street, in the rear of the Institute property, thus rounding out and carrying through to the next street the former frontage on Essex street and providing room for future expansion, as well as protecting the entire plant. A use for a part of this new land developed the very next year, when the county found itself in need of land upon which stood a house built in 1684 for John Ward, an excellent example of the type prevalent at that period. This house was offered to the Institute, and in due course was moved bodily to the rear of the Institute lot and the ground floor furnished with suitable objects drawn from the collections in the museum and other sources, when it became one of the most attractive and educational exhibits in our possession. To this was added, in 1910, the Lye Shoe Shop, a small wooden building, built in Lynn before 1800, which, when furnished with cobblers' benches, tools, and shoes in the course of construction, formed a fine illustration of the way the trade was conducted before the advent of factories, and typical of dozens of such little shops which dotted the surrounding country.

During 1912 the house formerly owned by Gideon Tucker, and directly opposite the Institute, was remodelled for shops on the lower floor, and it became necessary to take away the fine front porch, which was accordingly bought and set up against the rear of the museum building, forming a splendid exhibit of the period (1806) when it was built. Some years later a descendant of Mr. Tucker's presented the original bill for its construction, receipted by Samuel McIntire's son, and thus establishing the traditional theory that it was a piece of work of this, Salem's most eminent architect.

During the next year it became possible to build a large fireproof stack at the rear of the library, which afforded a much needed protection to the invaluable collection of manuscripts and rare books, and had the great

Digitized by Google

conflagration of a few years later chanced to reach this spot, all these priceless treasures would have doubtless been saved. That the equally valuable museum objects should also be placed in modern fireproof buildings is too important to need emphasizing, and it is a positive crime that they should be any longer exposed as they still are. Of course it would take a large amount of money to adequately house them, but from some source it should be forthcoming, and that soon. In 1915 it was estimated that buildings amply adapted to the needs of the Institute for many years to come could have been erected for $105,000; today it is probable that the same plans would cost nearer $250,000. I very strongly recommend that a Centennial Memorial Fund be started at the earliest possible moment, with the intent to cover the cost of the new buildings, and such addition to our general invested funds as will secure sufficient income to properly care for our running expenses.

In 1915 the presidency passed from Francis Henry Appleton to William Crowninshield Endicott, Jr., who still remains in office in 1921, and it may be hoped will long continue to do so.

The annual report for 1915-16 gives a table of attendance for fifteen years, which shows a low figure of 10,209 for 1907 and a high one for 1913 of 30,635. Since that date it has never again reached the high figure, although in 1916 it reached 27,635, but for 1918 and 1919 only 15,000 to 16,000 were admitted. As almost all museums, so far as known, have shown a decrease in the past twenty years, with occasional increase due to some special cause, it is not necessary to seek some local reason, and it must be set down to automobiles or some other diversion of public interest.

The number of ships' log-books noted as in the Institute's collection was 678; in 1915 this had been increased to 1250, while the bound volumes of manuscripts were then 2600 in number. About this time there became available a huge mass of genealogical notes accumulated in England by Henry Fitz-Gilbert Waters, America's most eminent genealogist, and by his successor, Lothrop Withington, who was lost on the ill-fated *Lusitania*, and these were

Digitized by Google

acquired by the Institute and form a collection absolutely unique in size and scope, covering all parts of England and over a long period of years, but especially that early seventeenth century time when there was a heavy emigration from England to this country. The year 1917 marked acquisitions of great importance, of which the chief one was the purchase, by subscriptions, of the Peirce-Johonnot-Nichols house on Federal street. This superb mansion, for it really deserves the name, affords the finest complete example of the work of Samuel McIntire, and it is thus likely to be preserved for all time and to be accessible to visitors. By arrangement, the Misses Nichols remain as life-tenants, but the house is open to visitors two afternoons a week, upon presentation of a card from the Institute. Notable, also, was the collection of 152 clocks and 31 watches given to the Institute by Mrs. Charles Mifflin Hammond, in memory of her husband, who had spent twenty-five years collecting them. Fine examples of the work of the celebrated Willards, as well as clocks from all parts of the world, are included in the group. To the Waters-Withington manuscript notes was added a similar series compiled by J. Henry Lea, and it is certain that no such volume of English notes exists elsewhere in this country.

In 1917 more space and especially room elsewhere than the museum galleries was so imperatively called for that a large one-story concrete building was built in the rear of the museum. As it was impossible to afford a regular museum structure, this was made in the simplest way, yet fireproof, and it can hardly be considered as more than open storage; but as a temporary method of adding to the facilities for display it has proved very useful, and many household and farm utensils, as well as the rougher furniture, wagons and such articles, are comfortably on view. In the following year, owing to a change in Secretaries, a start was made to rearrange and reclassify the entire museum. The picture gallery was entirely rehung, a number of the less important pictures, as well as all but portraits, were removed to other parts of the building, and this was followed by the addition of a number of new cases, which permitted the exhibition of many new objects, also of many which had been stored away

Digitized by Google

for years. In particular, all the best of the large number of costumes were brought out and suitably mounted, the Civil War relics were rearranged, and a number of unimportant objects removed, much labelling was done, and finally all the china and glass was re-classified and many duplicates removed to afford additional space.

Until this time accessions to the museum had been more or less fully noted in books, but at some periods even this system was more honored in the breach than the observance, and to find out when or from whom an object had been received was often difficult or impossible. A card-index system, fully cross-referenced, was urgently called for, but involved an amount of work that was fairly staggering; however, it seemed absolutely necessary, and with some trepidation it was begun. The first step involved a search of all the various lists and books kept during nearly one hundred years, the digging out from the mass of books, papers, ethnological and scientific items, which were all entered together, the items of historic or artistic character. Of course these lists contained all of the material which had later been transferred to the Peabody Museum, as well as some which in the lapse of years had crumbled away or disappeared, but gradually a new list was made, accession numbers were assigned to the hundreds of things which had never before been so marked, and eventually this new list was made as complete as could be done from written records. Then began a process of identifying the articles in the list with the objects in the museum, and in this process appeared the hundreds, yes, thousands of things which had never before been listed, and to these numbers had to be assigned and entry made in the new list. Naturally, in many cases it was impossible to tell from whom they had come, so that "Unknown source" has had to take the place of the donor's name. The final step in the process was the writing of the cards and classifying them for reference. Considerable work remains before this can be called complete, but enough has been accomplished to show that it is a rare day when some question is not asked which can only be answered by consulting the index. The cards already number about 30,000, and will probably reach 40,000 when all completed to date.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

A year ago I called to your attention the pressing needs of the Institute in the way of income through additions to our membership and to our invested funds. In some degree an improvement has been made during the year, as a fair number of members transferred to one of the new classes constituted a year ago, while quite a number of new members were added to each of the classes. So far so good, and every little helps, but the need is still very urgent, and, as the President has told you, we are preparing to enter upon a carefully planned and energetically pursued attempt to raise a large amount, upon the success of which depends the safe-guarding of our splendid collections, their proper display and our ability to receive and exhibit what is offered to us in the future. I may say in passing that we are losing our chance to get articles of value and interest because our buildings are not fireproof and because our cases are already crowded.

The membership of the Essex Institute on April 30, 1921, was 724 in number, consisting of 85 life members, 473 active members, 85 contributing members, 57 sustaining members, and 24 on the corresponding list. This is a gain of 78 members of all classes. During the year eleven active members have withdrawn, eight have been dropped for non-payment of dues, twelve have died; of life members two have died, and of sustaining members three have been lost through death. The attendance in the museum at the moment of writing shows an increase in total of about 1,000, but the Sunday and holiday totals both indicate a falling off. Perhaps this may be accounted for by the movies, or it may be that the milder winter kept people out of doors, although one feels tempted to pity the misguided ones who enter our galleries in winter with any thought of warmth.

Digitized by Google

This question of heat is a perennial one, but it is a pleasure to record that, while the picture gallery and museum have only been less frigid than usual because it was warmer out doors, on the other hand the library building has been far more comfortable, not alone because of the weather, but because of the use of a patent grate under one of our boilers, which the directors decided to install, which has worked to such good effect that we have not only been warmer, but have saved about forty per cent. of our coal, together with a good deal of labor from the decreased quantity of ashes to handle. One could hardly ask for a better investment than this has been, and our coal-pile at the end of the season is a thing of beauty.

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1920	806	603	189
June	844	245	51
July	1645	308	134
August	2364	418	
September	1494	477	192
October	743	700	132
November	649	424	20
December	241	331	41
January, 1921	255	543	55
February	370	385	78
March	540	488	
April	628	361	174

Week Days	10,079
Sundays	5,283
Holidays	1,016
Total	16,378

Our visitors' book shows they came from forty-one States and twenty-one foreign countries.

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute, six events in all, two of the

Digitized by Google

lectures being illustrated. The attendance showing a falling off from the previous year, although it is to be noted that in that season there were two more events.

The Free Course was as follows:

Jan. 3, 1921. William R. Balch, editor of the Boston Evening Transcript, "The Particular Study of Europe Necessary to a Prosperous American Future." Attendance, 161.

Jan. 17, 1921. Byron W. Reed, formerly of the faculty of the High School at Ponce, Porto Rico, "Porto Rico, Emerald of the Antilles." Attendance, 250.

Feb. 14, 1921. Mrs. Alice Van Leer Carrick, "Our Ancestors' Lives Interpreted by Silhouettes, Woven Coverlets, Old Glass and Stencil Ware." Attendance, 188.

Feb. 21, 1921. Miss Millicent Chapman of Salem, Piano Recital. Attendance, 158.

Feb. 28, 1921. Guy C. Caldwell, "American Trees, Birds and Wild Flowers." Attendance, 266.

March 14, 1921. Mrs. Emily Wardwell-Russell, "Songs of the Victorian Period, in Costume." Attendance, 160.

After three years of more or less continuous work, your Secretary can announce, with an easily imagined relief, that the task of writing the cards for an index to the museum collections has been completed. The number approximates 40,000, and every article so far discovered which has been received in the past one hundred years is thus recorded. Considerable work remains to be done before it can be considered finished, and it is hoped that a permanent cabinet can be afforded this year, so that the cards may be made accessible to visitors.

Accessions to the museum have not been very numerous, or for the most part very important. Those of chief interest are several fine, but rather modern, costumes from Miss Fanny Mason Peabody, Mrs. Jacob C. Rogers, Miss Clara Endicott Sears, and Mrs. William C. Endicott; a loan of two fine Osgood portraits of the Upton family, from Mrs. Norman F. Hesseltine; four superb pieces of silver and plate from the Estate of Dr. Charles William Fox, with other articles; a fine portrait of Lucy, daughter of Pickering Dodge and wife of John Fiske Allen, by

Digitized by Google

Chatelaine of Rome, with other articles, from the estate of Miss Lucy A. Lander; a portion of an interesting silver tea-set from Mr. Frank Balch; and a loan of a huge mahogany sofa, a large quantity of cut-glass, all brought from Russia before 1845, by Captain Nathaniel Brookhouse Mansfield, with other items from Mrs. Alec Thayer.

Our meagre appropriation of one hundred dollars for the purpose of purchasing museum objects has been stretched as far as possible, but of course only permits us to consider very inexpensive articles. We have acquired some good glass and several fine chairs, a silver mug, a fine genealogical sampler dated 1823, and a very fine ambrotype group of Wendell Phillips, William Lloyd Garrison and George Thompson, with sundry unimportant items. Contributions to this fund will always be put to good use, no matter how small in amount.

In searching the archives of the Essex Historical Society for material of interest in connection with the centennial of that organization, an entry was found, which had escaped the eye in a former examination, which settled the mystery of our ownership of the baptismal outfit of Governor Bradford. It appears that these tiny relics were presented to the Historical Society in October, 1828, by Nathan Endicott, and it is likely that they had been given him by Miss Deborah Collins, an intimate friend, since her grand-niece states that they were at one time in her possession. At the present time they have been loaned to the Pilgrim Society of Plymouth, in view of their celebration of the landing of the Pilgrims.

During the past winter a start has been made on a collection of sample prints from the more interesting of our large number of photographic negatives. These have been mounted in scrap-books and can be seen by any visitor to the museum, who can order from them duplicate prints. There is a constant demand for copies of our portraits, furniture, architectural subjects, etc., and it is believed that quite a little revenue will be obtained now that those interested can easily see what we have to offer.

HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP,
Secretary.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

This year it is necessary for the report of the Librarian to be the joint effort of the Secretary and the Librarian, since for seven months it was needful for the Secretary to assume the role of Lord High Everything-Else—also, because of the loss of the former Librarian, as well as the chief cataloger. We were left without anyone in the place who had more than the most superficial knowledge of the Library or of library technic, and a long tale might be told of the situations ludicrous, as well as the reverse, which followed. The matter would have been far more serious for your Secretary had it not been for the good-humored, loyal service rendered by Miss Dorothy Densmore, who had been only a few weeks assistant cataloger, and in some way or other the place was kept running.

As the former Librarian had also been editor of the Historical Collections, it was important to find someone who could take up this work, and after some time we were so fortunate as to secure the services of Miss Harriet Silvester Tapley, who was put in charge, and who proved of great assistance in many ways also in connection with the library.

The present Librarian has held office for only five months, during which time the entire energy of the staff has been devoted to classifying and cataloging the large number of books and periodicals accumulated during the previous months. This has not been easy, with the present small staff, one of whom spends much time in attendance upon visitors in the Museum; however, the purchase of a new typewriter is greatly accelerating the work, at the same time adding considerably to the catalog in the

Digitized by Google

way of legibility. The routine of circulating books and periodicals, reading publishers' catalogs and keeping statistics, in addition to the reference work, takes as usual a large share of the time; the records have now been simplified, so that many hours can be saved during the year. The Librarian has been obliged to spend much time personally in gaining some degree of familiarity with the various collections, a difficult matter in any library of this size, but made especially so in the case of the Institute, where much of the material is uncataloged and where the lack of heat in the fireproof building and stack makes it impossible to stay there for more than a few minutes at a time during the winter months.

So much of the reference work is upon genealogy that it seemed wise to concentrate in one room all possible information on that subject; consequently, with some additional help for one week, considerable change was effected, the large collection of English genealogy being moved into the room with the American, and shown to much better advantage than formerly. At the same time, the crowded condition of the main floor made it advisable to move up-stairs the general English history, the early American, Mexican and Canadian, none of which is used to any great extent. We were fortunate enough to have in the basement several empty sections of shelving, which were moved to the third floor to accommodate these classes of books. This change made space in one room for practically all books relating to art, with the exception of a few periodicals, which were relegated to the third floor hall. We were also forced to find space for an overflow from the China room, and again were fortunate in having bookcases at hand, which were moved into the corridor outside that room, so that with no expense except for labor, space has been provided for the normal increase of these books for at least two years.

Little has been done this year in the way of binding, both the high prices and lack of time for preparation of the volumes preventing even the usual amount; some newspapers have been bound, and some necessary repairing seen to, but most of that kind of work has been postponed until the coming year.

Digitized by Google

The attendance in the Library seems to have been about the same as in former years, still leaving much to be desired, especially in the down-stairs reading-room, where a quantity of popular as well as scientific periodicals, in a quiet, sunny room, are available for the use of members. Visitors for reference work, especially those from out-of-town, appear to derive much satisfaction from the privilege of the open shelves, so often denied in large libraries. One whose visits have been rather to our advantage, is Mr. Worthington C. Ford, of the Massachusetts Historical Society, who, in examining our collection of broadsides, found several rare ones that the Society desired to photostat, among them two that he pronounces unique. These, strangely enough, are on the same subject, the change in Massachusetts currency in 1750; the earlier of the two, bordered by wide mourning bands of black, reads: "The Dying Speech of Old Tenor, on the 31st of March, 1750; being the Day appointed for his Execution. With a Word of Comfort to his disconsolate Mourners." The lugubrious tone of the opening verses makes it appear a part of a veritable execution, instead of a prosaic financial transaction.

> "What doleful Cries are these that fright my Sense!
> Sad as the Groans of dying Innocence.
> The killing Accents now more near approach,
> And does most Hearts with Grief and Wonder touch."

As a supplement to this we find, dated April 2, 1750: "A Song on the Remarkable Resurrection of above One Hundred and Fifty Thousand Pounds Sterling in Dollars and English Copper-Half-Pence, which have lain bury'd for many Months, attended with a strong Guard of Watchmen."

One rather new departure has been the recent acquisition of a number of pieces of sheet music, mostly songs or dances, dedicated to or named for some town of Essex County; some of these have quaint pictures on the covers, while those displaying military costumes have of course some historical value. One of these, the Beverly Light Infantry Quickstep, will doubtless be used at the pageant which is being planned in that city for the coming summer, the

Digitized by Google

The *Dying Speech* of Old Tenor,

On the 31st of *March* 1750; being the Day appointed for his Execution.
With a Word of Comfort to his disconsolate Mourners.

Kind Reader,

You cannot be insensible how I have been used, and in what Manner for three Weeks past, and what different Sentiments some have entertain'd concerning me, calling me Bomaree, Old Stuff, *and many other hard and opprobious Names in the Publick Prints; but I was handled in so rough a Manner, last Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, being the three last Days before my Execution, that I catch'd a prodigious Cold, and on Friday Night was oblig'd to retire, having the Head-ach to a great Degree; but considering how short my Time was, and the great Distress of some of my best Friends, who appeared to me very Dull and Melancholy, was determin'd to leave them the following Legacy, for their own perusal, and their Children after them; which I penn'd in* Part *after Nine o'Clock, and finish'd the next Morning early, knowing that it would be a very* busy Day *with me. After I had taken a little Breakfast, which lay very hard in my Stomach, I was hurry'd about from one Part of the Town and Province to another in a most* violent Manner, *so that by One o'Clock, I could scarcely fetch my* Breath: *After Dinner (having had a very poor Appetite, knowing the doleful Scene was not far off) each Some of my best Friends began to be* shy of me, *threatning to shut up their Shops, because I was thrown in upon them so sudd. About half an Hour before Sun-set, those who were very fond of* ME ONCE, *ran about* Town *as if they were distracted, for fear I should die in their Hands, and were as glad to get rid of me as if I had been a* Rattle-snake; *which brought to my Mind the* Fable *of an aged* Hound *being in pursuit of his Game, caught it, but could not hold it, because his Teeth were worn out; for which his Master corrected him very severely.—The Dog begged that he might not be punished, alledging that he was old; The Moral of which it, Many People are so ungrateful as to take no Notice of the* Ninety-nine good Turns, *which they have received, if the* Hundredth *is denied them.*

What doleful Cries are these that fright my Sense!
Sad as the Groans of dying Innocence.
The killing *Accents* now more near approach,
And does most Hearts with Grief and Wonder touch.
It makes a mighty great and doleful Sound
Spread far and wide, enlarges all around.
My Name *Old Tenor* is, 'tis true, I own,
And by that Name have many Years been known.
But what alas! is all this Sin and Noise?
Have I not been quite just unto your Cause?
Indeed I've help'd the *Poor Man* in Distress,
And ea'd the *Widow* and the *Fatherless*.
I've built you Houses, for to keep you warm,
And bought you Cattle for to plow your Land.
When in Distress, a helping Hand I've been,
And purchas'd Things to carry you to your End.
When you've been sick, I've done the best I cou'd
To ease your Mind, and do just as you wou'd;
When you've been parch'd with Fevers violent,
I to the Doctors for you have been sent.
When your Guts grumbl'd and your Heads have ak'd
I then stood ready for to ease your Pate.
When you no Breeches had, or Coat to wear,
You constantly did unto me repair;
I bought you Caps, I bought you Shoes likewise,
And many a Time no Doubt have sav'd your Lives.
When Wars arose, and En'mies you pursu'd,
To me you ran for shelter from your Foes.
I bought you Guns, and Drums, and Swords indeed,
And ev'ry Thing that Mortals stood in need.
When *Frenchmen* unto you were coming in,
I then stood ready for to be your Friend.
When your Hearts fail'd, I purchas'd you good Cheer,
Which made you bold, and on the *Spaniards* sneer.
When all your Trade was in Stagnation lain,
I then rous'd up, which was not quite in vain.
I rais'd an Army, to *Cape-Breton* sent,
Who took that Place, which made you all content:
Rejoicings great you then was pleas'd to make,
Altho' it made the *Frenchmen's* Hearts to ake.
In short, great Things I always have been doing,
And constantly for me you have been wooing.
Should I recount the good Deeds I have done,
The World perhaps could find not such a one.
But after all, what strange Reward must have,
Among some Men, unwilling I should live;
Or any more among you for to breathe.
This Day my Execution's to commence
And I'm to be for ever banish'd hence.
Ah! cruel Fate, 'tis hard indeed to tell
The Crowds of Men, of my unhappy end.
Mourners I have in Numbers great and small,
Who gladly my *Death-Warrant* would recall:
But ah! poor Souls! I pity you from my Heart,
But that, alas! won't ease you of the Smart.
I have been hug'd, I have been tore in two,
And serv'd the worst of Mortals, it is true;
But then Compassion on me you have had,
And stamp'd me new, which made my Heart quite glad.
How nice and carefully have I been tuck'd,
Where little pretty *Infants* lie and suck.
But what comes next to that; I'm plainly told
I am to be exchang'd for *hearty Gold*.
The DOLLARS are on Monday next to rise,
And then I doubt not some will lose their Eyes.
These pretty Baubles you will turn and twist
And then securely lay them in your Chest.
But I, alass, after you've had your Games,
Must be thrown up in Heaps and put in Flames.

PART II. *A Word of Comfort.*

But come my Friends, your Fate is hard, 'tis true,
One Word of Comfort I will say to you;
After my Name by some is wholly lost,
I shall be hov'ring all around the Coast.
If in Distress by some you should be brought,
Come unto me in *Hampton* with your Lot.
Bring up your Goods unto *Connecticut*,
And there I'll make you grow quite plump and fat.
If these should fail, to *Providence* Repair,
And there my Friends you all shall have your share.
Three Governments I've in Possession now,
They all me mind, and great Respect do show.
My Land is good, my Cedars large and tall,
And those who come to me shall never fall.
All those who have my En'mies been indeed,
Will be convinc'd that I have them relieve'd.
Their Thoughts are high, their Looks are mighty great
And do seem pleas'd at my imagin'd Fate.
Shortly they'll see how I in Triumph vie,
And then with Sorrow they'll look dull and cry.
Rejoice my Friends, rejoice once more I say,
Altho' this is my Execution Day.
After I'm dead, take Care of my Remains,
And when I rise, will pay you for your Pains;
Keep up your Hearts, tho' Scoffers do rejoice;
And in a little Time you'll hear my Voice.
Altho' this Day looks dark, and Hearts are sad,
Mind not the Frowns of wicked Men who're glad;
Shortly they'll say, *Old Tenor* come again,
But then alas! 'twill be too late for them.

Dated in Boston, *which has been the chief Place of my Residence for many Years, which I believe will be very sensible of my Departure, this* Thirty-first of March 1750.

Sold next to the Prison in Queen-Street.

AN EXTREMELY RARE BROADSIDE OF 1750

From the original in possession of the Essex Institute

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

directors of which have already consulted many of our books for aid in designing the costumes. We should be grateful to any of the members of the Institute who can help us to enlarge this collection, which will form an interesting part of the illustrative material we have to offer the research worker on our county history.

During the past summer an unusual quantity of books relating to China appeared in the English market, as a result of the World War, and with exchange at so favorable a rate, it seemed prudent to take advantage of the conditions; accordingly heavy purchases were made, and our already valuable collection greatly enriched. Special attention was given to strengthening the library by books on the history and description of ancient China, and in addition to a large number published between 1650 and 1700, we have purchased several that appeared shortly after 1600, one of the earliest of these being an Italian edition of the "Letters from Japan and China", by Alessandro Valignano, published in Rome in 1603. Two extremely valuable books in this group are "Historia de las cosas mas notables de la China", by Gonzales de Mendoza, printed at Antwerp in 1596, and "Breve relacion sobre la persecucion de nuestra santa fe en China", by Luis de Sequeyra, published in Manila in 1751. In a number of these old books the former ownership is shown by the bookplates, one of them being that of Henry, Duke of Kent, 1713. An interesting use to which this library has been recently put has been its employment by Mr. Eric Pape in preparing the scenery for a Belasco production, the scene of which is laid in China and which deals with the making of silk. The preliminary sketches indicate a very charming and gorgeous stage picture.

Our manuscript collection has been steadily growing; among interesting items acquired this year is a sheet of music by Henry K. Oliver, containing three short songs, composed in 1880, 1882 and 1883, one title being "Pitman-Archer", named for Miss Fredericka Pitman, at that time a member of his choir, and Miss Emily W. Archer, the organist. The records of Company F have been added to by the donation of the roster and roll of honor, scrapbooks and manuscript letters. One manuscript of partic-

Digitized by Google

ular interest in this centenary year is the "Daily account of tolls" received by Nathaniel Knight, toll-keeper of Gate No. 1, for the Salem Turnpike and Chelsea Bridge Corporation, for the year 1821. We learn from this the number of vehicles passing along the highway and cost of transportation; June 2d must have seemed an exceptionally busy day to him when "coaches or chariots, chaises, curricles and carts" to the number of 122 paid in the sum of $16.56; other days gave him much more leisure, especially Sundays, when seldom more than 25 carriages were abroad. A full account of this turnpike and corporation is given in Wood's "Turnpikes of New England."

Among the log books purchased recently is the journal of Michael Hodge, covering four voyages from Newburyport to Dominico in the ships *Defiance* and *Sally*, during 1768, '69 and '70; we have only a few books earlier in the collection for which the Institute has long been renowned. At present it is perhaps the costliest to add to, for as the log books become scarcer, the prices become rather more than proportionately higher. This department of the library certainly should not be neglected, however, and it seems as if this might be a fitting occasion to start a fund for it, possibly in honor of some eminent Salem mariner of one hundred years ago. Mrs. Frederick L. Gay has continued to show interest in our library by sending us two lots of valuable books, among them several by Cotton and Increase Mather. Another, in an exquisite modern binding, is Thomas Hooker's "The soules ingrafting into Christ", published in London in 1637. Still one more is the "Dictionarium" of Hesychius, published in 1625 in Florence. The depository set of government documents grows rapidly, and as the value of these books is now becoming more widely recognized, it may be hoped that the library will have an increasing demand for them, as they are available not only for the members of the Institute, but also for the public in general.

It may be of interest to turn for a few minutes to the library as it was nearly one hundred years ago; in the minutes of the Society we find the earliest record concerning the library to be a vote of thanks offered to Mr. John Stone on March 1, 1825, for the gift of "sermons

Digitized by Google

preached in Boston"; the same year the New Hampshire Historical Society presented their first publication, while the names of Isaac Mansfield, John Prince and Benjamin Pickman are also recorded as donors; even as early as this the Society was recognized as the proper repository of manuscripts, Joseph B. Felt and Abiel Abbot giving the manuscript of their recently published books. During the next few years the library apparently grew slowly, but steadily, with much the same kind of material as we get now,—maps, local histories, biographies and society publications forming the greater part.

While the majority of the accessions noted above may seem to be of interest from a bibliographical point of view only, the practical needs of the library have not been neglected; many works on family genealogy and local history have been purchased, with a fair proportion of books on the fine arts; town reports have been donated, and pamphlet material relating to every kind of activity in Essex County added in large numbers.

The annual report could not be called complete if it failed to mention those whose faithful support has been depended upon for so long,—Messrs. Lawrence W. Jenkins, Willis H. Ropes, Hugh F. E. Farrell, and Harry E. Webber. Many others, too numerous to mention, have been generous in their gifts and cordial welcome of a new official, and the Librarian must beg indulgence if, through lack of complete records, the names of some donors have been omitted. It would be hard indeed to find words to express adequately a proper appreciation of the co-operation of the officers of the Institute, as well as of the staff, who have with unfailing loyalty helped out in many a trying situation.

The additions to the library for the past year have been as follows:

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donation and exchange,	1686	2634	1344
By purchase,	319	25	885

Total of accessions, 2,005 volumes and 4,888 pamphlets and serials.

Respectfully submitted,

LOUISE MARION TAYLOR,
Librarian.

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT TO MAY 1, 1921.

Balance from last Report (Secretary)			$22 84
Income General Fund	$5,582 57		
Less Miscellaneous Charges	70 35		
		$5,512 22	
Income Permanent Fund		5,440 76	
Income Temporary Funds		654 12	
Assessment of Members		2,373 00	
			$13,980 10
Sales of Publications, etc.			2,877 43
Income Peirce-Nichols House Fund	340 00		
Less Repairs and Expenses	281 65		
			58 35
Cash (income overexpended)			10,627 12
Loan at Naumkeag Trust Co			3,000 00
			$30,565 84

EXPENDITURES.

Cash overexpended from last Report		$3,021 94
Natural History and Horticulture	$ 2 35	
Binding	203 67	
Furniture and Fixtures	689 94	
Annual Meeting	61 70	
Publications	2,588 50	
Salaries	7,977 16	
Museum Objects	159 33	
Library	1,398 90	
China Library	1,054 27	
Repairs	1,376 31	
Postage and Express	446 81	
Supplies and Printing	922 90	
Fuel	1,450 00	
Light and Water	114 20	
Lectures	212 65	
Extra Labor	672 10	
Photos and Postals	839 38	
Insurance (Current)	149 60	
Charles A. Bernau	289 91	
		$20,609 63
Court Records	1,179 74	
Probate Records	1,012 00	
		2,191 74
Repairs and Expenses at Very House Memorial	1,176 65	
Less Income received	336 25	
		840 40
Loan Paid at Naumkeag Trust Co		3,000 00
Transfer to Temporary Funds (Insurance Fund)		400 00
Income Funded:		
Books for Medical Library	108 23	
Very Burial Lot	245 27	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	2 61	
China Library Room Fund	29 25	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	10	
Mack Medical Library Fund	101 74	
John James Currier Fund	4 18	
Rare Book Fund	20	
		491 58
Balance of Cash (Secretary)		10 55
		$30,565 84

The Funds Invested for Income are $211,886.41, of the market value of $188,507.67

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN,

Treasurer.

Salem, May 1, 1921.

Digitized by Google

FUNDS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

Bequests and Gifts Held as the "Permanent Fund."

Income only to be used for the purposes designated.

1848	Original Account, for "general purposes,"	$500 00
1848	Essex Historical Society Fund, for "historical purposes,"	700 00
1848	Essex County Natural History Fund, for "natural history or horticulture," . .	700 00
1848	Life Membership Fund, for "general purposes,"	6,025 00
1870	Charles Davis bequest, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
1878	Caroline R. Derby bequest, for care of Derby tomb and "general purposes," .	500 00
1882	Augustus Story bequest, for "purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs," .	10,000 00
1882	Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele bequests, for "general purposes," . .	2,120 00
1885	Martha G. Wheatland bequest, "for purchase of books for the library," . .	10,800 00
1889	James A. Emmerton bequest, to "support Historical Collections,"	10,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" for "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding," .	5,000 00
1890	Nancy D. Cole bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund" for "purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library,"	5,000 00
1895	William Mack, M. D., bequest, for "purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery," . .	1,892 79
1899	Salem Lyceum Fund, to "support free lectures,"	3,000 00

Digitized by Google

1901	Harriet P. Fowler bequest, for "salary of an assistant librarian, who shall have charge of the donations" made by Miss Fowler, ...	3,000 00
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward bequest, "for purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese,"	9,000 00
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Burial Lot," for care of Very family burial lot, . .	4,534 30
1902	Lydia A. Very bequest, "Very House Memorial," for a "memorial of my brothers Jones Very and Washington Very," .	3,200 00
1909	Frederick Lamson bequest, for "purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs," .	1,000 00
1915	Harriet Rose Lee Fund, "Income to be used for general purposes,"	2,000 00
1917	Peirce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal Street, Salem, ...	10,000 00
——	Permanent Fund, Miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	8,389 29
		$102,361 38

Digitized by Google

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS HELD AS THE "GENERAL FUND."

Both principal and interest are available for any purpose.

1875	Abby W. Ditmore bequest, for "general purposes,"	$3,100 00
1876	Ladies' Fair donation, for "general purposes,"	1,142 86
1879	William B. Howes bequest, for "general purposes,"	25,000 00
1885	Esther C. Mack bequest, for "general purposes,"	4,000 00
1886	General subscription, for repairs and improvement of Essex Institute Building,	14,370 69
1898	George Plumer Smith legacy, for "general purposes,"	4,770 00
1898	George L. Ames legacy, for "general purposes,"	96,785 28
1900	Elizabeth Wheatland legacy, for "general literary and scientific uses,"	3,698 16
1900	J. Henry Stickney legacy, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1900	Walter Scott Dickson legacy, for "general purposes,"	25,588 08
1901	Elizabeth C. Ward legacy, for "general purposes,"	6,973 22
1902	William J. Cheever legacy, "in memory of Charles G. Cheever," for "general purposes,"	20,000 00
1903	Susan S. Kimball legacy, for "general purposes,"	1,000 00
1905	An Anonymous Donor, for "general purposes,"	810 00
1909	General Charles L. Peirson, donation, for "general purposes,"	100 00
1913	Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams bequest, for "general purposes,"	500 00

Digitized by Google

——	General Fund, miscellaneous, for "general purposes,"	28,854 68
1920	George L. Gould, contribution for "general purposes,"	45 35
1921	Abel H. Proctor legacy, for "general purposes,"	5,000 00
		$242,738 32

BEQUESTS AND GIFTS HELD AS "TEMPORARY FUNDS."

Witch Hill Monument Fund,	$ 2.10
Manuscript Preservation Donation,	1,000 00
China Library Room Fund,	672 60
Rare Book Fund,	5 17
Insurance Fund,	9,360 19
Accumulated Income from William Mack, M. D., bequest,	2,395 24
John James Currier Book Fund,	110 59
Mary Mason Brooks Fund,	60 58
Peirce-Nichols House Preservation Fund,	8,000 00
Bell Tablet Fund,	1,125 00
Special Museum Fund,	20 00
	$22,751 47

CONTRIBUTIONS TO SPECIAL MUSEUM FUND, 1920-1921

John Albree,	$10 00
John T. Morse, Jr.,	10 00

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

PERMANENT FUND.

This Fund contains bequests the income of which only is available for specific purposes.

	Book Value
5 Shares Webster & Atlas National Bank . .	$577 50
30 Shares National Shawmut Bank, ...	4,562 31
46 Shares American Telephone & Telegraph Co.,	6,099 85
1 Share Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Preferred, .	72 60
2 Shares Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Common, .	143 75
11 Shares Boston & Maine Railroad, Common, .	2,045 67
33 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Preferred, ...	3,943 50
17 Shares Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railway, Common, ...	1,621 64
17 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred, ...	2,570 50
37 Shares Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common, ...	4,354 26
8 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Pfd. } 20 Shares Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Com. }	2,515 00
10 Shares Devonshire Building Trust, . . .	1,010 00
Eastern Massachusetts St. Ry. Co.:—	
$ 90. Pfd. Stock (scrip) East. Mass. St. Ry. Co.	
100. (1 sh.) Eastern Mass. St. Ry. Co. Com.	
50. (Scrip) Eastern Mass. St. Ry. Co. Com.	
100. Optional Warrant Adjustm't Stock, Right to purchase 1 sh. Adjustment Stock, No. 838.	
50. (Scrip) Optional Warrant, Adjust. Stock.	
350. Ref. Mtg. 5%, Jan 1, 1948, No. 800 1 2 of $100; No. 531 of $50.	3,637 90
10. (Scrip) 5% Jan. 1, 1948, No. 800 1-2 of $100; No. 531 of $50.	
72. (Scrip), Adjustment Stock, Right to purchase Adjustment Stock.	
900. Optional Warrant, Adjustment Stock, No. 920; Right to purchase 9 sh. Adjustment Stock.	

Digitized by Google

72 Shares Edison Electric Illuminating Co. of Boston,	10,367 75
20 Shares Great Falls Mfg. Co.,	3,132 00
3 Shares Lowell Bleachery,	216 75
60 Shares New York Central & Hudson River Railroad,	6,760 20
84 Shares Pepperell Manufacturing Co.,	4,540 00
16 Shares Pullman Co.,	2,629 00
2 Shares Salmon Falls Manufacturing Company,	260 00
60 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred,	3,597 88
12 Shares Union Pacific Railroad, Common,	783 87
10 Shares United Electric Securities Co., Pref'd,	1,000 00
$2000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust, 4s, 1929,	1,980 00
$1000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Prior Lien 3½s, 1925,	952 50
$1000 Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry. Convertible 4½s, due June 1, 1932,	1,000 00
$2000 Interborough Rapid Transit Co. First and Refunding Mortgage 5s, 1966,	2,000 00
$5000 Northern Pacific Railway, Prior Lien 4s, 1997,	5,000 00
$2000 Northern Pacific, Great Northern R. R., C. B. & Q. Coll. Reg. 4, 1921,	2,000 00
$1000 United Traction & Electric Co. of Providence & Pawtucket, 1st mtg. 5s, 1933,	1,000 00
$1000 Western Electric Co. First Mortgage 5s, Dec. 31, 1922, optional after 1911,	996 25
$2000 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust 5s, 1932,	2,000 00
$3000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939,	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942,	1,000 00
U. S. A. 3d Liberty Loan, Sept. 15, 1928, 4¼%	1,500 00
U. S. A. 4th Liberty Loan, Oct. 15, 1938, 4¼%	50 00
"Peirce-Nichols House," 80 Federal Street, City valuation (1917), house $5,300, barn and shed $200; 21,011 ft. land, $5,000,	10,000 00
"Very House Memorial, 154 Federal Street, City valuation (1905), house, $1,200; 11,375 ft. land, $2,000,	3,200 00
"Ship Rock," Peabody, and about 2½ acres,	200 00
Uninvested cash,	40 70
	$102,361 38

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

GENERAL FUND.

This sum is available, both principal and income, for any purpose.

	Book Value
25 Shares Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation, 160% paid),	0 00
35 Shares Merchants National Bank, Salem,	$2,297 25
10 Shares Naumkeag Trust Co., Salem,	1,350 00
6 Shares Boston Elevated Ry., 7% Preferred,	600 00
48 Shares Boston Elevated Railway, Com.,	6,697 50
40 Shares Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co.,	3,305 00
5 Shares New York, New Haven & Hartford R.R.	1,073 75
99 Shares Pennsylvania Railway Co.,	6,186 25
2 Shares Proprietors of the South Buildings,	80 00
25 Shares United States Steel Corporation, Preferred,	1,840 00
118 Shares Union Stock Yards Co. of Omaha,	11,563 00
$7000 Atchison, Topeka & Sante Fe Railroad, General Mortgage 4s, 1995,	6,734 30
$5000 Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, First Mortgage 4s, 1948,	5,000 00
$2000 Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co., 1st Mtg. 5s, 1939,	2,000 00
$2000 Cumberland Telephone Co., First and General Mortgage 5s, 1937,	2,000 00
$4000 Iowa Central Railroad, First Mortgage 5s, 1938,	4,000 00
$3000 Long Island Railroad, Refunding 4s, 1949,	3,000 00
$10,000 Milwaukee, Sparta & No. Western R. R. First Mortgage 4s, 1947,	9,400 00
$3000 Northern Pacific, Gt. Northern Railroad, 4s, 1921,	3,000 00
$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 23d series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1936,	1,000 00

Digitized by Google

$1000 United Electric Securities Co., 30th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1939, ...	1,000 00
$6000 United Electric Securities Co., 32nd series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1940, ...	6,000 00
$2000 United Electric Securities Co., 35th series, Coll. Trust 5s, 1942, ...	2,000 00
$50 U. S. A. 3d Liberty Loan, Sept., 1928, 4¼%,	45 35
$5000 U. S. A. 4th Liberty Loan, Oct., 1938, 4¼,	5,000 00
$2000 Utah & Northern R. R. 1st Consolidated 5s, 1926, ...	1,998 61
Essex Institute Blds. and 40,786 ft. land, . .	142,564 76
Uninvested Cash, ...	13,002 55
	$242,738 32

Digitized by Google

INVESTMENTS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

TEMPORARY FUNDS.

		Book Value
Insurance Fund		
Salem Savings Bank, . .	$2,837 91	
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	2,073 85	
15 Shares United Fruit Co.,	3,448 43	
$1000 Oregon Short Line, First Consolidated Mortgage Gold 5s 1946, ...	1,000 00	
		$9,360 19
Witch Hill Monument Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		2.10
Donation for Manuscript Preservation		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,	6.25	
$1,000 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Coll. Trust Gold 4s, 1929	993 75	
		1,000 00
China Library Room Fund		
Salem Savings Bank (interest added),		672 60
Mack Bequest, Books for Medical Library (Accumulated Interest)		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		2,395 24
Rare Book Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		5 17
John James Currier Fund		
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		110 59

Digitized by Google

Mary Mason Brooks Fund	
Salem Savings Bank,	60 58
"Peirce-Nichols House" Preservation Fund	
U. S. A. 2d Conv. Liberty Loan, Nov., 1942, 4¼,	8,000 00
Special Museum Fund	
Cash, ...	20 00
Bell Tablet Fund	
Salem Savings Bank, ...	1,125 00
	$22,751 47

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

To the Members of the Essex Institute:

Salem, April 30, 1921.

At a special meeting of the Finance Committee of the Essex Institute, held this morning at 9.30 o'clock at the Naumkeag Trust Co., the securities of the Institute and the accounts in the hands of the Treasurer have been examined, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The semi-annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee, and is hereby certified to be correct.

Signed,

William C. Endicott,
George H. Allen,
Leland H. Cole,
For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

Mrs. Willard L. Bowdoin of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Jan. 3, 1876; transferred to Life Membership June 7, 1920, and died Dec. 21, 1920.

John Glover Broughton of Marblehead, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 6, 1914, and died June 23, 1920.

John Warren Carlton of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Aug. 5, 1918, and died June 29, 1920.

William Gardner Choate of Wallingford, Conn., was elected to Active Membership Aug. 20, 1894; transferred to Sustaining Membership July 6, 1920, and died Nov. 14, 1920.

Charles Edward Cotting of Boston, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 3, 1896, and died Aug. 5, 1920.

Robin Damon of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Jan. 16, 1888, and died July 19, 1920.

William Raymond Driver of Beverly, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Mar. 5, 1888, and died July 20, 1920.

Benjamin Louis Fabens of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Oct. 15, 1894, and died Dec. 24, 1920.

Dudley Bowditch Fay of Boston, Mass., was elected to Life Membership Dec. 1, 1919, and died Feb. 7, 1921.

Zina Goodell of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 30, 1894, and died July 9, 1920.

Digitized by Google

MISS HARRIET ELIZABETH MANSFIELD of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership June 18, 1895; transferred to Sustaining Membership Aug. 2, 1920, and died Jan. 9, 1921.

ROBERT MCNEIL MORSE of Boston, Mass., was elected to Active Membership May 6, 1895, and died Feb. 21, 1920.

CHARLES WILLIAM MOSELEY of Newburyport, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Aug. 19, 1895, and died Dec. 23, 1920.

ALBERT GARDNER ROPES of New York, N. Y., was elected to Active Membership April 19, 1897, and died May 24, 1920.

WILLIAM DAVIS THAYER TREFRY of Marblehead, Mass., was elected to Active Membership May 21, 1894, and died April 11, 1921.

JOHN LARKIN THORNDIKE of Boston, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 17, 1896, and died Oct. 24, 1920.

KING UPTON of Marblehead, Mass., was elected to Active Membership May 7, 1894; transferred to Sustaining Membership July 6, 1920, and died Feb. 27, 1921.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

LIBRARY.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources:

	Vol.	Pam.
Alpha Aids,		6
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston,		10
American Antiquarian Society, Worcester,		3
American Association for International Conciliation, New York,		23
American Association of Museums,		8
American Bureau of Shipping,		2
American Catholic Historical Society, Philadelphia,		3
American Geographical Society, New York,		9
American International Corporation,		2
American Irish Historical Association, New York,	1	
American Museum of Natural History, New York,		5
American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia,		4
American Red Cross, New England Division,		12
American Society of Agricultural Engineers,		3
American Steel and Wire Company,		3
American Telephone and Telegraph Company		1
Amherst College,		6
Andover Theological Seminary,		1
Appalachian Mountain Club,		2
Babcock, Miss Celia, Newspapers.		2
Bangs, Dr. Charles H., Swampscott,		1
Batchelder, Henry M.,	1	
Batchelder, Samuel F., Boston,		1
Bay State Historical League,		3
Baylor University,		4
Belknap, Henry W.,		78
Bolles, Miss Margaret C., Medford, Newspapers, programs, etc.,	3	
Boston Elevated Company,		1
Boston Port and Seaman's Aid Society,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol	Pam.
Boston Public Library,		4
Bostonian Society,	1	
Bowdoin, Mrs. Lucy H., Photograph.		
Bowdoin College,		4
Boxford, Town of,		2
Bristol (Eng.) Naturalists' Society,		1
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Museum,		2
Brooklyn (N. Y.) Institute of Arts and Sciences.		4
Brooks, The Misses, Photographs, postcards, etc.,		38
Brown University,		1
Bruxelles, Academie Royale des Sciences de Belgique,		24
Bruxelles, Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique,		1
Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society,	1	2
Buffalo (N. Y.) Society of Natural Sciences,		9
Bureau of Railway News and Statistics, Chicago,		1
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,		14
Calcutta, Superintendent of Government Printing,		1
California, Sons of the Revolution,		2
California State Board of Control,		1
California, University of,	1	10
Cambridge (Eng.) Philosophical Society,		1
Canadian Entomologist,		12
Carnegie Institution of Washington,		1
Cassino, Harold,	1	
Cassino Publishing Company,		19
Centemeri Company, New York,	1	
Chan-Farco Beacon,		5
Chase Chronicle,		3
Chicago, Rock Island and Pacific Railway Company,		1
Chicago (Ill.) School of Civics and Philanthropy,		1
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		2
Choate, Mrs. Joseph H. and Miss Mabel Choate, New York,	2	
Church, C. T., Estate of,	1	
Church Home Society, Boston,		1
Church Militant,		8
Clark, Miss Hilda G.,		87
Clark University,		2
Cleveland (O.) Museum of Art,		10
Cloutman, Miss Ada, Somerville, Newspapers.		
Cobb, Dr. Carolus M., Lynn,		2
Colby, William R.,	1	2
Cole, Leland H.,	60	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Colonial Society of Boston	3	
Columbia University,		5
Columbian Rope Company, New York,		12
Commentator,		5
Commercial Museum, Philadelphia,		1
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences,	1	5
Connecticut, Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides.		
Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford,	1	1
Connecticut State Library, Hartford,	6	3
Connet, E. V. and Company, New York,		1
Cornell University,	2	33
Danvers Historical Society,	2	1
Daughters of the American Revolution,		13
Dearborn Independent,	1	52
Delf, Miss E. L.,		23
Detroit (Mich.) Institute of Arts,		9
Detroit (Mich.) Public Library,		6
Dijon, Université de,		1
Duren, Mrs. Charles M., Swampscott, Newspapers.		
Eaton, Miss Betsey W.,		1
Edinburgh, Royal Society,		2
Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		3
Endicott, William C., Map.		13
Erie (Pa.) Chamber of Commerce,		1
Essex, Town of,		1
Essex (Eng.) Archaeological Society,		2
Essex County Training School, Lawrence,		3
Fabens, Miss Marie E.,	9	1
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Newspapers, programs, etc.,		
Farwell, Herbert C., Circulars, posters.		
Firenze, R., Biblioteca Nazionale Centrale,		7
Firenze, Societá Entomologica Italiana,		1
First National Bank, Boston,		1
Fowler, Charles B., Sheet music.	21	33
Friends of Irish Freedom,	1	3
Gauss, John D. H., Plates.		44
Gay, Mrs. Frederick L., Brookline,	57	1
General Electric Company, Lynn,		22
General Electric Company, Schenectady, N. Y.,	1	
Georgetown, Town of,		1
Georgia Historical Society, Savannah,		3
Gilbert, Shepard D., Circulars, posters.	10	
Gloucester, City of,	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Goodrich, Mrs., Auburndale, . . . Photographs.	2	
Guaranty Trust Company, New York, ...		29
Halifax, Nova Scotia Historical Society, . . .	1	
Harvard University, ...		40
Havana, Academia de Ciencias Médicas, . . .		2
Haverhill Public Library, . . . Newspapers.		4
Hazelton, Joseph W., ...		27
Hill, Rev. James L., ...	5	1
Historical Society of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, .		2
Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, .		4
Houghton Mifflin Company, Boston, ...	1	
Howard, Montague, New York, ...	1	
Humane Society of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts		1
Hurley, John F., ...	31	
Hygrade Triangle, ...		12
Illinois, University of, ...	1	
Indiana University, ...		6
Iowa State Historical Society, Iowa City. . . .		3
Ipswich Historical Society, ...		1
Japan Society of America, New York, ...		6
Jenkins, Lawrence W., ...	2	7
John Carter Brown Library, Providence, . . .		1
John Crerar Library, Chicago, ...		1
Johns Hopkins University, ...		9
Johnson, Mrs. Henrietta L., Topsfield, ...	20	
Johnson, Samuel A., Estate of, ...	5	5
Jones, Gardner M., ...		2
Kjöbenhavn, K. d. videnskabernes selskab, . . .		4
Lander, Miss Helen D.	3	
Lausanne, Société Vaudoises des Sciences Naturelles, .		3
Lawrence, A. C., Company, Peabody, ...		20
Lawrence City Mission, ...		1
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., Photographs, programs, etc.	11	
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum, ...		1
Leland Stanford University, ...		1
Lima (Peru) Cuerpo de Ingenieros de Minas, . .		7
London Geological Society, ...		4
London, Royal Geographical Society, ...		4
London, Royal Society, ...		6
Louisiana Historical Society, New Orleans, . . .		3
Low, William G., Bedford Hills, N. Y., ...	1	
Lynn Free Public Library, ...		3
Lynnfield, Town of.		1
MacFarlane, H., Worcester, ...	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Madrid, Sociedad Espanola de Historia Natural, . .		8
Maine Agricultural College, ...		1
Manchester, Rev. Alfred	8	28
Manchester (Eng.) Literary and Philosophical Society,		1
Manila (P. I.) Bureau of Education, ...		1
Marblehead, Town of, ...		1
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, ...	1	4
Massachusetts Agricultural College, ...		10
Massachusetts Agricultural Experiment Station, . .		7
Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, Boston		1
Massachusetts Department of Public Health, . .		7
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, ...	1	
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, . . Broadsides,	6	
Massachusetts, Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston, ...		2
Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps, Boston, . . .	1	
Medford Historical Society, ...		4
Melville, George S., Hyde Park, ...	2	
Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, ...		10
Michigan College of Mines, ...		2
Michigan Historical Commission, Lansing, ...	2	2
Michigan State Agricultural College, ...		3
Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul, ...	1	3
Minnesota, University of, ...		5
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis, ...		12
Missouri State Historical Society, ...		2
Missouri, University of, ...		2
Morgan, Mrs. Henrietta, ...	1	
Morse, Edward S., ...		85
Munsey, Frank A., New York, ...	1	
Murray, John, Company, London, ...	1	
Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, ...		6
Museum of the American Indian, New York, . . .		1
Nahant, Town of		1
Nantucket Historical Association, ...		2
Napoli, R. Accademia di Scienze Fisiche e Matematiche, ...		13
National Catholic War Council, ...		8
National Republican, ...		4
National Rivers and Harbors Congress, Washington, .		1
National Society of Sons of the American Revolution, .		5
Nature, ...		46
Naval History Society, New York, ...		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Near East Relief, New York,		10
Nebraska State Historical Society, Lincoln,	1	3
Nevins, Winfield S., Postcards,	36	7
New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston,		5
New Hampshire Historical Society, Concord,		1
New Haven Colony Historical Society,		1
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark,		4
New York (N. Y.) Academy of Sciences,		5
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply,	1	
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,	1	5
New York (N. Y.) Genealogical and Biographical Society,	1	2
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,		3
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,		10
New York State Historical Association, Albany,		4
New York State Library, Albany,	36	14
New York State Museum, Albany,		5
Newberry Library, Chicago,		1
Newbury, Town of,		1
Newcomb & Gauss, Circulars, photographs,		228
Newhall, Walter, Broadside,		10
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		1
Niagara (Can.) Lundy's Lane Historical Society,		2
Nichols, Miss Martha,		12
North Carolina University,		1
North Shore Breeze,		52
Northeastern College,		1
Nourse, John W., Newspapers.		
Now and Then Association,		12
Oberlin College Library,		5
Ohio Historical and Philosophical Society, Cincinnati,		3
Onandaga Historical Society, Syracuse,		5
Open Road,		4
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada,		15
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,	1	
Overson, Mrs. Raymond,	8	1
Paris, Société d' Anthropologie,		1
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		19
Peabody Institute, Peabody,		3
Peabody Museum of Archaeology and Ethnology, Cambridge,		2
Peabody Museum of Salem,	1	46
Pennsylvania Museum, Philadelphia,		3
Pennsylvania, University of,		3
Pennsylvania Society, New York,	1	
Perkins, Miss Alice D.,		62

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Perkins, Miss Mary,	6	
Perkins, Thomas, Newspapers, postcards,		1
Perkins Institution, Watertown,		2
Perley, Martin Van Buren,	1	
Perley, Sidney,	9	51
Philadelphia Museum,		1
Philadelphia Rotary Club,		1
Philippine Commission of Independence,		13
Phillips, Mrs. J. D., Topsfield, Newspapers,		5
Phillips, Stephen W.,	1	
Phillips Exeter Academy,		2
Phippen, Walter G.,	27	9
Pingree, David,		6
Pinkham, Lydia, Company, Lynn,	950	
Plymouth (Eng.) Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society,		1
Protectionist,		9
Providence (R. I.) Public Library,		3
Putnam, Miss E. C., Boston, Deeds.		
Putnam, George G.,	60	2
Quincy, Mrs. A. H.,	27	12
Rantoul, Robert S., Tickets, programs, etc.,		2
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence,		4
Rhode Island School of Design, Providence,		4
Rio de Janeiro, Museu Nacional,		1
Robinson, John,	4	23
Roger Williams Park Museum, Providence,		2
Roland, Mrs. Mary J., Mountain View, Cal.,		2
Rome, International Institute of Agriculture,		6
Ropes, Willis H., Danvers,	5	12
Rosenberg Library, Galveston, Texas,		4
Rudder,		12
Ruggles, H. S., Wakefield,		1
St. Louis (Mo.) Public Library,		1
Salem Chamber of Commerce,		7
Salem Fraternity, Newspapers.		
Salem Public Library, Newspapers.		60
Salem Society for the Higher Education of Women,		1
Salisbury, Town of,		1
Shanghai, Directorate General of Posts,		2
Shanghai, Inspectorate General of Customs,		5
Smith College,		1
Smithsonian Institution, Washington,	2	6
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities, Boston,		2
South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston,		3
Speck, Frank G., Philadelphia,		3

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Springfield City Library Association,	39	
State Street Trust Company, Boston,		4
Stockholm, K. Vitterhets, Historie och Antiquitets Akademien,		2
Stockholm, Meteorologiska Centralanstalten,	1	4
Swift and Company,		1
Symonds, Eben B.,		2
Tennessee State Board of Entomology,		11
Texas State Historical Association, Austin,		4
Topsfield Historical Society,	1	
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,		1
Toronto, Munition Resources Commission,		1
Toronto, Royal Canadian Institute,		1
Towle, Miss E. Adelaide,	7	4
Trinity College,		2
Tromsö (Norway), Tromsö Museum,		2
Tufts College,		1
United Shoe Machinery Athletic Association, Beverly,		7
U. S. Superintendent of Documents.	194	2047
U. S. Brewers' Association,	1	
U. S. Steel Corporation,		1
Upton, Miss Annie,	12	1
Upton, Miss Carrie,		3
Vermont Historical Society, Montpelier,		11
Very, Nathaniel T.	15	
Virginia Historical Society, Richmond,		2
Wall, Alexander J., New York,		1
War Work Bulletin,		3
Ward, Miss Ellie, Estate of	3	
Ward, Mrs. Mary G.,	53	
Warren Academy of Sciences, Warren, Pa.,		1
Washington University, St. Louis,		3
Washington University State Historical Society, Seattle,		4
West, Mrs. William C., Sheet music,	1	
Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland,		1
White, Alden P.,		1
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs,		3
William and Mary College,		2
Willson, Mrs. Robert W., Cambridge,		1
Wisconsin Natural History Society, Madison,		1
Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison,		3
Wybert, Mrs. William,	3	
Yale University,		1
Young Women's Christian Association, New York,		1
Zoological Society of Philadelphia,		1

Digitized by Google

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:

Allis, J. H.
Andrews, Mrs. William Page, Williamstown
Babcock, Miss Celia
Batchelder, Henry M.
Bolles, Miss Margaret C.
Cooksey, Arthur, Marblehead
Driver, Harold, Boston
Endicott, William C.
Goodell, Mrs. Martha P.
Hunt, Miss Sarah E.
Latting, Charles P., New York.
Lord, Eben
Perley, Sidney
Saddler, Charles J.
Very, Nathaniel T.
Ward, Miss Ellie, Estate of

Digitized by Google

GIFTS AND LOANS TO THE MUSEUM, 1920-21.

Nowell, Miss Edith M., shawls, silhouettes, daguerreotypes, etc.
Jenkins, Lawrence W., guns, china, photograph case, cloth.
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence W., matches.
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth, box, card-case, fans, dolls.
Cloutman, Miss Ada J., china, bottles, basket, decanter, money.
White, G. M., hardware.
Ward, Estate of Miss Ellie F., daguerreotypes, sampler, watch and chain, fan, knife, sewing-bird, embroidery, glass, china, portrait, doll furniture, household utensils, silhouettes, etc.
Ropes, Willis H., glass, clock, bottles, lithograph, stool, spectacles, hardware, etc.
Libby, Miss Alice W., sleeve-buttons.
Saunders, Miss Mary T., thimble, pin-cushion, snuff-box, buckles.
Brooks, Miss Mary M., slate.
Greene, Mrs. E. H., china.
Johnson, Chester A., lithograph.
Smith, Miss Anna, fork and knife.
West, Mrs. William C., silhouette.
Mason, Miss Fanny Peabody, bottles, costume.
Dwight, Estate of Lawrence, miniature, bust.
Endicott, William C., engravings, lithographs, shoes.
Fox, Estate of Dr. Charles William, silver tankards and candlesticks, buckles, china.
McMullan, Mrs. William P., scarfs, shawls, music-box, china.
Bolles, Mrs. Frank, deguerreotypes.
Delft, Mrs. Emeline Louise, carving, china, sewing-bird.
Beeman, B. L. and G. R., purse.
Putnam, Mrs. Frederick Ward, shawl.
Smith, Charles D., filter.
Morgan, Miss Henrietta, jewelry.
Kennedy, Miss Mindora, rubbers.
Rogers, Mrs. Jacob C., costume.
Gardner, Dr. Frank A., guns, swords, etc.
Latting, Charles P., pocket-book.
Belknap, Francis W., gun, uniform.

Digitized by Google

Amory, Miss ——, fire-buckets, pictures, etc.
Goodell, Mrs. Martha P., fire-bag, box, brooch, etc.
Smart, Mrs. Charles H., baskets, bottle, scales, etc.
Rust, Mrs. William A., chair, printed cotton.
Low, Mrs. Mary J., patent for threshing machine.
Folsom, Mrs. Bessie Derby, desk, costumes, jewelry, etc.
Temple, Miss Grace L., wall-paper.
Hesseltine, Mrs. Norman F., portraits, photograph, family arms.
Perkins, Thomas, seal.
Newhall, Miss Mary E., busk, patch-work bed-hanging.
Endicott, Mrs. William C., Jr., dress-model.
Bancroft, Mrs. Robert Hale, dagger, knives.
Morse, Mrs. George C., doll, cap.
Sears, Miss Clara Endicott, costume.
Endicott, Mrs. William C., Sr., costume, etc.
Wilkins, Mrs. Fred, pottery.
Gardner, George Peabody, Jr., bust.
Willson, Mrs. Robert W., spurs.
West, Arthur W., lemon-squeezer.
Low, Estate of Brainard, models.
Lander, Miss Helen D., card-case, box, fan, purse, snuff-box, patch-box, etc.
Peabody Museum, shoes, hair-flowers, box, knife, spoon, card-case, etc.
Quincy, Mrs. A. H., carpet-sweeper, skates, tools, stoves, baby-carriage, etc.
Hammond, Estate of Miss Susan P., portrait.
Walling, Clarke, Indo-persian miniature.
Lander, Estate of Miss Lucy Allen, mirror, statuette, portrait.
Perkins, Miss A. D., Mexican figures, ear-rings.
Eighth Regiment, M. V. M., photographs, etc.
Thayer, Miss M. A., patch-work.
Balch, Frank, silver tea-set.
Babcock, Miss Cecelia R., comb, ambrotype, vase.
Smith, Frank, badges.
Abbott, George, portrait.
Phillips, Mrs. James Duncan, photographs.
Melville, George S., apple grown in bottle.
King, Miss Harriet G., ginger-jar.
Chapman, Mrs. Lora K., child's coat.
Brooks, Miss Margaret W., silk braid, bag, doll's skirt, photograph.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., children's books, coins.
Cronan, Thomas T., hinge.
Thayer, Mrs. Alec, sofa, glass, china, etc., opera glass and fan.
Balch, Miss Elizabeth, bed-cover.

Digitized by Google

Ropes, Miss Emelie, fan.
Allen, Charles H., powder-horn, sampler.
Southwick, Mrs. Horace, pottery jar.
Taylor, Miss Louise M., toys.
Driver, Harold, negatives.
Morse, A. P., slipper.
Stickney, Mrs. Louise A., pottery bowl.

Digitized by Google

LIFE MEMBERS.

Ahl, Mrs. Leonard Daniel	1919
Appleton, Francis Henry, 3d	1920
Appleton, William Sumner	1896
Barker, Burrill Devereux	1919
Beal, Thomas Prince	1919
Bemis, Frank Brewer	1919
Beveridge, Albert Jeremiah	1920
Burrage, Albert Cameron	1919
Burrage, Mrs. Albert Cameron	1919
Chapman, John Alden	1909
Chapman, William Oliver	1885
Chapman, Mrs. William Oliver	1904
Codman, Miss Martha C.	1909
Codman, Ogden	1915
Crane, Richard Teller, Jr.	1920
Crane, Mrs. Richard Teller, Jr.	1920
Crowninshield, Francis Boardman	1904
Crowninshield, Mrs. Francis Boardman	1920
Curtis, John Silsbee	1919
Curtis, Mrs. John Silsbee	1919
Dexter, Gordon	1919
Edes, Henry Herbert	1886
Emmerton, Miss Caroline Osgood	1894
Endicott, William	1895
Farrell, Hugh Francis Edward	1897
Fay, Mrs. Dudley Bowditch	1919
Ford, James Bishop	1920
Foster, Charles Henry Wheelwright	1896
Frick, Miss Helen Clay	1919
Frick, Mrs. Henry Clay	1919
Gardner, George Peabody	1919
Gardner, Mrs. John Lovett	1895
Gardner, William Amory	1919
Gray, Russell	1917
Gray, Mrs. Russell	1917
Greenlaw, Mrs. William Prescott	1895
Heard, John, Jr.	1919
Heard, Mrs. John, Jr.	1919
Hemenway, Augustus	1894
Higginson, Francis Lee, Jr.	1920
James, Ellerton	1919
King, Miss Annie Fabens	1897
Lawrence, John Silsbee	1920
Lee, Mrs. Francis Henry	1876
Little, Henry Bailey	1920
Loring, Mrs. Augustus Peabody	1919
Meyer, Mrs. George von Lengerke	1919
Moore, Mrs. William Henry	1919
Morse, Willard Samuel	1915
Nichols, Francis William, Jr.	1920
Peabody, John Endicott	1881
Phillips, Stephen Willard	1902
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen Willard	1919
Phillips, William	1919
Pingree, David	1870
Proctor, James Howe	1897
Proctor, Thomas Emerson	1907
Rice, Charles Goodnow	1919
Rice, Mrs. Charles Goodnow	1919
Robb, Russell	1920
Robb, Mrs. Russell	1920
Rogers, Dudley Pickman	1920
Ropes, Miss Elizabeth	1916
Ropes, Rev. James Hardy	1915
Ropes, Willis Henry	1894
Russell, Mrs. Richard Spofford	1919
Saltonstall, John Lee	1919
Saltonstall, Mrs. John Lee	1919
Sawyer, Bertram Hatch, D. M. D.	1910
Sears, Henry	1919
Sears, Herbert Mason	1919
Shattuck, Mrs. George Hodges	1894
Shaw, Mrs. Quincy Adams	1919
Silsbee, Mrs. George Saltonstall	1919
Silsbee, Miss Katharine Elizabeth	1919
Silsbee, Miss Martha	1919
Snyder, Harry Samuel	1916
Sohier, William Davies	1896
Sweet, Henry Nettleton	1920
Thomas, Washington Butcher	1919
Tyler, Charles Hitchcock	1919
Wetmore, George Peabody	1894
Wheatland, Mrs. Richard	1919
White, George Robert	1919
Whitehouse, Mrs. Francis Meredyth	1919

Digitized by Google

SUSTAINING MEMBERS.

Anderson, Elbridge Roberts	1906
Batchelder, Henry Morrill	1879
Bayley, Frank William	1916
Belknap, Henry Wyckoff	1907
Belknap, Mrs. Thomas	1919
Benson, Henry Perkins	1916
Benson, Mrs. Henry Perkins	1920
Bigelow, Walter King	1869
Bowditch, Charles Pickering	1894
Bradlee, Francis Boardman Crowninshield	1908
Bushnell, Mrs. Frederic Newell	1920
Chamberlain, William Carleton	1910
Cole, Leland Howard	1894
Endicott, Robert	1920
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield	1916
Endicott, William Crowninshield, Jr.	1894
Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield, Jr.	1894
Faunce, Carlos Partridge	1914
Gifford, Josiah Hayward	1898
Gould, George Lambert	1920
Grant, George Warren	1894
Harris, Ralph Bertram	1920
Hennessey, William Warren, M.D.	1920
Hood, Ernest Nichols	1901
Huntington, Miss Sarah Louisa	1881
Jelly, William McDonald	1894
Knight, Samuel Albert	1920
Leach, Osborne	1909
Little, David Mason	1886
Little, Mrs. David Mason	1886
Little, Philip	1900
Longley, Edmund Waters	1909
Morse, Edward Sylvester	1864
Morse, John Torrey, Jr.	1895
Osgood, Robert	1863
Paine, Everett	1895
Perkins, James Winn	1914
Phillips, James Duncan	1904
Pickman, Dudley Leavitt	1894
Price, Joseph	1894
Rhoades, Nelson Osgood	1920
Ropes, Chapman	1920
Saltonstall, Richard Middlecott	1917
Sawyer, James Cowan	1920
Seamans, Francis Augustus	1908
Simonds, Nathaniel Griffin	1866
Smith, Harold Taylor Niven	1920
Smith, Josiah Foster	1891
Strangman, William Fiske, D.M.D.	1908
Sullivan, Michael Leo	1920
Taylor, Charles Henry, Jr.	1905
Taylor, Mrs. Robert Coleman	1920
West, Arthur Webster	1880
West, George	1912
White, Alden Perley	1884
Winslow, Arthur	1920
Wood, Miss Naomi	1917

Digitized by Google

CONTRIBUTING MEMBERS.

Abbot, Walter Lyle	1894
Allen, Charles Franklin	1894
Andrews, William T.	1920
Bacheller, Wallace Elverton	1920
Beals, Harry MacArthur	1914
Berry, Lyman Osmer	1920
Boyd, Harry	1920
Brooks, Miss Margarette W.	1898
Butterick, Robert Percy	1920
Carrick, Mrs. Alice Van Leer	1920
Chisholm, Wallace Alfred	1894
Colby, William Roberts	1895
Cole, Albert Elvin	1894
Couch, Lester Sanger	1914
Creamer, Walter Howard	1906
Curtis, Greely Stevenson	1920
Cushman, Miss Alice	1896
Donahue, Daniel Augustine	1907
Emilio, Enrique Victor	1920
Etheridge, Mrs. John Burt	1917
Farrington, George Barker	1920
Farrington, Mrs. George Barker	1914
Files, Miss Lucy Wilson	1893
Gardner, George Peabody, Jr.	1917
Goldsmith, Arthur Franklin	1920
Gray, Morris	1918
Harris, Walter Chapin	1894
Hill, Robert William	1916
Hooper, George Wilbur	1920
Hustis, James Humphrey	1920
Hutchinson, Horace Farrington	1910
Jennings, Charles Edwin	1919
Lane, Mrs. Gardiner Martin	1920
Lathrop, Miss Henrietta Sprague	1920
Little, Bertram	1921
Little, David Mason, Jr.	1921
Little, Mrs. Philip	1919
Lord, John Anderson	1920
Loring, Miss Katharine Peabody	1916
Manchester, Rev. Alfred	1893
Merrill, Edward Harrington	1920
Metcalfe, Joseph Smith	1920
Monks, George Howard, M. D.	1916
Morse, John G.	1891
Motley, Mrs. Edward Preble	1917
Neal, William Silver	1894
Nevins, Winfield Scott	1877
Newhall, Milo Arthur	1910
Northey, Edward Anthony	1905
Oliver, Clyde Irving	1911
Osborne, Arthur Augustus	1915
Pembroke, Aubrey Austin	1920
Percy, George Emery, M. D.	1881
Perkins, Miss Alice Delf	1916
Peterson, Vincent Swain	1914
Phippen, Arthur Henry	1894
Pickering, Robert James	1915
Pickman, Dudley Leavitt, Jr.	1919
Price, George Whitefield	1920
Rea, Charles Samuel	1864
Reid, Samuel John	1919
Remick, John Anthony	1895
Robson, John Caldwell	1907
Ropes, John Bertram	1896
Ropes, Mrs. Willis Henry	1920
Rousseau, Festus Saul	1914
Samuels, William Smith	1920
Sanborn, James Albert	1916
Sargent, Ara Nathaniel, M. D.	1914
Sargent, Fred Carroll	1918
Shaw, Francis	1895
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth White	1910
Thomson, Elihu	1894
Tuckerman, Bayard	1917
Tuckerman, Mrs. Bayard	1917
Tuckerman, Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall	1919
Vickery, George A.	1894
Warner, Miss Annie Laurie	1898
Washburn, Calvin Randolph	1894
Waters, Henry Augustus	1920
Wheatland, Mrs. Stephen Goodhue	1886
Whipple, Miss Isabella Graham	1918
Willson, Miss Alice Brooks	1896
Willson, Miss Lucy Burr	1895
Young, Mrs. Charles Milbank	1916

Digitized by Google

ACTIVE MEMBERS.

Adams, Mrs. James Warren	1919
Adams, Philip Wilson	1916
Adams, Hon. Rufus Dodge	1916
Albree, Edward Curling	1898
Albree, John	1898
Allen, George Henry	1888
Allen, Raymond Cleaveland	1921
Almy, Mrs. James Fergus	1907
Andrews, Clement Walker	1895
Annable, Harry Chester	1916
Annable, Irving Kinsman	1907
Appleton, Francis Henry	1870
Appleton, Francis Randall	1917
Appleton, Mrs. Francis Randall	1917
Appleton, Joseph Frederick	1901
Arrington, Philip Payne Pinel	1917
Ashton, George Wallace	1920
Ashton, Joseph Nickerson	1896
Atherton, Horace Hale, Jr.	1913
Atkinson, Miss Alma Grace	1917
Audet, Alfred	1919
Averill, Arthur Lane	1896
Ayer, Charles Fanning	1919
Baker, William H.	1911
Balch, Franklin Greene, M. D.	1916
Balcomb, Frank Leslie	1920
Ballard, Waldo Peter	1913
Bancroft, Mrs. Robert Hale	1919
Barker, Mrs. Charles Merrill	1911
Barker, William Gardner	1894
Barnett, Albert Howard	1920
Barrell, George Morton	1919
Bartlett, Mrs. Joseph Gardner	1917
Bartol, Miss Elizabeth Howard	1895
Batchelder, Albert Wadleigh	1920
Batchelder, Mrs. Albert Wadleigh	1920
Batchelder, Mrs. Henry Morrill	1919
Batchelder, James Cochran	1910
Batchelder, Samuel Henry	1914
Bates, Atkins Hamerton	1920
Bates, Charles Howard	1920
Bates, William Proctor	1920
Belknap, Francis Wyckoff	1919
Benjamin, Francis Seymour	1918
Benjamin, Mrs. Francis Seymour	1918
Benson, Arthur Fitch	1891
Benson, Frank Weston	1894
Berry, Walter Thomas	1920
Berry, Mrs. Walter Thomas	1920
Bickford, John Hanson	1899
Bigelow, Mrs. Alvah H.	1915
Bingham, Miss Clarissa Almeda	1915
Bixby, Henry Merrill	1907
Blaney, Dwight	1890
Blaney, Mrs. Dwight	1894
Boyden, Roland William	1899
Boyes, Silas	1920
Bradlee, Frederick Josiah	1920
Breed, Charles Norcross	1913
Bridgman, Lewis Jesse	1893
Brigham, Lincoln Forbes	1901
Brooks, Miss Alice Flint	1900
Brooks, Miss Jenny	1913
Brown, Mrs. Albert Storrs	1921
Brown, Miss Ellen Appleton	1915
Brown, Francis	1913
Brown, Frank Appleton	1882
Browne, J. Clarke	1907
Browne, Mrs. Edward Cox	1895
Browne, Theodore Christopher	1920
Bushby, Fred Wheeler	1907
Butler, Warren Hathaway	1920
Butman, Mrs. George	1920
Cameron, Hollis Lee	1920
Cammett, Clarence Russell	1919
Carpenter, Ernest Marshall	1920
Carroll, Charles, D. D. S.	1917
Cass, William Francis	1894
Cate, Frederick	1912
Chaney, Rev. George Leonard	1901
Chaney, Mrs. George Leonard	1920
Chapman, Miss Charlotte Elizabeth	1904
Chase, Miss Charlotte Fabens	1914
Chute, Rupert James	1918
Clark, Miss Elizabeth Hodges	1898
Clarke, Miss Harriet	1920
Cleaves, Miss Florence	1921
Coggin, Miss Elizabeth Williams	1919
Cogswell, Mrs. Henry Phillips	1908
Conant, Benjamin Howe	1918

Digitized by Google

Conant, Harry Albert	1913
Conant, William Merritt, M. D.	1916
Coolidge, Harold Jefferson	1919
Coolidge, Mrs. Harold Jefferson	1919
Coté, Mrs. Thomas Germain Alexandre	1920
Cousins, Clarence Edwin	1920
Cousins, Frank	1886
Cowen, William Brice	1917
Creamer, George Gardner	1911
Crowninshield, Bowdoin Bradlee	1900
Curtis, Charles Pelham	1916
Curwen, Mrs. Charles Frederic	1911
Cushman, Herbert Ellsworth	1915
Cutter, Louis Fayerweather	1905
Daland, John	1915
Danforth, John	1920
Dane, Mrs. Chester Linwood	1895
Darling, Henry Everett	1912
Davis, Harrison Merrill	1920
Davis, Mrs. Harrison Merrill	1920
Davis, John Morton	1913
Davis, Walter Goodwin	1920
Deland, Charles Edward	1915
Densmore, Miss Helen Dorothy	1920
Derby, Arthur	1910
Desaulniers, Clement Charles	1916
d'Este, Julian	1894
Devereux, Miss Marianne Silsbee	1897
Dexter, William Endicott	1916
Dodge, Chester Parker	1916
Dodge, Miss Frances Treadwell	1913
Dodge, Laurence Paine	1920
Dodge, Randolph Bradstreet	1919
Dole, Miss Frances Ellen Moody	1908
Donaldson, James Frank, M. D.	1912
Dow, Mrs. George Francis	1898
Doyle, Michael Joseph	1920
Draper, Miss Annie Caroline	1895
Dresser, Elmer Augustus	1913
Duffett, Mrs. Walter White, Jr.	1920
Duncan, Albert Greene	1920
Duren, Mrs. Charles Milliken	1908
Dyer, Joseph Holm	1920
Earle, Miss Emma Frances	1908
Eaton, Miss Betsey Watson	1904
Eaton, F. Elmer	1921
Eldredge, Elwin Martin	1920
Emery, Miss Lena Curtis	1906
Emilio, Miss Mary Silsbee	1920
Endicott, Miss Anna Gower	1898
Entwisle, James Clifford	1893
Eveleth, Samuel Chester, M. D.	1920
Fabens, Frank Prescott	1894
Fabens, Miss Marie Euphrasie	1907
Fanning, Walter George, D. D. S.	1911
Farnum, Miss Ida Blake	1921
Farwell, Herbert Cunningham	1916
Felt, John Porter	1894
Felton, William Stevens	1902
Fenno, Mrs. Lawrence Carteret	1917
Flint, John Clarence	1910
Follansbee, Horace Sherman	1906
Foote, Arthur	1894
Forness, Arthur Augustus	1894
Fowler, Albert Brown	1911
Fowler, Charles Barnard	1906
Fox, Mrs. Charles William	1920
Frye, David	1918
Fuller, George Washington	1894
Fuller, Mrs. Samuel Richard	1895
Gannon, Fred Augustus	1908
Gardner, Mrs. Augustus Peabody	1919
Gardner, Frank Augustine, M. D.	1898
Gauss, John Dennis Hammond	1907
George, Harold Wordsworth	1913
Gifford, Harry Peabody	1915
Gilbert, Shepard Devereux	1894
Girdler, John Hazen	1912
Goddard, Roscoe Hudson	1920
Goldsmith, Chester Arthur	1911
Goodhue, Albert	1919
Goodhue, Mrs. Albert	1919
Goodhue, Samuel Very	1894
Gordon, Frank Eugene	1912
Gould, Carlisle Royal, M. D.	1920
Gray, Miss Katharine Merritt	1911
Grimes, Loring, M. D.	1920
Hale, Henry Appleton	1891
Hale, Willard Jaques	1898
Haley, William Thomas, M. D.	1920
Hammond, Otis Grant	1919
Harlow, Arthur Franklin	1896
Harper, Horatio Root	1921
Harris, Charles Everett	1909
Harris, George Moody	1879
Harris, Mrs. Walter Leslie	1921
Haskell, Ulysses Grant	1920
Haughton, Malcolm Graeme	1919
Haughton, Mrs. Malcolm Graeme	1919
Hawes, Charles Boardman	1921
Hemeon, William Ray	1920
Henderson, Miss Florence May	1901
Higginson, Francis Lee	1894
Hill, Rev. James Langdon	1894
Hill, Robert Ellis	1907
Hills, Francis Lowell	1915
Hills, Mrs. Francis Lowell	1913
Hines, Mrs. Marion Norris	1916
Hodgkins, Mrs. George Webster	1920
Holmes, Oliver Wendell	1894
Hood, Frederick Curtis	1901
Hooper, William	1919
Hooper, Mrs. William	1919

Digitized by Google

Horton, William Augustus	1893
Howe, Henry Saltonstall	1919
Howe, Mrs. Henry Saltonstall	1919
Howe, Joseph Sidney	1894
Howe, Thorndike Dudley	1917
Hubon, William Prescott	1897
Hunt, Mrs. Irving Oliver	1919
Hunt, William Henry	1919
Hunting, Mrs. Elizabeth Balch	1920
Husband, Joseph	1920
Hyde, George Lewis	1916
Ives, Mrs. Oscar Jackson	1905
Jenkins, Lawrence Waters	1895
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence Waters	1901
Jewett, George Russell	1874
Jewett, Holton Breed	1920
Johnson, Rev. Edward Dunbar	1911
Johnson, Emery Walter	1895
Johnson, Louis Osborne	1918
Jones, Gardner Maynard	1888
Jones, Mrs. Gardner Maynard	1899
Joy, Mrs. Charles Henry	1919
Kelleher, Edward William	1920
Kelsey, Harlan Page	1906
Kimball, David Pulsifer	1894
Kimball, Miss Eleanor Hill	1920
King, Warren Dudley	1921
King, Mrs. Warren Dudley	1921
Kittredge, Thomas, M. D.	1894
Laight, Miss Ellen Baldwin	1918
Lander, Miss Helen Dodge	1894
Langmaid, Bradshaw	1920
Lantz, Christian	1906
Laws, Frank Arthur	1902
Leavitt, James Augustus	1894
LeBoeuf, Alfred Thomas, M. D.	1920
LeBoeuf, Victor Anthony, D.M.D.	1920
Lee, Thomas Amory	1914
Leighton, Orlando Sturtevant	1915
Lindsey, Benjamin James	1912
Little, Mrs. Alexander Elbridge	1920
Little, Arthur	1894
Little, Philip, Jr.	1919
Locke, Frank Elmer	1894
Looney, Michael	1908
Lord, George Robert	1894
Loring, Augustus Peabody	1894
Loring, Miss Louise Putnam	1916
Loring, William Caleb	1917
Loring, Mrs. William Caleb	1919
Lougee, Arthur Llewellyn	1914
Lovett, Miss Annie Foster	1899
Low, Seth Fred	1894
Mack, John Joseph	1909
Mackintire, Miss Mildred Clarissa	1920
Mackintosh, Richards Bryant	1898
Mahoney, Robert Muhlig	1903
Marden, Charles Frost	1910
Mason, Miss Fanny Peabody	1919
Matthews, Nathan	1912
Merrill, Charles W.	1906
Merrill, Joshua Babcock	1920
Merrill, William Averill	1914
Merritt, Henry Augustine	1916
Messer, Miss Nellie Stearns	1920
Metcalf, Charles Addison	1911
Milburn, Rev. Ulysses Sumner	1914
Millett, George L.	1918
Millett, Henry Chase	1906
Missud, Jean Marie	1882
Mitchell, Henry	1920
Mixter, Samuel Jason, M. D.	1920
Monks, Mrs. George Howard	1919
Moriarty, George Andrews, Jr.	1909
Morse, Albert Pitts	1914
Morse, Carl French Abner	1920
Morse, Mrs. John G.	1919
Moseley, Frederick Strong	1920
Moseley, Mrs. Frederick Strong	1920
Mount Ida School for Girls	1919
Moustakis, Constantine Christos	1915
Nason, Benjamin Franklin	1912
Needham, Alfred Carter	1902
Newcomb, Mrs. David Bacon	1919
Newcomb, George Frederick	1911
Newell, Frank Fremont	1906
Nichols, Andrew	1904
Nichols, Miss Martha	1917
Nichols, William Sawyer	1920
Northend, Miss Mary Harrod	1903
Northey, William Ezra	1914
Norton, Frederick Ashton	1918
Nourse, John Warren	1894
O'Brien, Daniel Emmett	1918
Odell, Miss Elizabeth	1920
Oliver, Mrs. Susan Lawrence	1895
Ordway, Frank Luther	1920
Osborn, Lyman Perley	1896
Osborne, Miss Ethel Bradshaw	1912
Osgood, Mrs. Charles Stuart	1899
Osgood, Edward Holyoke	1907
Osgood, Miss Elizabeth Stuart	1900
Osgood, Nathan Cook	1894
Packard, Henry Winsor	1916
Paine, Mrs. Ida Upton	1894
Pape, Eric	1920
Parker, Miss Ellen	1920
Parker, George Swinerton	1915
Parsons, William Emerson	1895
Peabody, Rev. Endicott	1895
Peabody, George Augustus	1894
Peach, Philip Henry, D. D. S.	1888
Peirce, Miss Annie Sarah	1895
Peirson, Edward Lawrence, M. D.	1894

Digitized by Google

Pendar, Oliver Simon	1895
Perkins, Harry Staniford	1894
Perkins, Horace Stanley	1915
Perkins, Thomas	1910
Perley, Sidney	1879
Pew, William Andrews	1894
Philbrick, Miss Eliza	1886
Phillips, John Charles, M. D.	1910
Phillips, Mrs. John Charles	1895
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen Henry	1902
Phippen, Charles Endicott	1894
Phippen, Hardy, M. D.	1894
Phippen, Joshua	1877
Phippen, Walter Gray, M. D.	1916
Pickman, Edward Motley	1919
Pickman, Mrs. Edward Motley	1919
Pierce, Albert	1920
Pierce, Calvin Park	1918
Pingree, David	1914
Pinnock, Miss Elizabeth Ann	1917
Pitman, George Winton	1908
Pitman, Joseph Asbury	1906
Porter, Charles Dudley	1908
Pousland, David Nickerson	1913
Pousland, Frederic Grahame	1901
Preston, Charles Henry	1889
Price, Charles Browne	1917
Price, Frank Shreve	1917
Putnam, Alfred Whitwell	1920
Putnam, Mrs. Alfred Whitwell	1920
Putnam, George Granville	1874
Quincy, Josiah Edmund	1916
Quinn. Joseph Francis	1894
Rantoul, Augustus Neal	1894
Rantoul, Neal	1894
Rantoul, Robert Samuel	1863
Reardon, Michael Joseph	1920
Remick, Frank Alphonso	1915
Remick, Timothy	1896
Ripley, Alfred Lawrence	1920
Robbins, Fred Gibson, M. D.	1900
Robinson, David Ingersoll	1908
Robinson, John	1861
Robson, Matthew	1873
Rollins, William Howard	1920
Ropes, Reuben Wilkins	1901
Ross, Alexander Stuart	1920
Rushford, Edward Allan, M. D.	1915
Sabine, George Krans, M. D.	1918
Safford, William Osborne	1891
Saltonstall, Endicott Peabody	1919
Saunders, Miss Mary Tatila	1878
Sears, George Bowman	1907
Sears, Henry Francis, M. D.	1919
Sears, Mrs. Henry Francis	1919
Sedgwick, Ellery	1919
Sedgwick, Mrs. Ellery	1919
Shatswell, Miss Mary Elizabeth	1908
Shaw, Mrs. Gardner Howland	1895
Sheedy, John Henry	1915
Shepard, Miss Sally Whitridge	1894
Sibley, Miss Lillian Ward	1916
Silsbury, George Chester	1920
Simonds, George Henry	1920
Simonds, Mrs. Nathaniel Griffin	1910
Simpson, Mrs. James Edward	1919
Sluman, Benjamin Warren	1895
Small, Miss Agnes Bell	1920
Smith, Charles Thomas	1918
Smith, Fred Andrew	1914
Smith, Mrs. George Edwin	1920
Smith, Henry Pickering	1898
Smith, Philip Horton	1914
Spencer, Charles P.	1916
Spencer, John Everett	1906
Spinney, William Franklin	1909
Sproul, Alexander Hugh	1920
Stafford, Morgan Hewitt	1918
Stanley, Miss Mary Ellen	1899
Stearns, Richard Sprague	1895
Stevens, Moses Tyler	1920
Stevens, Mrs. Nathaniel	1920
Stevens, Samuel Dale	1920
Stickney, Miss Cornelia Augusta	1895
Stockwell, Harry Enos	1918
Stopford, William	1907
Stott, Miss Lilla Daisy	1915
Stuart, Willoughby Herbert, Jr.	1916
Sullivan, Edmund Gregor	1918
Sullivan, William Bergen	1903
Sumner, Arthur Newell	1920
Symonds, Miss Annie Stetson	1920
Symonds, Eben Baker	1913
Symonds, Miss Lizzie Maria	1920
Symonds, Miss Sarah Willis	1913
Symonds, Stillman Gardner	1894
Tapley, Miss Harriet Silvester	1915
Tapley, Henry Fuller	1895
Tapley, Walter Augustus	1919
Tapley, Mrs. Walter Augustus	1919
Tarbell, Arthur Parker	1920
Tassinari, Miss Mary Madelena	1903
Taylor, Mrs. Jacob Merrill	1909
Thaxter, Miss Amelia Reynolds	1908
Thayer, Edward Smith	1865
Thompson, Alvah Percy	1914
Thoron, Ward	1904
Thoron, Mrs. Ward	1917
Torrey, Miss Ruth Lockwood	1914
Towne, Mrs. George Warren	1912
Trask, James Dowling, M. D.	1899
Trumbull, Edward Bertram	1894
Trumbull, Walter Henry	1920
Turner, Charles Robinson	1920

Digitized by Google

Tyler, Mrs. Mary Osgood	1920	Whipple, Albert Irving	1894
Upton, Miss Carrie	1920	Whipple, Everett	1895
Upton, Mrs. Daniel	1895	Whipple, George Noyes	1896
Upton, Walter Pratt	1920	Whipple, Henry	1916
Very, Nathaniel Thomas	1907	White, Mrs. McDonald Ellis	1905
Wardwell, Miss Clara Perkins	1908	Whitehouse, Francis Meredyth	1896
Wardwell, Henry	1894	Whitmarsh, Edwin Wesley	1920
Warren, John Collins, M. D.	1919	Whitney, Charles Frederick	1906
Waters, John Gellison	1920	Whitwell, Mrs. Frederick Augustus	1894
Waters, William Crowninshield	1893	Wilder, Frank Jones	1916
Watson, Thomas Augustus	1906	Wilkins, Mrs. Samuel Herbert	1919
Webb, Arthur Newcomb	1916	Willson, Robert Wheeler	1894
Webb, Mrs. William George	1894	Wilson, Miss Janet Harkness	1904
Webber, Harry Endicott	1914	Winthrop, Miss Clara Bowdoin	1919
Weir, Rev. Howard Robert	1918	Wolkins, George Gregerson	1908
West, Miss Emma Caroline	1920	Wood, Frank	1915
West, Mrs. William Cleveland	1894	Woodberry, Miss Mary Lindsey	1917
Wheatland, Richard	1893	Woodbury, Ezra Luscomb	1907
Wheeler, Ezbon	1917	Woodbury, Joseph Glover	1916
Wheeler, Harry Devereux	1912	Woodman, Edwin Francis	1920
Wheeler, Mrs. Harry Devereux	1912	Woodman, Willard Woodbury	1905
Wheeler, Mrs. James Woodbury	1908	Young, James, Jr.	1914

CORRESPONDING MEMBERS.

Battle, Kemp P.
Bell, Alexander Graham
Briggs, L. Vernon
Cembrano, F. M.
Cresson, Ezra T.
Crowell, E. Payson
Dall, William H.
Damon, Robert
De Roax, William
Fewkes, J. Walter
Goodale, George L.
Hall, Elihu
Hart, Charles Henry
Kellogg, A.
Kilham, Rodney A.
Lodge, Henry Cabot
Lovett, Thomas D.
Marshall, George W.
Pumpelly, Raphael
Samuelson, James
Smith, S. I.
Soares, John Da Costa
Verrill, Addison E.
Wilder, Bert G.

NEW MEMBERS ELECTED MAY 2, 1921

SUSTAINING

Hussey, John Frederick

CONTRIBUTING

Foster, Edwin Otis

ACTIVE

Abbot, Walter Lyle, Jr.
Abbot, Mrs. Walter Lyle, Jr.
Taylor, Miss Louise Marion
Teel, George Edward
Thayer, Mrs. Alec

Digitized by Google

TRANSFERS OF MEMBERS, MAY 2, 1921.

FROM ACTIVE TO SUSTAINING

Cousins, Clarence Edwin
Davis, Harrison Merrill
Davis, Mrs. Harrison Merrill
Fox, Mrs. Charles William

FROM ACTIVE TO CONTRIBUTING

Annable, Irving Kinsman
Clark, Miss Elizabeth Hodges
Coté, Mrs. Thomas Germain Alexandre
Eldredge, Elwin Martin
Haughton, Mrs. Malcolm Graeme
Higginson, Francis Lee
Lander, Miss Helen Dodge
Mixter, Dr. Samuel Jason
Northey, William Ezra
Peabody, George Augustus
Peirson, Dr. Edward Lawrence
Tapley, Henry Fuller
Thoron, Ward
Thoron, Mrs. Ward
Whitwell, Mrs. Frederick Augustus

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 2, 1922

WITH

List of Officers, Committees and Members

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1922

Digitized by Google

Newcomb & Gauss
Printers
Salem, Mass.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1923

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1926
ALDEN PERLEY WHITE	Term expires May, 1925
HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1924
EDWARD SYLVESTER MORSE	Term expires May, 1923

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1926	Term expires May, 1925
JOHN ALBREE	LELAND HOWARD COLE
WILLIAM EZRA NORTHEY	LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS
ARTHUR WEBSTER WEST	SIDNEY PERLEY

Term expires May, 1924	Term expires May, 1923
DAVID PINGREE	GEORGE HENRY ALLEN
WILLIS HENRY ROPES	HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP
FRANCIS BOARDMAN CROWNINSHIELD BRADLEE	PHILIP LITTLE

SECRETARY	TREASURER
HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP	WILLIAM OLIVER CHAPMAN

LIBRARIAN

LOUISE MARION TAYLOR

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1922—May, 1923

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*

George Henry Allen
Henry Morrill Batchelder
Leland Howard Cole
David Pingree

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
Francis Boardman Crowninshield Bradlee
Gardner Maynard Jones
Sidney Perley
Stephen Willard Phillips
Arthur Webster West
Alden Perley White

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
William Oliver Chapman
Leland Howard Cole
Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Edward Sylvester Morse
Alden Perley White

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS HENRY ROPES, Chairman

John Albree
William Oliver Chapman
William Augustus Horton
David Mason Little
George Granville Putnam

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PEIRCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, Chairman

William Oliver Chapman
John Robinson
Stephen Willard Phillips
Willis Henry Ropes
Arthur Webster West

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

PHILIP LITTLE, Chairman

Frank Weston Benson
Arthur Franklin Harlow
Lewis Jesse Bridgman
Joshua Phippen
Festus Saul Rousseau

COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS WITH PEABODY MUSEUM

STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS, Chairman

George Henry Allen
Arthur Webster West
Willis Henry Ropes
Alden Perley White

COMMITTEE ON RECEPTIONS

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Rufus Dodge Adams
Mrs. Henry Perkins Benson
Samuel Henry Batchelder
Mrs. Gardner Maynard Jones
Francis Brown
Miss Ellen Baldwin Laight
Wallace Alfred Chisholm
Mrs. Francis Henry Lee
Willis Henry Ropes
Mrs. Winfield Scott Nevins
William Osborne Safford
Mrs. Alfred Whitwell Putnam
William Crowninshield Waters
Miss Mary Tatila Saunders
Mrs. Walter Lyle Abbot, Jr.
Mrs. Alden Perley White

CURATORS

Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Science, Edward Sylvester Morse
Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Manuscripts, Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Curator of Horticulture, Willis Henry Ropes
Curator of the Museum, Henry Wyckoff Belknap
Curator of Literature, John Albree.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

As I stated in my annual report of 1920, I feel as if the Institute had reached a critical stage in its history: "Our employees are underpaid, and as soon as it is possible to do so, they should be compensated for faithful work largely done through a keen interest in the Institute and an unselfish desire to develop its resources." Any one of the people employed by us could obtain a larger salary elsewhere. Our resources are small for such an Institution, and unless our income increases, either by larger membership or gifts or bequests, I hesitate to confess that I see little prospect of an increase in salaries.

Our membership must be added to and should include men and women not only from Salem, but from every city and town in the Commonwealth, for the Institute is not alone a Salem institution, but is far-reaching in the work done and is well known both in this country and in Europe. There must be many people who have family ties in the past or at the present with Salem who would gladly become members if they could be reached. In 1900 we had a membership of 874, the largest, I believe, in our history, but during the last year we had only a membership of 715, a loss of nine members, either through death or resignation, and a loss of 185 members during the last twenty-two years.

Our dues are payable on May 1, but members are often dilatory in making payments, which makes it hard, as it deprives the Treasurer of money upon which our expenses are estimated. At the close of the last year, seven per cent. of the dues for the year 1921-1922 remained unpaid. Each year we have a budget which runs so close to a deficit that one always wonders what the deficit will be. For the coming year the estimated income and estimated expenses are as follows:

Estimated Income,	$13,781.00
Estimated Expenses,	13,880.00
Deficit,	$ 99.00

Digitized by Google

The deficit, though small in itself, is appalling, when one considers what unforeseen expenses we may be obliged to incur. This year our deficit was $4179.98. Owing to a change in the by-laws in 1920, many members have seized the opportunity of becoming life, sustaining or contributing members—thus increasing our income the last year nearly seven hundred dollars. I urge you to propose names for membership, and to become, when it is possible to do so, a life, sustaining, or contributing member. "Life Membership means a Permanent Endowment." The time is not propitious for a drive, but some day the directors feel that money must be raised not only to continue our work, but also to extend it in various fields of usefulness.

All members of the Essex Institute should take an interest in the proposed new street and parking place between New Derby street and Essex street, for this means the possible destruction of the Market House and Town Hall. All lovers of Salem and its past would deeply regret such a step. On the 20th of May, 1816, Benjamin Pickman, Esquire, and John Derby, merchant, made an offer in writing to the Inhabitants of the Town of Salem "Of a gift of a certain piece of land in said Salem, part of Derby Square, so called, for the purpose of a Market house and Town hall to be erected thereon by said Inhabitants for the use of the Town; Together with another piece of land and flatts for the use of a Fish Market." This gift was accepted by the Inhabitants of the Town of Salem on the 4th of June, and on the 10th of July, in 1816, an indenture was made by the said Pickman and the said Derby with the Town of Salem. By this Indenture the Inhabitants of the Town of Salem agreed, within two years, to build a brick building to be used as a Market House and Town Hall, and also a Fish Market, near the Wharf. In the same Indenture there is a condition "that if it should so happen after the erection of said Market House, Town Hall and Fish Market, that the same shall cease to be used, occupied and improved as such respectively, by or through the neglect or default of the said Inhabitants, then the land, flatts, rights of way and privileges and all things therein before granted shall, together

Digitized by Google

with all buildings and erections then thereon revert to and revest in said Pickman and Derby, their heirs and assigns, who shall thereupon have good right to enter upon and enter into the same, and the same thenceforth forever to have, hold, occupy and enjoy in the same way and manner as if this deed had never been made."

The Market House and Town Hall was, I understand, built in 1818, and is a fine specimen of colonial architecture, which should be kept in proper repair. Of late years the building has been sadly neglected, when it might have been an ornament to the city. Some day, if the building is properly repaired and made a fireproof structure, it might be possible for the Institute to lease it from the City of Salem at a nominal rental for a long term of years, and use the hall as a Museum for things particularly connected with the history of the city. I think this suggestion is worth considering. Public meetings could still be held in the hall, amid attractive surroundings, which would be educational.

A city like Salem, which has a remarkable past, will probably have an equally remarkable future, but her future will be different from her past, and it behooves the present generation to protect, guard and restore such buildings as the old Town Hall and Hamilton Hall. A previous generation cared little or nothing for such traditions. To preserve the atmosphere of the ancient town, one must hold fast to every building which has a history worth guarding.

A bronze tablet, 6.11 1-2 x 3.2, with raised letters, designed by Charles Allerton Coolidge, Esq., of the firm of Coolidge & Shattuck, Boston, is shortly to be placed upon the Y. M. C. A. building, to mark the spot where stood the house of Mrs. George Thomas Sanders (Mary Ann Brown Sanders), and where Alexander Graham Bell lived for some years while making the "fundamental inventions which resulted in the telephone."

A replica of the old house is cast at the top of the tablet. Many of you will doubtless remember Mrs. Sanders, who was a charming, handsome, distinguished looking woman, much beloved by family and friends, and who —at the time when people had no confidence in Mr. Bell's

Digitized by Google

invention and considered him a dreamer—was a firm believer in his ultimate success and made many sacrifices in order to assist him. Mrs. Sanders and her son Thomas gave all the money they could to finance the scheme.

On March 3, 1913, at a meeting of the Directors of the Essex Institute, a letter was read from Mr. Henry C. Gauss, of Washington, D. C., suggesting "the erection of some suitable memorial to commemorate the first public use of the telephone, which occurred February 12, 1877, in Salem, at an Essex Institute Lecture." After some discussion, the chairman of that meeting appointed a committee to consider the suggestion. Nothing was done until 1916, when a communication was received from Mr. R. P. Buttrick, the local manager of the New England Telephone and Telegraph Company, proposing on behalf of the company that a bronze tablet be placed to mark the site of the house in which Alexander Graham Bell conducted some of his earliest experiments, which led to the invention of the telephone. At that time the New England Telephone and Telegraph Company agreed to pay all expenses and to have the tablet placed in position under the auspices of the Essex Institute. After much deliberation, it was finally decided that the Essex Institute itself should erect the tablet provided that a sufficient sum could be raised. The sum of $2379.28 has been raised from members of the Institute and others. The American Telephone and Telegraph Company generously gave the sum of one thousand dollars. The cost of the tablet is $2250.00, leaving a balance for an endowment fund of $129.28. This fund should be increased to at least one thousand dollars, as there will always be more or less expense incurred in paying premiums on insurance and in the proper care of the tablet. In 1916 I was authorized by the Directors to ask Charles William Eliot, ex-President of Harvard College, to write the inscription. This Mr. Eliot consented to do, provided he was not to be hurried in the work. The inscription, as finished in 1917, was submitted to Mr. Bell, who suggested that certain changes be made. The final inscription was finished in 1921. Mr. Eliot gave much time and thought to this arduous task, for he left no stone unturned to familiarize

Digitized by Google

himself with the situation, reading all the books he could upon the subject, as well as much of the testimony given in the trial of the Bell Telephone cases. His patience, consideration and earnest desire to adopt any suggestions where possible, was indeed rare. A distinguished historian —Mr. James Ford Rhodes—in writing, says, "It is remarkable what a complete story Mr. Eliot can tell in a small space."

The inscription now cast in bronze is as follows:

ALEXANDER GRAHAM BELL
INVENTOR OF THE APPARATUS WHICH FIRST TRANSMITTED SPEECH THROUGH LONG LINES OF ELECTRIFIED WIRE
LIVED FROM 1873 TO 1876 IN A HOUSE ON THIS SPOT OWNED BY MRS. MARY ANN (BROWN) SANDERS

IN THESE YEARS BUT NOT CHIEFLY IN SALEM
BELL MADE FUNDAMENTAL INVENTIONS
THAT RESULTED IN THE TELEPHONE AND WROTE
THE SPECIFICATIONS OF HIS INVINCIBLE PATENT OF MARCH 1876

HERE HE GAVE LESSONS IN VISIBLE SPEECH
TO MRS. SANDERS'S SIX-YEAR-OLD GRANDSON WHO WAS BORN DEAF AND SUPERINTENDED THE CHILD'S EDUCATION

COMPENSATION FOR THIS SERVICE WAS AT TIMES HIS ONLY RESOURCE DURING PART OF THIS PERIOD

HE WAS MADE WELCOME TO THE ATTIC OF THE HOUSE
AS HIS LABORATORY FOR EVENING WORK
HIS WORK IN THE DAYTIME BEING DONE AT BOSTON UNIVERSITY WHERE HE WAS A LECTURER ON VOCAL PHYSIOLOGY
AND IN A MACHINE SHOP IN BOSTON
WHICH BELONGED TO A MANUFACTURER OF ELECTRICAL APPARATUS

THOMAS SANDERS FATHER OF THE DEAF CHILD
BECAME SO MUCH INTERESTED IN BELL
AND HAD SUCH FAITH IN THE VALUE OF HIS INVENTIONS
THAT IN THE FOUR YEARS 1874-78
HE ADVANCED THE LARGER PART OF THE MONEY IT COST
TO MAKE THE TELEPHONE A COMMERCIAL SUCCESS

Digitized by Google

STRAINING HIS CREDIT AND IMPERILLING HIS OWN BUSINESS
THOUSANDS OF THE FIRST TELEPHONES FOR HIRE WERE MADE WITH HIS MONEY
THEREFORE THE HOUSE WHICH STOOD HERE
AND THE NAME OF SANDERS ARE TO BE FOREVER ASSOCIATED WITH ONE OF THE MOST BENEFICENT INVENTIONS WHICH AMERICA HAS GIVEN TO THE WORLD
THE FIRST PUBLIC LECTURE ON THE TELEPHONE ILLUSTRATED BY THE ACTUAL TRANSMISSION ELECTRICALLY OF SPEECH TO AND FROM A DISTANT PLACE WAS THE ESSEX INSTITUTE LECTURE
DELIVERED IN LYCEUM HALL SALEM ON FEBRUARY 12TH 1877
THE FIRST PRESS DISPATCH EVER SENT BY TELEPHONE PROCEEDED FROM THAT MEETING TO BOSTON
THIS TABLET WAS PLACED HERE BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE IN 1922

The reports of the Secretary, Treasurer and Librarian will show you far more clearly than I can the progress that the Institute has made during the last year. As one studies the situation from year to year, it is remarkable how keen the interest is in the work being done and how gifts for our Museum come from all parts of the country. Families whose ancestors left Salem long years ago seem to feel that the Essex Institute is a fitting place to deposit their family treasures.

As I arrived at the Institute just now, I was shocked to hear of the death of the Hon. Robert Samuel Rantoul. It is sad to think that his long, useful and dignified life is ended. For many years he has been considered the first citizen of this city, and the numerous ways in which he has served her and her interests will be a lasting memorial of his disinterestedness and good citizenship. Men of his type are in these days examples to the younger generation which one can ill spare. Many of us here to-night will go home saddened by the thought that he is no longer amongst us, and will in the years to come cherish the memory of the many times when he presided with grace and dignity at meetings of the Essex Institute, in which he took such a keen and active interest.

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT,
President.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

As a considerable portion of the past year has been spent by the Secretary in the cellar, his horizon has been a good deal limited, and his report will therefore be brief; however, in view of the length of his address at the celebration of the Centennial last May, this will perhaps be heard with feelings of relief.

Although it was stated in the previous report that we were considering a plan to raise a considerable sum of money for enlarging and fireproofing our buildings, it was eventually concluded that the moment was not opportune, despite our urgent need, to embark upon this important work, but year by year the need becomes greater, and sooner or later it must be done.

The membership of the Institute on April 30th, 1922, was 715 in number, consisting of 81 life, 448 active, 101 contributing, 61 sustaining, and 24 corresponding members. This leaves the total substantially the same as last year. During the year 11 active members have withdrawn, 3 have been dropped for non-payment of dues, 11 have died; of contributing members 3 have withdrawn and 3 have died; of sustaining members 1 has withdrawn and 5 have died, and there have been 2 deaths among our life members.

The attendance in the Museum shows a loss of 1391 over the previous year, and is distributed as follows:

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1921	631	156	169
June	1112	161	91
July	1327	245	77
August	2490	305	
September	1198	365	135
October	855	407	169

Digitized by Google

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
November	413	377	80
December	308	327	27
January, 1922	318	315	31
February	258	495	42
March	497	428	
April	484	566	128

Week Days	9891
Sundays	4147
Holidays	949
Total	14,987

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute, four events in all, a smaller number than usual, because of the increase in the fees demanded by desirable lecturers. The attendance was about as usual of late years.

The Free Course was as follows:

Jan. 2, 1922. Charles W. Furlong, Lieut. Col. M. I. R. C., "The Passing of the Old West." Attendance, 230.

Jan. 9, 1922. H. Lee Shuttleworth, District Officer of Western Punjaub, in the Indian Civil Service, "Countries and Peoples of the Western Himalayas." Attendance, 278.

Jan. 16, 1922, F. Lauriston Bullard, "The Almost Unknown Side of the Life in the White House of Abraham Lincoln." Attendance, 209.

Mar. 1, 1922. Miss Millicent Chapman, of Salem, Piano Recital. Attendance, 210.

In addition to the above, one lecture was given as a partial revival of the Home Lecture Course, when our fellow-member, Mrs. Alice VanLeer Carrick of Hanover, N. H., very kindly consented to come, on the evening of December 12, 1921, and deliver an informal talk upon "Coverlets and Rugs." Through the courtesy of the late Samuel Dale Stevens, of North Andover, we were able to exhibit his superb collection of woven coverlets, and Miss Elizabeth H. Rowe, of New York City, loaned a

Digitized by Google

valuable lot of drawn-in or hooked rugs, while a number of other specimens were also loaned by various friends in and about Salem. To these were added examples from our own collection, so that enough were brought together to tax the capacity of the large picture-gallery. A fair number attended, and found the talk both instructive and entertaining, and Mrs. Carrick was kept busy answering questions for some time after the lecture proper.

It was hoped that other similar events might be arranged for, but from one cause or another those who were counted upon found it impossible to come.

Last autumn the condition of our attics and cellars, in which was an accumulation of material, some of value and much actual rubbish, which had been gathering for many years, was borne in upon the Board of Directors, and it was realized that apart from the fact that no one could tell what treasures might be hidden in the mass, it constituted an actual fire hazard. Of course this had long been noted by your Secretary and had occasioned him no little disquietude, but it had seemed that the cataloging of articles displayed in our galleries was of first importance, and, as always, the question of money, to hire the extra labor required, stood in the way. As almost all the cataloging had been finished, it was a great pleasure to have the Directors authorize the necessary expense, and within a very few days the work was begun.

From that time to the present practically the entire working hours have been spent in digging out of the dust of ages and sorting the thousand and one articles, throwing away the useless lumber and papers, classifying on shelves and cataloging the items of value, and it is a literal fact that there are some tons less of weight now stored in the buildings, while there is not a hole or corner left which has not been investigated, for no place was too obscure to contain possible treasures. Even the mammoth stuffed pig, who has reposed on his back, with his heels in the air, for a generation or two, has stirred in his sleep and grunted at the disturbance of his hole under the eaves. Of course much museum material found, duplicates objects we already have on exhibition, but when we have more space at our disposal there are hundreds of articles which would

Digitized by Google

find places in our cases and which would add greatly to the value and interest of the museum.

Accessions to the museum have included some half dozen portraits, among them a pastel by Copley, loaned by Mr. A. Clarke Walling of Boston, and a Greenwood portrait of Love Rawlins, the wife of Benjamin Pickman, but the most important acquisition in this line was the result of discovery among a lot of old canvasses, reposing in the dust on a top shelf in our book-stack, of a pastel portrait of an unknown man, sadly stained and rubbed, since it lacked a frame, which upon examination proved to bear the signature of Gilbert Stuart and the date of 1767. Inquiry brought out the fact that, so far as known, this is the only pastel as yet identified as the work of this artist, and that it must have been done while he was in Newport and at the beginning of his work. Notwithstanding its poor condition, enough color remained to give it some charm, and it has been framed and now hangs near the entrance door of the picture gallery. Where it came from and how long it has been here no one knows, but it is at least saved from further defacement and has attracted a good deal of attention.

Through the generosity of Miss Helen C. Frick, a number of our portraits have been cleaned and put in good order, and we can feel that none of them are suffering from lack of proper care.

In the line of furniture we have received from the Estate of Mrs. Lucy H. Bowdoin two fine 17th century chests, a number of chairs, a fine example of old stained glass, a superb Bennington hound pitcher, and other articles, and by purchase or gift our chair collection has been enriched by many interesting specimens, so that most types are now well represented.

The usual additions of costume, jewelry, glass, china and household utensils have come in from various sources, and had we space for more cases and money to construct them, it would be possible to add considerably to the objects on exhibition. The recent cataloging of our engravings, lithographs and prints, has shown that we have some very rare and valuable items, and it is greatly to be regretted that we have no room in which they could be

Digitized by Google

displayed, but until this is possible they must remain in our fireproof, as they take much space and cannot be shown to good advantage among other material.

While we must of course depend chiefly upon gifts for additions to our collections, and our annual appropriation is only the pitiful sum of $100, there are from time to time chances of buying objects which would make most valuable accessions. It would be possible probably to go out and ask for money at such times and perhaps obtain it, but such a process is a most distasteful one, and your present Secretary is a very poor beggar. During the year past we have built up our business in the sale of photographs and postal cards to many times its former size, through having albums of sample prints of portraits, architectural detail, etc., for visitors to look over, and the Directors were willing to allow the profits from this to be used for the purchase of museum objects. To illustrate the value of having a little ready money to invest, your attention is called to the fine cabinet of Dutch marquetry work standing in the picture gallery, which, with a few other articles of less importance, were offered for sale by the Estate of Mrs. Jacob Rogers, and from the profits of our photograph department, helped out by our ever-generous President, it was possible to purchase all of them. Apart from its value as a specimen of this style of furniture, it has afforded a splendid place to show the beautiful collection of cut-glass loaned by Mrs. Alec Thayer, which until now has been mixed up with a quantity of other glass, to its very great disadvantage.

We have also placed in the gallery, during the past year, a receptacle for money, with a notice that all donations would be used for the enrichment of the museum. This is an idea taken from a very usual practice in Europe, and to enable visitors who desire to show their appreciation of courtesy shown them to testify it in this way, rather than by embarassing the Secretary by the offer of a tip, as has now and then happened. The amounts thus contributed are not apt to be large, but we have received between sixty and seventy dollars in this way. One instance of the desire to do something may be cited when a particularly intelligent, but very plainly dressed young

Digitized by Google

woman, whose bank account was evidently most limited, stopped as she was about to leave, saying, "I am only a poor little working girl, but I have enjoyed my visit so much that I want to help so far as I can. Will you please put this half dollar in the box upstairs? I forgot to do so."

If our members would bear this need in mind, they could often spare a few dollars for the Special Museum Fund, and would reap the benefit by the increased interest of the collections.

One hesitates to single out individuals from the willing and faithful staff for special commendation, but I feel it only fair to mention the valuable services of Miss Fuller as assistant in the museum, whose intelligent and interested direction of visitors has added much to their enjoyment and instruction. Also I must acknowledge the hard, disagreeable work done and the patience and energy shown by Miss Nathalie Gilman and our present janitor, Mr. Knights, who was called in as an extra worker in overhauling the cellar, for without the sort of aid they have rendered it would have been quite impossible for your Secretary to have accomplished the huge task.

I had intended to end my report at this point, but upon seeing the statement of the Treasurer for the year, I felt that certain items should be explained.

We make up our budget in May, estimating our income and outgo largely upon the figures of the preceding year. Needless to say, they are but tentative, and that unforeseen elements always enter in.

In the present report it will be noted that repairs cost $1,756.98, while our estimate was $500. This is accounted for in several ways; for example, we were obliged by the city electrician to make changes in our wiring, which cost roughly $125; we installed a new and more efficient and economical grate under one of our boilers, which cost $160; we put patent weather-strips on our museum windows to conserve heat and shut out dust, at a cost of $112; but the chief item was one of $914, incurred through essential repairs to our roof.

The clearing of our cellars and attics referred to above ncreased our extra labor and lighting bills by about $400.

Digitized by Google

As our regular income barely suffices for normal expenses, these extraordinary demands have to be met by inroads on our capital.

Our publication account is one which always makes a false showing on paper. If our business could be handled like that of a commercial house, we should take an inventory each year, which would go to offset the charges, but as it is we get out the Historical Collections or other volumes, charge up the entire cost against a given year, and at the end of that year show no credit to the account to cover the remainder on our shelves, which it will take years to dispose of. Our publication room contains a vast amount of such remainders representing a great deal of money. We are making strenuous efforts to sell some of this stock, but it is slow-selling material at the best.

In addition to the quarterly issues of our Historical Collections, we have published, as separates, "The Kearsarge-Alabama Battle," and "The History of the Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Narrow Gauge R. R.," both by Francis B. C. Bradlee. We have also been obliged to print a second edition of Mr. Bradlee's "Dreadnought of Newburyport," and have in press at the present time a second edition of his "History of the Eastern Railroad." It has been found necessary to print a new edition of the "Visitor's Guide to Salem," making the 59th thousand of this publication.

One of our most important reprints is a second edition of "Old-time Salem Ships," with its colored illustrations, which will be out about the middle of June, for which we have already received advance orders of more than 200 copies. Another important work during the past year has been the compiling and publishing of a catalog of all the publications of the Institute, which, distributed among the booksellers and societies throughout the country, has been the means of calling attention to our very large accumulation of years.

Work on compiling the Quarterly Court Records and Probate Records has been progressing, and there is a probability that the Vital Record work, temporarily suspended during the war, will be resumed in the near future.

"The Essex Guards," by Lt. Col. Lawrence Waters

Digitized by Google

Jenkins, is another separate, dealing with a Salem company in the War of 1812, which has been brought out. Perhaps the most popular articles which we have published for some time are the stories of the sea, "Salem Vessels and Their Voyages," by George Granville Putnam. These articles will be concluded in the July number, and will be issued in book form soon after.

Altogether the year has been one of the most active in the history of the institution. To show the increase in the sale of publications during the past five years, it may be stated that in 1917-18 the receipts from sale of publications were $1800, and in 1920-21 they were nearly $2900. For the last year they will fall slightly below the previous year's figures, owing to the fact that we have not published Vol. 9 of the Quarterly Court Records. However, from advanced sales of "Old-time Salem Ships," it is gratifying to announce that we have already received over 25 per cent of the average receipts for a current year.

HENRY W. BELKNAP.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

A short time ago one of our members entered the library about noontime, and on being told that he was the first visitor that day, replied, "Well, I suppose you can find something to keep you busy." This is typical of the way in which the work of a library is usually regarded, for few people realize the amount of labor involved in preparing the books for the readers, from the receipt of the publisher's catalog, hundreds of which are scanned carefully in the course of the year, to the labelling of the book and the filing of the catalog cards. We seldom have such a quiet day as the one mentioned above, but in general the circulation of books and magazines is a very small part of our daily work. While in a public library a large proportion of the books can be handled rather rapidly, we have little of that kind of material, and many of our older imprints, such as the books on China in foreign languages, require considerable research before even the proper form for author and subject can be determined. One amusing instance occurred recently when a good deal of time was spent trying to identify a certain village described in one of a series of architectural monographs before we decided that the story was pure fiction written around a group of photographs of beautiful colonial houses, no two of which, as a matter of fact, belonged in the same town. Experiences like this save cataloging from being monotonous drudgery. Almost every one of the 2770 volumes and 1334 pamphlets received this year have been examined by the librarian to see whether each was needed for immediate use or could be stored away temporarily; with only two people to do practically all of the reference and clerical work, it is of course impossible to catalog completely all the accessions, but by devoting most of our time to those subjects in demand by readers

Digitized by Google

and relegating others to the stack, where they are roughly classified, we have managed to keep abreast of the work. At the beginning of the year we were still facing a large amount of cataloging left over from the previous year, the largest item in which was the 950 directories given us, and it was with great satisfaction that we reached the end of this task. We have been very anxious to resume work on the sorting and mounting of our manuscripts, and have indeed made a start in a small way, but can do little more on it for several months, for the increased attendance in the Museum during the summer will require the full time of the assistant, who during the winter months divides her time between library, publication and museum work.

This year has been an especially busy one, for in addition to our routine work, the house-cleaning of which you have already heard in the Secretary's report, has extended to the library, and although we have not been able quite to keep pace with Mr. Belknap, we have sorted and placed temporarily at least much of the material removed from the shelves now given over to Museum objects. Many of these pamphlets were duplicates, and as our store-room for these was already overflowing, we have disposed of a large number through exchange with other libraries. Still more space in the basement will be needed soon for Museum purposes, and to obtain this it will probably be necessary to discard the various state documents that have been accumulating, unused, for years past. This will not be a serious loss, for all documents of a historical or scientific nature have been given the proper classification as they were received. During the work in the basement a package of soiled papers was picked up one day, which proved to be a deposition by Capt. William Skerry concerning a contested bill for repairs made to his ship; upon taking this up-stairs for further examination, we were surprised to find that at that very moment proof was being read of an article by Mr. George G. Putnam for our Historical Collections relating to the ship *Nereus*, of which Skerry was captain, and for which these papers furnished a valuable supplement.

The attic, too, has been thoroughly overhauled, and several hundred text-books classified and shelved; like

Digitized by Google

every other part of the building, this room is seriously overcrowded, and some disposition of the duplicates there must be decided upon before long in order to make room for new material. In looking over our early spelling-books, in response to a request for aid in a bibliography, we made a rather interesting discovery; several very fragmentary volumes were picked up from various shelves, and on looking them over one seemed to be a duplicate of our imperfect copy of Webster's American spelling-book, one of the rare editions of 1792; on closer comparison, it proved to be an earlier edition, but by a singular coincidence all of the pages missing in the first copy were intact in the second, so that we can, at least, supply the complete text. There are no doubt many treasures like this hidden away in various parts of the building, and it seems a pity that these books, at any rate those published before 1825, should not be represented in our catalog, for we have inquiries frequently about them. We do try now to catalog the few that come to our attention by chance, but it could not be done systematically without special funds.

Another piece of work recently started is the transcribing of the newspaper records, long kept in books, to cards, which will be easier to consult, and in which we can better insert new entries. We are also trying to relieve the congested state of our card catalog by removing a large number of cards representing articles in scientific and technical periodicals no longer used; these will be taken to the Peabody Museum for the use of the staff there, as the periodicals themselves will probably be deposited there eventually.

We are still being as economical as possible in regard to binding; the usual files of newspapers, a few of the more important magazines and necessary repairs of books in constant use are all that have been done; occasionally new books come in paper covers that need to be replaced at once by more durable material, and one book was offered as a gift only on condition that it be suitably bound.

It is difficult to keep exact statistics of our visitors, and we do not attempt to distinguish between those who

Digitized by Google

come for some special purpose and those who come as part of their sightseeing; the average number probably does not vary much from year to year. The removal of the reading-room from the lower floor to the second, although unavoidable, has caused some dissatisfaction, and has resulted in a somewhat lessened use of the current periodicals. We still have extra copies of the more popular ones, and a slight increase appears in the circulation statistics for these as well as the books. The conference of the American Library Association at Swampscott, last June, brought us many visitors, most of whom expressed much surprise at the variety and size of our collections.

While the figures appended to the report will show the extent of our accessions for the year, it may be of interest to point out a few important acquisitions in each of our special collections. The library funds are used generally for books of practical value to the genealogist and historian, or for those connected in some way with the Museum work, leaving the classes of biography, travel and literature to grow mainly through gifts. In genealogy we have added comparatively few books, for with prices so high we feel obliged to restrict our purchases to New England material, as that meets the demands of most of our readers; we were fortunate in securing a copy of the Dwight genealogy, which has been extremely scarce for several years, and a welcome gift was that of three volumes of the Goodwyn Family Papers, including English as well as American ancestry. Other purchases in this class are the Genealogical History of Vermont and the Vital Records of Mendon, Mass., with a large number of pamphlets dealing with local history, many of these including lists of Revolutionary soldiers, for which there is a constant call.

The marine collection has received a fair share of attention, several books on whaling having been purchased, in addition to those on seamanship and naval architecture; among the latter is found a small pamphlet entitled "A Treatise on Rigging," recently published by the Society for Nautical Research of Southampton, England, from a manuscript written about 1625; books on ocean travel also belong in this group, one important item being Mori-

Digitized by Google

son's Maritime History of Massachusetts, while Little's American Cruiser gives a personal account of some events in the War of 1812. With the fund for the Ward Memorial Library the same policy has been pursued as in previous years, selecting mainly books descriptive of China in the first half of the nineteenth century, with a couple of additions to the Jesuits' relations of early days, and some modern books like that of Teichman, Travels of a Consular Officer in Northwest China, giving valuable geographical information about a little-known region. A number of photographs have been acquired, by purchase and gift, showing typical costumes, buildings and ships of various parts of China.

By far the largest number of our accessions come into some division of the fine arts; not only are these extremely useful to our own staff in connection with the work of the Museum, but as many of them are not found in the Public Library, they are in great demand by our patrons. The majority deal with American arts and crafts, as, for example, Mrs. Bolton's American Samplers and Nutting's Furniture of the Pilgrim Century, but we have been able also to make some important purchases of English books, —for instance, Pewter Plate by Massé, Irish Glass by Dudley Westropp, and the two beautiful volumes on Lowestoft china and its production, by Frederick A. Crisp. The little book on Sandwich glass, by Lenore W. Williams, has met with great favor, for it combines much useful information with excellent illustrations. Especially noteworthy among our gifts are the two volumes of Wild Flowers of New York, issued recently by the State Museum.

Our manuscript collection has increased by many gifts of single pieces, but no large contribution has come in; some of the papers of the late Judge Battis were given to the Institute, including many household accounts of early Salem residents, and Mrs. W. S. Nevins sent us an interesting lot of autograph letters. Several log-books have been purchased, as well as ships' account books, the latter including one of the fishing schooner *Daniel* in 1818; journals of Richard G. Wheatland and James F. Johnson have been added, and one of an early date, the

Digitized by Google

privateer *Porus*, sailing from Salem in 1781, includes the names of the crew; the log-book of the brig *Reaper*, commanded by Samuel Benson in 1820, came as a gift, and had been used as a scrap-book for newspaper clippings. This appears to have been a common use of log-books, and we are always glad to receive old scrap-books on the chance that there may be valuable manuscript concealed under the clippings.

The documents from the United States departments continue to arrive with unfailing regularity, and it seems to take an unwarranted large proportion of our time to care for them; many of them, however, are valuable to us, and as we hope the time is approaching when a depository library will be allowed to select only those documents pertinent to its special subjects, it seems wise to continue to receive all for the present. The Library Committee has recently taken under consideration the problem of what we should do with the large collection of books on religion, the majority of which bear no relation whatever to Essex County. Our shelves are so crowded that it is absolutely necessary to make room somewhere for our new books, and there is no prospect of our ever being able to catalog a class of books so little used. Probably any student of religious history would turn for research work to a large library like that of the Andover Theological School, and as part of this school was once located in our own county, it would seem appropriate to give to that library the books that would be of value in rounding out its collections, retaining here only those books of local interest.

We are always watching for Essex County imprints, and have added a large number as usual; an Amesbury tax list of 1804, a Rowley town report for 1831, and an Ipswich report for 1844, are examples of our purchases, while we have received gifts of biographies and books on various subjects by Essex County residents of modern times; one new Hawthorne item was bought,—a second edition of his Liberty Tree. An interesting little pamphlet is the program of a juvenile concert in aid of destitute children, that took place in Salem December 30, 1833, under the direction of Lowell Mason and J. A.

Digitized by Google

Keller, who opened a singing-school for adults and juveniles here the following year. In spite of our many volumes of sermons, some few by Salem ministers are still lacking, as well as some other early imprints of which we have heard in various ways, and we are always grateful for a chance to look over books that members are about to discard, hoping to find sometime some of these missing treasures.

For much ephemeral material we are indebted, as in years past, to Mr. Harry E. Webber, Mr. Hugh F. E. Farrell, and Mr. Willis H. Ropes, and we must again acknowledge a large debt of gratitude to Mr. Lawrence W. Jenkins, who, as chairman of the Library Committee, keeps in close touch with our plans. Whatever measure of success our work has met with for the past twelve months is due in great part to the hard work and loyal co-operation of our staff, which assuredly makes up in quality for what it lacks in quantity.

The additions to the library have been as follows :

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donation and exchange,	2607	1226	3941
By purchase,	163	108	751

Total accessions, 2770 volumes and 6026 pamphlets and serials.

Respectfully submitted,

LOUISE M. TAYLOR,

Librarian.

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT

BALANCE SHEET—APRIL 30, 1922.

ASSETS.

		Exhibit A	
Cash—Sch. 1		$ 11,577.16	
Bonds—(Book Value) Sch. 2		84,350.76	
Stocks—(Book Value) Sch. 3		104,983.11	
Real Estate—Sch. 4		155,964.76	
			$356,875.79
Cash—Secretary's Account—Exh. C		$ 40.18	
Advances—Charles A. Bernau		355.37	
Peirce-Nichols House Fund—Income (Over-expended)	$ 83.29		
Very House Memorial Fund—Income (Over-expended)	418.66		
Special Museum Fund—Income Over-expended	204.40		
		706.35	
Appropriation Accounts—Over-expended:			
Codman Vital Records	$ 233.01		
Probate Records	1,370.20		
		1,603.21	
		$ 2,705.11	
Deficit—Income		3,490.31	
			6,195.42
			$363,071.21

Digitized by Google

LIABILITIES.

Funds:			
Principal and Income Restricted—Sch. 5		$ 3,145.10	
Principal Invested, Income Restricted—Sch. 6		89,105.95	
Principal Invested, Income Unrestricted—Sch. 7		35,571.92	
Principal and Income Unrestricted—Sch. 8		229,052.82	
			$356,875.79
Loan—Vital Records Committee	$3,000.00		
Library Fund—Income (Unexpended balance)	$ 369.96		
China Library Room Fund—Income (Unexpended bal.)	1,451.26		
Natural History Fund—Income (Unexpended balance)	200.39		
Museum Objects Fund—Income (Unexpended balance)	116.97		
		2,138.60	
Appropriation Accounts—Unexpended balances:			
Salem Guide	$900.00		
Marine Library Repairs	50.00		
Insurance	79.47		
Perley, S., History of Salem	27.35		
		1,056.82	
			6,195.42
			$363,071.21

Digitized by Google

PRINCIPAL RECEIPTS.

May 1, 1921, to April 30, 1922.

	Exhibit B	
Cash on hand, May 1, 1921:		
Permanent Funds	$ 40.70	
General Funds	13,002.55	
Special Museum Fund	20.00	
		$13,063.25
Securities Sold:		
$2,000 Northern Pacific Great Northern 4's, 1921,	$ 2,000.00	
$3,000 Northern Pacific Great Northern 4's, 1921,	3,000.00	
		5,000.00
Securities Transferred to Permanent Funds		2,297.25
Received from Estate of W. S. Dickson		1,492.80
Funds Increased:		
Permanent Funds Miscellaneous	$ 202.44	
Life Membership Fund	75.00	
Bell Tablet Fund	1,077.00	
Insurance Fund	400.00	
		1,754.44
Income Funded:		
Very Burial Lot Fund, Income	$548.26	
William Mack Fund (Books for Med. Lib.), Income	335.36	
John James Currier Fund	32.29	
Rare Book Fund	.22	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	2.72	
Bell Tablet Fund	33.74	
China Library Room Fund	30.58	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	.10	
		983.27
Special Museum Fund Receipts		85.46
		$24,679.47

Digitized by Google

PRINCIPAL DISBURSEMENTS.

May 1, 1921, to April 30, 1922.

Exhibit B—*Continued*

Securities Purchased:		
$5,000. Northern Pacific, Gt. No. C. B. & Q. 6½s, 1936		$4,800.00
Securities Transferred from the General Funds		2,297.25
Investment of Fund Increases:		
Bell Tablet Fund—Deposit Salem Savings Bank, Book No. 29186	$1,077.00	
Insurance Fund—Deposit Salem Five Cent Savings Bank, Book No. 7812	400.00	
		1,477.00
Investment of Income Funded:		
Witch Hill Monument Fund — Deposit Salem Savings Bank, Book No. 19206	.10	
China Library Room Fund — Deposit Salem Savings Bank, Book No. 10863	30.58	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund—Deposit Salem Savings Bank, Book No. 16870	2.72	
William Mack Fund—Deposit Salem Five Cents Savings Bank, Book No. 32002	335.36	
Rare Book Fund — Deposit Salem Five Cents Savings Bank, Book No. 6751	.22	
John James Currier Fund—Deposit Salem Five Cents Savings Bank, Book No. 13945	32.29	
Bell Tablet Fund—Deposit Salem Savings Bank, Book No. 29186	33.74	
		435.01
Special Museum Fund Disbursements		108.46
Transfer from Principal Cash to Income Cash, as per vote of Trustees as of April 30, 1922. See Exh. C		15,185.89
Cash on hand, April 30, 1922:		
Cash Segregated to Funds Permanently Invested—To Sch. 1	$569.15	
Cash Segregated to Funds Principal and Income Unrestricted—To Sch. 1	193.29	
		375.86
		$24,679.47

Digitized by Google

INCOME RECEIPTS.

May 1, 1921, to April 30, 1922.

				Exhibit C
Cash, Secretary's Fund, May 1, 1921				$ 10.55
Income, General Funds		$5,222.76		
Less Miscellaneous Charges		34.20		
			$5,188.56	
Income, Permanent Funds		$3,193.17		
Income, Permanent Funds, Apportioned to Special Funds:				
China Library Room Fund	$508.54			
Library Fund	892.77			
Natural History & Horticulture Objects	39.55			
Museum Objects	56.50			
Very Burial Lot Fund	271.84			
William Mack Fund (Books for Medical Library)	106.95			
		$1,876.15		
			5,069.32	
Income, Temporary Funds		$ 565.79		
Income, Temporary Funds, Added to Principal of Fund		184.88		
			750.67	
Assessment of Members		$2,601.00		
Sale of Publications, etc., from Secretary		2,232.17		
			4,833.17	
Very House Memorial Fund:				
Received		$ 480.00		
Expended		369.92		
			110.08	
Probate Records			75.16	
Codman Vital Records			18.10	
				16,045.06
Transfer to Income Cash from Principal Cash, as per vote of Trustees as of April 30, 1922. See Exh. B				15,185.89
				$31,241.50

Digitized by Google

INCOME DISBURSEMENTS.
May 1, 1921, to April 30, 1922.

Exhibit C—*Continued*

Cash, Over-Expended, May 1, 1921		$10,627.12
Expenses:		
Salaries	$8,045.14	
Repairs	1,756.98	
Postage and Express	370.74	
Supplies	620.67	
Furniture and Fixtures	180.71	
Fuel	797.50	
Light	161.42	
Extra Labor	805.05	
Insurance	357.12	
Annual Meeting	103.41	
Binding	218.68	
Publications	3,255.87	
Library	1,001.07	
China Room Library	317.24	
Natural History	38.15	
Perley History	172.65	
Museum Objects	137.04	
Special Museum Fund	204.40	
Lectures	202.54	
		18,746.38
Advance to Charles A. Bernau	$ 378.25	
Less Charges from Charles A. Bernau	312.79	
		65.46
Income, Peirce-Nichols House Fund	$ 340.00	
Less Repairs and Expenses	746.33	
		406.33
Income for Repairs to Museum Objects	$ 390.00	
Less Expenses	390.00	
Transfer to Insurance Fund		400.00
Income Funded:		
William Mack Fund (Books for Medical Library)	$ 335.36	
Very Burial Lot Fund	548.26	
Rare Book Fund	.22	
Witch Hill Monument Fund	.10	
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	2.72	
China Library Room Fund	30.58	
John James Currier Fund	5.05	
Bell Tablet Fund	33.74	
		956.03
Cash, Secretary's Fund, April 30, 1922—To Exh. A		40.18
		$31,241.50

Digitized by Google

CASH ON HAND, APRIL 30, 1922.

Schedule 1

Cash Segregated to Funds Permanently Invested.

Cash, Uninvested—Exh. B		$ 569.15	
" Insurance Fund, Salem Five Cents Savings Bank	$2,473.85		
Cash, Insurance Fund, Salem Savings Bank	2,837.91		
		5,311.76	
Cash, Donation for Manuscript Preservation, Salem Five Cents Savings Bank		6.25	
Cash, William Mack Fund, Salem Five Cents Savings Bank		2,730.60	
			$8,617.76

Cash Segregated to Funds—Principal and Income Unrestricted.

Cash, Over-expended—Exh. B	$ 193.29	
Cash, Salem Savings Bank	2.20	
Cash, Salem Five Cents Savings Bank	5.39	
		185.70

Cash Segregated to Funds—Principal and Income Restricted.

Cash, China Library Room Fund, Salem Savings Bank	$ 703.18	
Cash, John James Currier Book Fund, Salem Five Cents Savings Bank	142.88	
Cash, Mary Mason Brooks Fund, Salem Savings Bank	63.30	
Cash, Bell Tablet Fund, Salem Savings Bank	2,235.74	
		3,145.10
Total—To Exh. A		$11,577.16

Digitized by Google

BONDS, APRIL 30, 1922.

Schedule 2

BONDS SEGREGATED TO FUNDS PERMANENTLY INVESTED.

$2,000.	American Telephone & Telegraph Co., Coll. Tr. 4's, 1929	$1,980.00	
1,000.	Baltimore & Ohio R. R., Prior Lien, 3½'s, 1925	952.50	
1,000.	Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry., Conv. 4½'s, 1932	1,000.00	
2,000.	Interborough Rapid Transit Co., 1st & Ref. Mtge. 5's, 1966	2,000.00	
5,000.	Northern Pacific Ry., Prior Lien 4's, 1997	5,000.00	
900.	United Electric Railways, Gen. & Ref. Mtge. 5's, 1951	900.00	
1,000.	Western Electric Co., 1st Mtge. 5's, 1922	996.25	
2,000.	Western Telephone & Telegraph Co., Coll. Tr. 5's, 1932	2,000.00	
3,000.	United El. Securities Co., 30th Ser. Coll. Tr. 5's, 1939	3,000.00	
1,000.	United El. Securities Co., 35th Ser. Coll. Tr. 5's, 1942	1,000.00	
1,500.	U. S. A. 3d Liberty Loan 4¼'s, 1928	1,500.00	
50.	U. S. A. 4th Liberty Loan 4¼'s, 1938	50.00	
1,000.	Oregon Short Line, 1st Consolidated Mtge., Gold 5's, 1946	1,000.00	
1,000.	American Tel. & Tel. Co., Coll. Tr., Gold 4's, 1929	993.75	
8,000.	U. S. A. 2d Liberty Loan, Conv. 4¼'s, 1942	8,000.00	
			$30,372.50

Digitized by Google

BONDS SEGREGATED TO FUNDS—PRINCIPAL AND INCOME UNRESTRICTED.

$ 7,000.	Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe R. R., Gen. Mtge. 4's, 1995	$6,734.80	
5,000.	Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, 1st Mtge. 4's, 1948	5,000.00	
2,000.	Clinton (Iowa) Water Works Co., 1st Mtge. 5's, 1939	2,000.00	
2,000.	Cumberland Telephone Co., 1st & Gen. Mtge. 5's, 1937	2,000.00	
4,000.	Iowa Central Railroad, 1st Mtge. 5's, 1938	4,000.00	
3,000.	Long Island Railroad, Refunding 4's, 1949	3,000,00	
10,000.	Milwaukee, Sparta & Northwestern R. R., 1st Mtge. 4's, 1947	9,400.00	
5,000.	Northern Pacific, Gt. No. C. B. & Q. R. R., Coll. Reg. 6½s, 1936	4,800.00	
1,000.	United El. Securities Co., 23d Ser. Coll. Trust 5's, 1936	1,000.00	
1,000.	United El. Securities Co., 30th Ser. Coll. Tr. 5's, 1939	1,000.00	
6,000.	United El. Securities Co., 32d Ser. Coll. Tr. 5's, 1940	6,000.00	
2,000.	United El. Securities Co., 35th Ser. Coll. Tr. 5's, 1942	2,000.00	
50.	U. S. A. 3d Liberty Loan, 4¼'s, 1928	45.35	
5,000.	U. S. A. 4th Liberty Loan, 4¼'s, 1938	5,000.00	
2,000.	Utah & Northern R. R. 1st Consolidated 5's, 1926	1,998.61	
			53,978.26
	Total—To Exh. A		$84,350.76

Digitized by Google

STOCKS—APRIL 30, 1922.

		Schedule 3
	Stocks Segregated to Funds Permanently Invested.	
46 shs.	American Telephone & Telegraph Co.	$6,099.85
5 shs.	Webster & Atlas National Bank	577.50
1 sh.	Baltimore & Ohio Railroad, Preferred	72.60
2 shs.	Baltimore & Ohio R. R., Common	143.75
11 shs.	Boston & Maine R. R., Common	2,045.67
10 shs.	United Electric Securities Co., Preferred	1,000.00
2 shs.	Salmon Falls Manufacturing Company	260.00
33 shs.	Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry., Preferred	3,943.50
17 shs.	Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Ry., Common	1,621.64
17 shs.	Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Preferred	2,570.50
37 shs.	Chicago & Northwestern Railway, Common	4,354.26
8 shs.	Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry., Preferred	2,515.00
20 shs.	Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry., Common	
10 shs.	Devonshire Building Trust	1,010.00
	Eastern Massachusetts St. Ry. Co.	
90.	Pfd. Stock (scrip) East. Mass. St. Ry. Co.	
100.	(1sh) East. Mass. St. Ry. Co., Common	
50.	(Scrip) East. Mass. St. Ry. Co. Common	
100.	Optional Warrant, Adjustment Stock	
50.	(Scrip) Optional Warrant, Adjustment Stock	
350.	Ref. Mtg. 5% Jan. 1, 1948, No. 800, ½ of $100; No. 531 of $50.	3,637.90
10.	(Scrip) 5% Jan. 1, 1948, No. 800, ½ of $100; No. 531 of $50.	
72.	(Scrip) Adjustment Stock, Right to Purchase Adj. Stock	
900.	Optional Warrants, Adjustment Stock	
72 shs.	Edison Electric Ill. Co. of Boston	10,367.75
20 shs.	Great Falls Mfg. Co.	3,132.00
3 shs.	Lowell Bleachery	216.75
35 shs.	Merchants National Bank, Salem	2,297.25
30 shs.	National Shawmut Bank	4,562.31
60 shs.	New York Central & Hudson River R. R.	6,760.20
84 shs.	Pepperell Manufacturing Co.	4,540.00
16 shs.	Pullman Company	2,629.00
1 sh.	United Electric Railways Co.	100.00
60 shs.	Union Pacific Railroad, Preferred	3,597.88
12 shs.	Union Pacific Railroad, Common	783.87
15 shs.	United Fruit Company	3,448.43
	Forward	$72,287.61

Digitized by Google

STOCKS—APRIL 30, 1922.

Schedule 3

STOCKS SEGREGATED TO FUNDS—PRINCIPAL AND INCOME UNRESTRICTED.

	Forward		$72,287.61
25 shs.	Asiatic National Bank, Salem (in liquidation 160% pd.)	$.	
6 shs.	Boston Elevated Railway, 7% Preferred	600.00	
48 shs.	Boston Elevated Railway, Common	6,697.50	
40 shs.	Naumkeag Steam Cotton Company	3,305.00	
10 shs.	Naumkeag Trust Company, Salem	1,350.00	
5 shs.	New York, New Haven & Hartford R. R.	1,073.75	
99 shs.	Pennsylvania Railway Co.	6,186.25	
2 shs.	Proprietors of the South Buildings	80.00	
118 shs.	Union Stock Yards Co. of Omaha	11,563.00	
25 shs.	United States Steel Corporation, Preferred	1,840.00	
			32,695.50
	Total—To Exb. A		$104,983.11

Digitized by Google

REAL ESTATE—APRIL 30, 1922.

Real Estate Segregated to Funds Permanently Invested.		
		Schedule 4
"Peirce-Nichols House", 80 Federal St., City Valuation, 1917	$10,000.00	
"Very House Memorial", 154 Federal St., City Valuation, 1905	3,200.00	
"Ship Rock", Peabody, and (2½ acres) Land	200.00	
		$13,400.00
Real Estate Segregated to Funds, Principal and Income Unrestricted.		
Essex Institute Building and (40,786 ft.) Land		142,564.76
Total—To Exh. A		$155,964.76

FUNDS, PRINCIPAL AND INCOME RESTRICTED TO CERTAIN USES.

April 30, 1922.

	Schedule 5
Name of Fund	Amount
China Library Room Fund	$ 703.18
John James Currier Book Fund	142.88
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	63.30
Bell Tablet Fund	2,235.74
Total—To Exh. A	$3,145.10

Digitized by Google

FUNDS TO BE PERMANENTLY INVESTED, INCOME RESTRICTED TO CERTAIN USES.

April 30, 1922.

Name of Fund	Schedule 6 Amount
Nancy D. Cole Bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund" "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding"—Established in 1890.	$ 5,000.00
Essex Historical Society Fund "Historical Purposes"—Established in 1848.	700.00
Augustus Story Bequest "Purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs—Established in 1882.	10,000.00
James A. Emmerton Bequest "Support of Historical Collections"—Established in 1889.	10,000.00
Martha G. Wheatland Bequest "Purchase of books for the library"—Established in 1885.	10,800.00
Nancy D. Cole Bequest—"Thomas Cole Fund" "Purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department and for the library"—Established in 1890.	5,000.00
Salem Lyceum Fund "Support of free lectures"—Established in 1899.	3,000.00
Essex County Natural History Fund "Natural history or horticulture."	700.00
William Mack, M. D., Bequest "Purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery"—Established in 1895.	4,623.39
Lydia A. Very Bequest—"Burial Lot" "Care of Very family burial lot"—Established in 1902.	5,082.56
Harriet P. Fowler Bequest "Salary of an assistant librarian, who shall have charge of the donations made by Miss Fowler"—Established in 1901.	3,000.00
Frederick Lamson Bequest "Purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs"—Established in 1909.	1,000.00

Digitized by Google

Elizabeth C. Ward Bequest "Purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese"—Established in 1901.	9,000.00
Lydia A. Very Bequest—"Very House Memorial" "A memorial of my brothers Jones Very and Washington Very"—Established in 1902.	3,200.00
Peirce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal St., Salem Established in 1917.	10,000.00
Peirce-Nichols House Preservation Fund Repairs to the Peirce-Nichols House—Established in 1917.	8,000.00
Total—To Exh. A	$89,105.95

FUNDS TO BE PERMANENTLY INVESTED—INCOME UNRESTRICTED.

April 30, 1922.

Name of Fund	Schedule 7 Amount
Original Account Established in 1848.	$ 500.00
Life Membership Fund Established in 1848.	6,100.00
Charles Davis Bequest Established in 1870.	5,000.00
Caroline R. Derby Established in 1878.	500.00
Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele Established in 1882.	2,120.00
Harriet Rose Lee Fund Established in 1915.	2,000.00
Permanent Funds, Miscellaneous Established in ——.	8,591.73
Manuscript Preservation Donation Established in 1878.	1,000.00
Insurance Fund Established in 1904.	9,760.19
Total—To Exh. A	$35,571.92

Digitized by Google

FUNDS—PRINCIPAL AND INCOME UNRESTRICTED.

April 30, 1922.

Name of Fund			Schedule 8 Amount
Abby W. Ditmore Bequest,	Established in	1875	$ 3,100.00
Ladies' Fair Donation,	"	" 1876	1,142.86
William B. Howes Bequest	"	" 1879	25,000.00
Esther C. Mack Bequest	"	" 1885	4,000.00
George Plumer Smith Legacy	"	" 1898	4,770.00
George L. Ames Legacy	"	" 1898	96,785.28
Elizabeth Wheatland Legacy	"	" 1900	3,698.16
J. Henry Stickney Legacy	"	" 1900	1,000.00
Walter Scott Dickson Legacy	"	" 1900	27,080.88
Elizabeth C. Ward Legacy	"	" 1901	6,973.22
William J. Cheever Legacy	"	" 1902	20,000.00
Susan S. Kimball Legacy	"	" 1903	1,000.00
An Anonymous Donor	"	" 1905	810.00
Gen. Charles L. Peirson	"	" 1909	100.00
Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams' Bequest	"	" 1913	500.00
Abel H. Proctor Legacy	"	" 1921	5,000.00
George L. Gould, Contribution	"	" 1920	45.35
General Fund, Miscellaneous	"	" ——	13,676.38
General Subscription	"	" 1886	14,370.69
Total—To Exh. A			$229,052.82

Respectfully submitted,

WILLIAM O. CHAPMAN,

Treasurer.

SALEM, MAY 1, 1922.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE.

To the Members of the Essex Institute:

Salem, April 29, 1922.

At a special meeting of the Finance Committee of the Essex Institute, held this morning at 9.30 o'clock at the Naumkeag Trust Co., the securities of the Institute and the accounts in the hands of the Treasurer have been examined, as provided for in the By-Laws. The books appear to be carefully kept and the expenditures properly vouched. The securities examined were according to the books submitted by the Treasurer. The semi-annual report of the Treasurer has been examined by an auditor employed by the Committee, and is hereby certified to be correct.

Signed,

William C. Endicott,
George H. Allen,
Leland H. Cole,
For the Finance Committee.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

WALTER KING BIGELOW of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 5, 1869; transferred to Sustaining Membership July 6, 1920, and died Dec. 30, 1921.

CHARLES PICKERING BOWDITCH of Boston, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 30, 1894; transferred to Sustaining Membership June 7, 1920, and died June 1, 1921.

REV. GEORGE LEONARD CHANEY of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 1, 1901, and died April 19, 1922.

WILLIAM ROBERTS COLBY of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 1, 1895; transferred to Contributing Membership June 7, 1920, and died Jan. 17, 1922.

BENJAMIN HOWE CONANT of Wenham, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Nov. 4, 1918, and died Dec. 3, 1921.

MISS MARIANNE SILSBEE DEVEREUX of California, was elected to Active Membership Feb. 15, 1897, and died May 8, 1921.

ROBERT ENDICOTT of New York City was elected to Sustaining Membership Sept. 7, 1920, and died Jan. 19, 1922.

GEORGE LAMBERT GOULD of Topsfield, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 2, 1920; transferred to Sustaining Membership Nov. 1, 1920, and died Oct. 30, 1921.

CHARLES EVERETT HARRIS of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership March 1, 1909, and died May 8, 1921.

Digitized by Google

WINFIELD SCOTT NEVINS of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Oct. 5, 1877; transferred to Contributing Membership Nov. 1, 1920, and died Oct. 23, 1921.

ANDREW NICHOLS of Hathorne, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Nov. 7, 1904, and died Sept. 18, 1921.

JOHN WARREN NOURSE of Ipswich, Mass., was elected to Active Membership May 21, 1894, and died Dec. 27, 1921.

JOHN ENDICOTT PEABODY of Boston, Mass., was elected to Life Membership June 6, 1881, and died Aug. 17, 1921.

PHILIP HENRY PEACH, D. D. S., of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Jan. 16, 1888, and died Dec. 18, 1921.

HON. DAVID INGERSOLL ROBINSON of Gloucester, Mass., was elected to Active Membership July 6, 1908, and died Nov. 15, 1921.

RICHARD MIDDLECOTT SALTONSTALL of Chestnut Hill, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Jan. 3, 1917; transferred to Sustaining Membership July 6, 1920, and died April 17, 1922.

MISS ELIZABETH WHITE SILSBEE of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 7, 1910; transferred to Contributing Membership July 6, 1920, and died Aug. 7, 1921.

SAMUEL DALE STEVENS of North Andover, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 2, 1920, and died Feb. 21, 1922.

HON. HENRY WARDWELL of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 30, 1894, and died Jan. 30, 1922.

ARTHUR NEWCOMB WEBB of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership July 3, 1916, and died Nov. 24, 1921.

Digitized by Google

George West of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 1, 1912; transferred to Sustaining Membership July 6, 1920, and died Jan. 22, 1922.

Hon. George Peabody Wetmore of Newport, R. I., was elected to Life Membership Oct. 15, 1894, and died Sept. 11, 1921.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

LIBRARY.

Donations or exchanges have been received from the following sources:

	Vol.	Pam.
American Academy of Arts and Sciences,		10
American Antiquarian Society,		1
American Association for International Conciliation,		13
American Association of Museums,		3
American Bankers Association,		1
American Bureau of Shipping,		6
American Catholic Historical Society,		3
American Congregational Association,		2
American Friends' Service Committee,		10
American Historical Society,		1
American Legion,		1
American Museum of Natural History,		8
American Philosophical Society,		2
Amherst College,		2
Andover Theological Seminary,		1
Andrews, William T., Boston,	1	
Anti-Defamation League,		1
Appalachian Mountain Club,		1
Arnold Aboretum,	9	3
Atkinson, Wilmer, Family of	1	
Basel, Naturforschende Gesellschaft,		1
Baxter, Percival P., Portland, Me., Photographs.		
Bay State Historical League,		1
Baylor University,		2
Belknap, Henry W.	19	223
Beverly Teachers' Association,		2
Bigelow, W. S.	1	50
Blinn, George W.,	4	
Boston City Hospital,		1
Boston Evening Transcript		1
Boston Port and Seaman's Aid,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Boston Public Library,		5
Bowdoin, Mrs. L. H., Estate of,	1	
Bowdoin College,		3
Boxford, Town of,		1
Bradlee, Francis B. C.,		3
Brisbane, Royal Geographical Society of Australia,		1
Bristol (Eng.), Naturalists' Society,		2
Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences,		7
Bruxelles, Academie Royale de Belgique,		23
Bruxelles, Jardin Botanique de l'Etat,		1
Bruxelles, Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique,		1
Buffalo Historical Society,		1
Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences,		12
Bureau of Railway News and Statistics,		1
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,		11
Calcutta, Zoological Survey of India,		9
California Academy of Sciences,		13
California, University of,		6
Canadian Entomologist,		8
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace,	1	1
Carnegie Institute,		1
Cassino, S. E., Company,		26
Chase Chronicle,		2
Children's Island Sanitarium, Marblehead,		1
Chile Embassy, Washington, D. C.,		1
Chile-American Association,		1
Church Home Society,		2
Church Militant,		9
Cincinnati Museum,		1
Cincinnati Public Library,		2
Cleveland Museum of Art,		9
Colby, William R.,	13	
Colorado College,		3
Columbia University,		6
Conant, Benjamin H., Photographs		
Connecticut Historical Society,	1	1
Cook, Mrs. H. A., Broadsides.	549	9
Cook, Mrs. S. E., Broadside.		
Copenhagen, Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries,		1
Cornell University,	2	47
Cotter, Arundel,	1	
Council on Foreign Relations,		3
Crockett, Mrs. S. J.,	5	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Currier Gallery of Art, Manchester, N. H.,		1
Danvers Historical Society,	1	1
Darmstadt, Verein fur Erdkunde,		4
Daughters of the American Revolution,		9
Dearborn Publishing Company,	2	43
Detroit Institute of Arts		7
Detroit Public Library,		10
Dow, George Francis,	2	
Dublin, Royal Irish Academy,		27
Duren, Mrs. Charles M., Swampscott,	1	
Edinburgh Medical Journal,		1
Edinburgh, Royal Society,		3
Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		2
Emmerton, Charles S., Photographs,	2	
Endicott, William C., Broadsides,		12
Essex, Town of,		1
Essex (Eng.), Archaeological Society,		4
Essex County Training School,		5
Etheridge, Mrs. John B.,	1	
Falmouth (Eng.) Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society,		1
Farrell, Hugh F. E., Photographs, Circulars, etc.,		14
Farwell, Herbert C.,		1
Felt, Dorr E.,	1	2
Firenze, R. Biblioteca Nazionale Centrale,		5
First National Bank of Boston,		5
Flint, Prof. A. S.,		2
Frothingham, Thomas G., Boston,		1
Gauss, John D. H.,	6	1
General Electric Company, Lynn,		22
Geographical Journal,		12
Georgetown, Town of,		1
Georgia Historical Society,		3
Giessen, Oberhessische Gesellschaft für Natur-und Heilkunde,		5
Gloucester, City of,	1	
Göttingen, Königliche Gesellschaft der Wissens-schaften		59
Goodwin, J. J., Family of,	3	
Grant, Miss Maria L., Broadside.		
Great Britain,		1
Grush, Miss Carrie H., Broadside.		
Guaranty Trust Company,		16
Hale, Col. Henry A.		10
Halifax, Nova Scotia Institute of Science,		1
Hall, A. F., Broadside.		

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Harris, Miss Bessom S.,	1	
Harvard University,		2
Harvard University, Cancer Commission,		1
Harvard University Gazette,		39
Haverhill Public Library,	1	11
Hay, Edward W., Photograph,		
Herschel, Clemens,	1	
Hill, Rev. James L.,	2	11
Hodgkins, D. L., Photographs, Tickets, etc.		
Honolulu, Hawaiian Historical Society,		1
House of Seven Gables Settlement Association,		1
Hubon, William P., Picture.		
Hygrade Triangle,		11
Illinois State Water Supply,	1	
Indian Rights Association,		1
Indiana Historical Society,		1
Indiana State Library,		3
Indiana University,		10
Iowa Journal of History and Politics,		4
Italy America Society,		6
Japan Society,		6
Jenkins, Lawrence W.,		17
John Carter Brown Library,		1
Johns Hopkins University,		10
Johnson, Dr. Frances L., Lynn, Broadside,	11	
Knights of Columbus Historical Commission,		2
Kristiana, Forhandlinger i Videnskapssells-kapet,		2
Lander, Miss Helen D.,	7	
Lausanne, Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles,		4
Lawrence, A. C. Co., Peabody,		5
Lee, Mrs. Francis H.,	867	904
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum,		3
Leland Stanford University,		1
Lima, Peru, Association Peruana para el Progreso de la Ciencia,		1
Lima, Peru, Cuerpo de Ingenieros de Minas y Aguas,		9
Livermore & Knight Company,		1
Liverpool, Biological Society,	1	
Liverpool, Literary and Philosophical Society,	1	
Lobingier, Charles S.,		1
London Geological Society,		9
London, Royal Society of Arts,		1
Louisiana Historical Society,		2
Lowell Historical Society,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Lynn Public Library,		3
Maine Agricultural College,		1
Manchester, Rev. Alfred,	9	117
Mansfield, Charles H., Lynn, Circulars, etc.		
Marblehead, Town of,		2
Maryland Historical Society,	1	4
Massachusetts Agricultural Experiment Station,		24
Massachusetts Agricultural College,		1
Massachusetts Department of Public Health,		7
Massachusetts Historical Society, Broadsides.		
Massachusetts Horticultural Society,		1
Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded,		1
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides,	6	
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants,		6
Massachusetts State Normal School, Salem,		1
Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps,	1	
Medford Historical Society,		5
Metropolitan Museum of Art,		15
Mexico, El Maestro,		7
Michigan College of Mines,		1
Michigan Historical Commission,		3
Michigan State Agricultural College,		6
Michigan University Library,	1	20
Milani, Banca Commerciale Italiana,		1
Milwaukee Public Museum,		1
Minnesota Historical Society,	1	4
Minnesota University,		3
Missouri Botanical Garden,		10
Missouri Historical Society,		4
Mitchell, J. Alfred,	1	
More Family Association,		1
Morse, Edward S.,		1
Moulton, George B., Danvers,	1	
Museum of Fine Arts, Boston,		9
Nantucket Historical Association,		1
National Catholic Welfare Council,		6
National Genealogical Society,		2
National Navy Club of New York, Inc.,		1
Nebraska State Historical Society,		2
Nevins, Winfield S.,		29
Nevins, Mrs. W. S. Photographs, Autographs.		
New England Historic Genealogical Society,		4
New England Society, New York,		1

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam
New Hampshire Historical Society,			1
New Jersey Historical Society,			3
New Near East,			11
New York (N. Y.) Art Commission,		1	
New York (N. Y.) Board of Water Supply,		2	
New York (N. Y.) Chamber of Commerce,		1	11
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,			4
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,			12
New York (N. Y.) Times,		1	
New York State Charities Aid Association,			1
New York State Historical Association,		1	3
New York State Library,		5	4
New York State Museum,		2	5
New York State Waterways Association,			1
Newberry Library,			1
Newbury, Town of,			1
Newcomb and Gauss,			4
Newhall, Walter,	Broadside.		10
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,			3
Nichols, The Misses,			66
Nichols, Thomas P. & Son Company,		1	
North Carolina University,			3
North Shore Breeze,			52
Northeastern College,			5
Now and Then Association,			11
Nutting, Mrs. W. J., Winchester,		1	
Oklahoma Historical Society,			1
Old Colony Historical Society,			1
Oliver, Mrs. M. E., Estate of,	Newspapers.	147	
Open Road,			7
Otis Art Institute, Los Angeles,			1
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada,			13
Ottawa, Royal Society of Canada,		2	
Paris, Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle			7
Paris, Le Progrès Civique,			14
Paris, Société d' Anthropologie,			1
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,			21
Peabody Institute, Peabody,			1
Peabody Museum of American Archaeology and Ethnology,			2
Peabody Museum of Salem,		2	18
Pennsylvania, Historical Society of,			4
Pennsylvania Museum and School of Industrial Art,		1	3
Pennsylvania Society, New York,		1	2

Digitized by Google

		Vol.	Pam.
Pennsylvania, University of,			5
Perkins, Miss Mary B.,		170	11
Perkins Institution,			1
Perley, Sidney,	Photographs, Circulars, etc.		
Pettingell, Frank H., Los Angeles,			1
Philadelphia Library Company,			2
Philadelphia Museums,			1
Philadelphia School of Design for Women,			1
Philippine Commission of Independence,			22
Phillips Exeter Academy,			5
Phillips Memorial Art Gallery, Washington, D. C.,			1
Pickering, Miss Elizabeth B.,	Photographs.		
Pickering, Miss Sarah,			44
Pingree, David,		3	3
Pray, Mrs. E. F. P., Peabody,			1
Protectionist,			9
Providence Institution for Savings,			1
Providence Public Library,			5
Putnam, George G.	Photograph.	1	
Putnam, H., Brooklyn, N. Y.,			1
Quebec, L'Université Laval,			1
Rantoul, Robert S.,		3	5
Raymond, John M., Estate of,	Photographs.	14	8
Reynolds Family Association,			1
Rhode Historical Society,		1	4
Rhode Island School of Design,			4
Riggs, Miss Justine A.,			35
Rio de Janeiro, Museu Nacional,			2
Robersons, Charles L., London,			1
Robinson, John,		2	36
Ropes, James, Cambridge,		2	
Ropes, Willis H., Danvers,	Photographs, etc.	1	23
Rowley Historical Society,			1
Rudder,			12
St. Louis Public Library,			1
Salem Chamber of Commerce,			3
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,			12
Salem Hospital,			2
Salem Public Library,	Newspapers.	4	109
Salem Society for the Higher Education of Women,			1
Salem Trust Company,			7
Salisbury, Town of,			1
Saunders, Miss M. T.,			18
Sawyer, Bertrand H.,			10

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Shanghai, Inspectorate General of Customs,		45
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth W., Estate of,	534	22
Sioux City Public Library,		1
Smith, Edward L., Brookline,		1
Smith College,		3
Smithsonian Institution,	1	5
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities,		4
Sons of the American Revolution, National Society,		4
Sons of the American Revolution, New York,		1
Sons of the Revolution, California,		3
South Carolina Historical Society,		4
Spinney, William F.,		1
State Street Trust Company,		1
Stavanger, Museum,		2
Stickney, Mrs. W. J. Broadside.		
Stockholm, R. Vitterhets, Historie och Antiquitets Akademien,		2
Stone, Lincoln R., Newton. Broadsides.		
Swampscott, Town of,	1	
Sydney, Commonwealth Bank of Australia. Posters.		
Taylor, George A., Boston,		8
Texas State Historical Association,		4
Thaxter, Miss A. R.,		2
Thorndike, Albert, Photographs.		
Tokio, Kaiserliche Universität,		11
Toronto, Champlain Society,		1
Toronto, Royal Canadian Institute,		2
Townsend, Charles, Boston,	1	
Trondjhem, Det kgl. norske Videnskabers Selkskab,		3
Tufts College,		1
Union of American Hebrew Congregations,		4
U. S. Documents,	110	1902
Upsala, K. Vetenskaps Societeten Bibliolek,		1
Upton, Miss Carrie,		2
Vermont Historical Society,		1
Very, Nathaniel T., Photograph, Broadsides.		
Ward, Mrs. Mary G., Circulars.		4
Warren (Pa.) Academy of Sciences,		1
Washington University State Historical Society,		2
Washington University, St. Louis,		4
Webber, Harry E,, Newspapers.	1	60
West, Mrs. William C.,	9	
Western Reserve Historical Society,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs, . .		8
Wien, Verein Zur Verbreitung Naturschaftlicher Kenntnisse, ...		5
William and Mary College, ...		2
Wisconsin State Historical Society, ...		3
Wisconsin, Superintendent of Public Property, . .	2	4
Wisconsin University, ...		2
World Peace Foundation, ...		3
Wyoming Commemorative Association, ...		2
Yale University Library, ...		8
Zoological Society of Philadelphia, ...		1

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:

Battis, Mrs. Edward C.
Cole, Leland H.
Creamer, Walter H., Lynn
Endicott, William C.
Gilbert, Shepard D.
Goodspeed, C. E., Boston
Huiginn, Eugene J. V.
Lee, Mrs. F. H.
Nevins, Mrs. W. S.
Phillips, John C., Wenham
Raymond, John M., Estate of
Ropes, Willis H.
Very, N. T.
Ward, Mrs. Mary G.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS AND LOANS TO THE MUSEUM, 1921-2.

West, Mrs. William, dolls.
Thayer, Mrs. Alec, watch, doll, pitcher, baskets.
Metcalfe, Joseph S., hat, china, etc.
Peirce, Miss Annie S., portraits of Katharine Edith Peirce and Caroline (Graves) Peirce.
Ropes, Mrs. Willis H., mittens, boxes, purses, etc.
Brown, Mrs. Joseph, silhouette, buckles.
Bowditch, Charles P., silhouette.
Willson, The Misses, cushion.
Silsbee, Miss Elizabeth W., jewelry.
Ropes, Willis H., toby, baskets, painting, etc.
Lee, George W., leather-worker's tools.
Codman, Miss Martha C., portraits of Love (Rawlins) Pickman, Capt. John Rawlins, Gershom Rawlins.
Pitman, The Misses, shawls.
Sargent, Mrs. George H., shawls, combs, etc.
Cook, Mrs. Henry A., costumes, combs, prints, doll, toys, etc.
Hay, Edward W., uniform.
Battis, Mrs. Edward C., daguerreotypes, purses, etc.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., sword, gun, costumes, painting, etc.
Boston & Maine Railroad, rail.
Averill, Mrs. M. J., furniture, kitchen utensils, etc.
Peabody Museum, basket, top.
King, Miss Annie F., pencil-case, etc.
Dwight, Estate of Lawrence, bracelet.
Taylor, Miss Louise M., doll, etc.
Clarke, Miss Harriet, shawls.
Perkins, Miss M. B., fire-bag, lamps, umbrellas, etc.
Crockett, Mrs. S. J., razors.
Delf, Miss Emeline Louise, china, pin-cushion, etc.
Duren, Mrs. Charles M., surveyor's chain.
Bowdoin, Estate of Mrs. Lucy H., the Henry Fitz Gilbert Waters collection of furniture.
Johnson, Mrs. Frances Lamb, china, utensils, etc.
Bowdoin, Legatees of Mrs. Lucy H., pitcher, water-color, stained-glass.

Digitized by Google

Grant, Miss Maria L., toy, buckles, etc.
Rantoul, Mrs. William G., doll.
Cutler, Mrs. Nathan Pearson, costumes, etc.
West, Arthur L., lamp.
Browne, Mrs. Edward C., busts, jewelry, games, etc.
Webber, Harry E., badges.
Philbrick, Miss Eliza, collar, handkerchief.
Smart, Mrs. Charles H., china.
Kimball, Miss Sarah S., shawl, combs, fans, jewelry.
Babcock, Miss Cecelia Remon, china, glass, etc.
Goodell, Dr. George C., door-latch.
Silsbee, Estate of Miss Elizabeth W., pin-cushion.
Silsbee, Heirs of Miss Elizabeth W., pictures, box.
Pray, Mrs. E. T., bottle, baskets, etc.
Gove, Frank Drew, cane.
Walling, A. C., portraits of Offin Boardman, 2nd, and Capt. Joseph Ruggles, porcelain, etc.
Rogers, W. P., uniform.
Darrow, Miss F. G., samples of silks.
Nevins, Winfield Scott, badges.
Hodgkins, D. L., fireman's hat and belt.
Flint, Frank H., cane.
Soule, Mrs. Charles, bonnet, cape.
Pickering, The Misses, bust.
Smith, Mrs. Martha Goodhue, table cover.
Jenkins, Lawrence W., china, knife.
Lummus, Hon. Henry T., razor-cases.
Ames, Mrs. Hobart, bonnets, cushion.
Blunt, Miss Eliza S., costumes, daguerreotype, watch.
Salem Athenaeum, Massachusetts Bay Colony Charter.
DeGersdorff, Mrs. Carl A., shawl.
Endicott, William C., lamp, valentine, medal.
Belknap, Henry W., glass.
Pickering, Miss Elizabeth R., tray.
Nevins, Mrs. Winfield Scott, badges.
Nichols, The Misses, boxes, dolls, pottery.
Morse, Mrs. Mary E., engraving on bone.
Brooks, Estate of Miss Ellen Adelaide, portraits of Lydia (Croade) Reed, Mrs. Sarah (Lamson) Trofatter.
Ives, Heirs of William, miniature.
Vaughn, Major C. P., uniform.
Edes, Henry H., costumes.
Oliver, Thomas Edward, portrait of children of Gen. Joseph Andrews, silhouettes, uniforms, piano, engravings, etc.
Wilson, Miss A. E., samples of needle-work.
West, Arthur W., watch.
Philbrick, Mrs. Jane E., hooked rug.
Jewell, Miss Mary H., costumes, etc.

Digitized by Google

NEW MEMBERS SINCE MAY 2, 1921.

LIFE.

Jeffery, Charles Thomas	1921

SUSTAINING.

Dummerich, Louis William	1921
Dwinnell, Clifton Howard	1921
Hussey, John Frederick	1921
Nichols, Rodman Armitage	1921
Shreve, Mrs. Benjamin Daland	1921
Stetson, Graydon	1921
Stone, Malcolm Bowditch	1921

CONTRIBUTING.

Lowell, Guy	1922
Lowell, Mrs. Guy	1922
Rantoul, Miss Edith	1921
Rantoul, Miss Harriet Charlotte	1921
Rantoul, Miss Margaret	1921
Shreve, Benjamin Daland	1921

ACTIVE.

Abbot, Walter Lyle, Jr.	1921
Abbot, Mrs. Walter Lyle, Jr.	1921
Caliga, Mrs. Phoebe Woodman	1921
Coffin, Mrs. David P.	1921
Farrington, Mrs. George C.	1922
Finnegan, Philip Joseph, M. D.	1922
Finnegan, Mrs. Philip Joseph	1922
Gove, Charles Edwin	1921
Hall, Mrs. Benjamin G.	1922
Hitchcock, Mrs. Albert Wellman	1921
Johnson, Mrs. Frank Ellsworth	1922
Munger, Mrs. Theodore Thornton	1921
Nichols, Miss Mary Eliot	1922
Perry, Miss Lucy W.	1921
Phillips, Mrs. James Duncan	1921
Sprigings, Mrs. Hattie Mabel	1922
Sprigings, Richard Wight	1922
Taylor, Miss Louise Marion	1921
Thayer, Mrs. Alec	1921
Tolman, Henry, Jr., M. D.,	1922
Waters, Miss Mary Devereux	1921
Williams, Mrs. Lenore Wheeler	1922
Williams, Roy Pease	1922

TRANSFER OF MEMBERS SINCE MAY 2, 1921.

FROM ACTIVE TO SUSTAINING.

Cousins, Prof. Clarence Edwin	1921
Davis, Harrison Merrill	1921
Davis, Mrs. Harrison Merrill	1921
Fox, Mrs. Charles William	1921

FROM ACTIVE TO CONTRIBUTING.

Annable, Irving Kinsman	1921
Clark, Miss Elizabeth Hodges	1921
Coté, Mrs. Thomas Germain Alexandre	1921
Eldredge, Elwin Martin	1921
Haughton, Mrs. Malcolm Graeme	1921
Higginson, Francis Lee	1921
Kimball, Miss Eleanor Hill	1921
Mitchell, Henry	1921
Mixter, Samuel Jason, M. D.	1921
Northey, William Ezra	1921
Peabody, George Augustus	1921
Peirson, Edward Lawrence, M. D.	1921
Tapley, Henry Fuller	1921
Thoron, Ward	1921
Thoron, Mrs. Ward	1921
Whitwell, Mrs. Frederick Augustus	1921

Digitized by Google

NEW MEMBERS SINCE MAY 1, 1922.

LIFE.

Jewell, Miss Margaret H.

SUSTAINING.

Manning, Mrs. Mollie Spicer

ACTIVE.

Balch, Miss Elizabeth
Cruttenden, Miss Florence Barnes
FitzHugh, Miss Lena Grayson
Harris, Miss Bessom Smith
Manning, John Pearce
Otis, Henry Noyes
Stickney, Miss Grace A.
Witham, Edward Linwood

TRANSFER OF MEMBERS, MAY 1, 1922.

FROM CONTRIBUTING TO SUSTAINING.

Lander, Miss Helen Dodge
Shaw, Francis
Shaw, Mrs. Gardiner Howland

FROM ACTIVE TO CONTRIBUTING.

Andrews, Clement Walker.
Robson, Matthew

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 7, 1923

WITH

List of Officers, Committees and Members

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1923

Digitized by Google

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The Historical Collections are published quarterly with illustrations, each volume containing a complete index. Subscription $3.00 per annum.

Entered at the Post Office in Salem, Massachusetts, as second class matter.

SALEM VESSELS AND THEIR VOYAGES.

By George Granville Putnam.

Figuring prominently in the East India commerce after the Revolution, was the Pepper Trade between Salem and the Island of Sumatra,—a trade marked by romance, pathos, tragedy and prosperity. The first American vessel to visit the northwest coast of Sumatra and to bring a consignment of pepper in bulk to this country was the property of Salem merchants, commanded by a Salem shipmaster and manned by Salem men.

Mr. Putnam, who is an authority on Salem shipping, has gathered from old newspapers and other sources the story of the sagacity and heroism of the men of Salem and nearby towns in bringing their valuable cargoes to this port, interspersed with anecdotes of thrilling adventures with the Malays.

160 pp. with Index; 8vo.; 42 full-page illustrations, comprising 75 separate pictures. Blue boards. Price, postpaid, $3.50.

THE EASTERN RAILROAD.

By Francis B. C. Bradlee.

The demand for this historical work by Mr. Bradlee has been constant since the first edition was exhausted, and at the solicitation of those interested in railroading all over the country, this new edition, with additional material and illustrations, is herewith presented.

The Eastern Railroad, which ran from Boston to Portsmouth, N. H., was incorporated in 1836, and was one of the first railroads built in New England.

300 copies printed; pp. 122; 24 full-page illustrations; 8vo. Cloth, $3.50 per volume.

Address:

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,

Salem, Mass.

New Catalog of all Publications of the Essex Institute sent on application.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE AT THE AGE OF THIRTY-ONE

From a portrait by Henry Inman, owned by the Essex Institute

Digitized by Google

ANNUAL REPORT

OF

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING

MAY 7, 1923

WITH

List of Officers, Committees and Members

SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1923

Digitized by Google

Newcomb & Gauss
Printers
Salem, Mass.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FOR THE YEAR ENDING MAY, 1923.

PRESIDENT

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT

VICE-PRESIDENTS

EDWARD SYLVESTER MORSE	Term expires May, 1927
STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS	Term expires May, 1926
ALDEN PERLEY WHITE	Term expires May, 1925
HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER	Term expires May, 1924

COUNCIL

Term expires May, 1927	Term expires May, 1926
GEORGE HENRY ALLEN	JOHN ALBREE
HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP	WILLIAM EZRA NORTHEY
PHILIP LITTLE	ARTHUR WEBSTER WEST

Term expires May, 1925	Term expires May, 1924
LELAND HOWARD COLE	DAVID PINGREE
LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS	WILLIS HENRY ROPES
SIDNEY PERLEY	FRANCIS BOARDMAN CROWNINSHIELD BRADLEE

SECRETARY	TREASURER
HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP	CARL FRENCH ABNER MORSE

LIBRARIAN

LOUISE MARION TAYLOR

Digitized by Google

COMMITTEES AND CURATORS

OF THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

May, 1923—May, 1924

FINANCE COMMITTEE

THE PRESIDENT, Chairman, *ex-officio*

George Henry Allen
Henry Morrill Batchelder
Leland Howard Cole
David Pingree

LIBRARY AND PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

LAWRENCE WATERS JENKINS, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
Francis Boardman Crowninshield Bradlee
Gardner Maynard Jones
Sidney Perley
Stephen Willard Phillips
Arthur Webster West
Alden Perley White

LECTURE COMMITTEE

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Henry Wyckoff Belknap
William Oliver Chapman
Leland Howard Cole
William Osborne Safford
Edward Sylvester Morse
Alden Perley White

FIELD MEETING COMMITTEE

WILLIS HENRY ROPES, Chairman

John Albree
William Oliver Chapman
William Augustus Horton
John Dennis Hammond Gauss
George Granville Putnam

Digitized by Google

MAINTENANCE OF REAL ESTATE COMMITTEE

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, Chairman

Henry Morrill Batchelder
Francis Boardman Crowninshield Bradlee
Leland Howard Cole
Lawrence Waters Jenkins

COMMITTEE ON PRESERVATION OF PEIRCE-NICHOLS HOUSE

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, Chairman

Carl French Abner Morse
Stephen Willard Phillips
John Robinson
Willis Henry Ropes
Arthur Webster West (supervisor)

COMMITTEE ON FINE ARTS

PHILIP LITTLE, Chairman

Frank Weston Benson
Lewis Jesse Bridgman
Arthur Franklin Harlow
Joshua Phippen
Festus Saul Rousseau

COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS WITH THE PEABODY MUSEUM

STEPHEN WILLARD PHILLIPS, Chairman

George Henry Allen
Willis Henry Ropes
Arthur Webster West
Alden Perley White

COMMITTEE ON RECEPTIONS

HENRY MORRILL BATCHELDER, Chairman

Mrs. Walter Lyle Abbot, Jr.
Rufus Dodge Adams
Samuel Henry Batchelder
Mrs. Henry Perkins Benson
Francis Brown
Wallace Alfred Chisholm
Mrs. Gardner Maynard Jones
Miss Ellen Baldwin Laight
Mrs. Francis Henry Lee
Mrs. Winfield Scott Nevins
Mrs. Alfred Whitwell Putnam
Willis Henry Ropes
William Osborne Safford
Miss Mary Tatila Saunders
William Crowninshield Waters
Mrs. Alden Perley White

CURATORS, 1923-4

Curator of History, Sidney Perley
Curator of Music, Joshua Phippen
Curator of Science, Edward Sylvester Morse
Curator of Literature, John Albree
Curator of Art, Philip Little
Curator of Numismatics, John Robinson
Curator of Manuscripts, Lawrence Waters Jenkins
Curator of Horticulture, Willis Henry Ropes
Curator of the Museum, Henry Wyckoff Belknap

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

Salem, Mass., May 7, 1923.

Ladies and Gentlemen:

At the annual meeting of the Essex Institute held on May 2d, 1922, it was my painful duty to announce the death of the Honorable Robert Samuel Rantoul, who for many years had been looked upon as the first citizen of this city, and who took a keen and active interest in the welfare of the Essex Institute. To-night upon the walls of the Institute hangs a portrait of Mr. Rantoul, painted by Mrs. Marie Danforth Page, the gift of his son, Neal Rantoul. I trust before this meeting closes that the members present will pass a formal vote expressing to Mr. Rantoul the keen appreciation we all feel in having such an admirable and dignified portrait of his father to recall to the older generation the man as we knew him and to the younger generation a type fast disappearing which the portrait so amply portrays.

After continuous service as Treasurer since 1890, Mr. William Oliver Chapman resigned, to the regret of the Directors, in August last year, remaining firm in that resolve despite pressure to reconsider, and his place was filled by the election of Mr. Carl French Abner Morse. Thirty-two years in office constitutes a large contribution to such an organization as ours, and I feel sure that all the members of the Institute will agree with the Directors that in Mr. Chapman's resignation we have sustained a real loss.

Nothing of very vital interest has happened in the last year. An institution like the Essex Institute drifts along, and the only excitement that comes into its life appears to be when gifts are received.

Some months ago Mr. David Pingree asked me to call at his office, and he then handed me five thousand dollars Chesapeake & Ohio Railroad Company First Consolidated Mortgage five per cent Registered Gold Bonds, due in 1939, with the request that this sum be made a part of

Digitized by Google

the permanent funds of the Institute, and the income only to be used for its general purposes. This has been called the "David Pingree Endowment Fund," which will perpetuate for the future the spontaneous generosity of its donor.

The will of Miss Mary Eliza Gould, who died August 22, 1892, provided as follows:

"I give, devise and bequeath my house, with the land under and adjoining the same, on Boardman street in said Salem, to Charles M. Barker and Annie C. Barker, his wife, both of said Salem, jointly, to hold to them for their joint lives and for the life of the survivor, and upon the death of the survivor to go to the Essex Institute in fee simple forever, said Essex Institute being a corporation established by law in said Salem.

The remainder of my personal estate I give to Abner C. Goodell, Jr., of Salem aforesaid, in trust, and direct him to set aside and invest three thousand dollars for the benefit of Mrs. Annie C. Barker aforesaid, the income thereof, after deducting necessary expenses, to be paid, semi-annually, to Mrs. Barker during her life, to her sole and separate use, free from the control or interference of her husband. At her decease the principal shall be paid to the Essex Institute aforesaid."

The three thousand dollars set aside for the benefit of Mrs. Annie C. Barker was paid to the Institute in March, 1923, and the house numbered two Boardman street likewise became the property of the Essex Institute. Your trustees contemplate selling this house as soon as an adequate offer is received.

There is a small house on Federal street, at number seventy-eight, adjoining the Peirce-Nichols house, which the Institute has recently purchased from the Misses Nichols. The house is at present being put in repair in order that we may derive some income therefrom, but I trust the day is not far distant when it will be possible for the Institute to raze this house, thus extending the grounds of the Peirce-Nichols house and opening a more extended view of the great mansion.

Whenever the opportunity comes I bore you by stating that the Institute has reached a critical stage in its his-

Digitized by Google

tory, which statement is as true to-day as it has been heretofore. An encouraging feature, however, is that, notwithstanding the fact that thirty-seven members have withdrawn, have been dropped, or have died during the past year, we have added to our membership one hundred and three new names. The total list of members for the last two years has been as follows:

	1921-1922	1922-1923
Life,	81	92
Active,	448	509
Contributing,	101	119
Sustaining,	61	73
Corresponding	24	23
	715	816

The Trustees have considered many plans for raising money, which are still in abeyance. Through Mr. Pingree's generous gift and the above bequests, the income from our invested funds is somewhat increased, but this increase in income is slight compared with our requirements.

I have frequently urged that every member present at this meeting propose new members, either Life Members, Active Members, Sustaining Members, or Corresponding Members. Life membership is most important when it can be obtained, because life membership means a permanent endowment fund. I beg again that you one and all will send in possible names for membership, whether they come from Salem, other towns and cities in Essex County, or elsewhere. Public thanks are due to Mr. John D. H. Gauss, who added forty-six members; Mrs. E. Preble Motley, who added fifteen members; Mr. Henry W. Belknap, who added twenty-two members; and Mr. Henry M. Batchelder, who added twenty members—a total of one hundred and three members. How inadequate the number of eight hundred and eighteen members appears when one realizes the great number of people who could benefit by the many advantages the Institute offers to this community alone.

Digitized by Google

Recently we had a rather interesting experience in regard to two portraits painted by John Smibert, one of William Browne who built the house or hall known as Browne's Hill or Browne's Folly, on Folly Hill, and the other a beautiful portrait of his wife, Mary Burnet. "The portrait of the Honorable William Browne of Browne Hall is taken in a charming attitude and represents the courtly gentleman of the middle of the eighteenth century. His Lady Mary Burnet is very stately in a flowing robe of dark blue velvet, and her tapering finger seems to point to a Manor House in the background." As far as is known, this portrait shows for the first time the manor house from which the old hall has been reproduced in pictures.

These portraits found their way originally to Rosewell, Gloucester County, Virginia, and recently came into the possession of Johns Hopkins University. The University desired to sell the portraits, and an effort was made to have them sent here for exhibition, in the hopes that they might be purchased by the Institute. While the Institute was in communication with the Johns Hopkins University, the assistant treasurer wrote that arrangements had unexpectedly been made to keep the Browne portraits in Baltimore. I had hoped you would have seen them to-night hanging on our walls, and that before we parted they, through your generosity, would have belonged to the Institute, thus making us the poorer financially and Johns Hopkins University the richer.

Hawthorne, in "The Dolliver Romance and Other Pieces," writes a story about Browne's Folly to his cousin "for the benefit of the Essex Institute or for any other purpose that might be deemed desirable by my native townspeople," in which he says:

"There was one closet in the house . . . As it (the door) flew open there was a vision of people in garments of antique magnificence—gentlemen in curled wigs and tarnished gold lace, and ladies in brocades and quaint headdresses, rushing tumultuously forth and tumbling upon the floor."

These Smibert portraits probably had a rude shock and were glad to escape to Virginia, but they will always be

Digitized by Google

strangers in a strange land, and would, I am sure, be much happier in this community than elsewhere.

The reports of the Secretary, the Treasurer, and the Librarian, will explain in detail the present condition of the Institute. I believe that we are doing a remarkably good work, not only in this community, but in the country at large. For an institution of importance, our resources are small. Were it not for the unselfish, disinterested attitude of the men and women in our employ, it would be impossible to run the Institute. Salaries are small and entirely inadequate, but until our resources are greater, we must run along as we do from year to year in the hopes that some day money may come to us which will enable us to extend our work, to build buildings adequate for our needs, and to be a greater power in the life of our city and country than we are at present. We one and all need to wake up and do all in our power to extend our influence.

Respectfully,

WILLIAM C. ENDICOTT,

President.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY.

The past year has been a very uneventful one so far as the office of the Secretary is concerned, and there is little to report.

The membership of the Institute on April 30th, 1923, was 816 in number, consisting of 92 life, 509 active, 119 contributing, 73 sustaining; and 23 corresponding members. This is a gain of 101 over last year. During the year eleven active members have withdrawn and seventeen have died; of contributing members three have withdrawn and one has died; of sustaining members one has withdrawn and two have died, and there have been three deaths among our life members and one corresponding member.

The attendance in the Museum shows a gain of 1723 over the previous year, and is distributed as follows:

Attendance	Week Days	Sundays	Holidays
May, 1922,	523	291	104
June,	901	294	92
July,	2327	317	130
August,	2817	447	
September,	1574	522	135
October,	1197	548	161
November,	485	413	41
December,	360	298	26
January, 1923,	137	212	43
February,	245	303	82
March,	343	422	
April,	455	363	102

Week Days,	11,364
Sundays,	4,430
Holidays,	916
	16,710

Digitized by Google

The public lectures, as usual, have been given in Academy Hall, the Trustees of the Peabody Museum co-operating with the Institute, six events in all, the first one having been postponed, because, on account of a very bad storm, the lecturer was unable to reach the hall upon the evening arranged for.

The Free Course was as follows:

Jan. 22, 1923. Joshua Phippen of Salem, Curator of Music of the Essex Institute—Concert. Mr. Phippen very kindly provided a concert by a string quartet, with the following artists: First violin, Irene Dickson; second violin, Gertrude Felber; viola, Marion Woodsum; violoncello, Helen W. Hegel. Attendance, 275.

Feb. 5, 1923. Josiah Foster Smith of Salem, agent of the Naumkeag Steam Cotton Mills—"Spinning Yarns," stories and reminiscences of the old Naumkeag Mills. Attendance, 135.

Feb. 19, 1923. Hon. Alden Perley White of Salem—"As It Appeared to the Custom House Eagle." Only the lecturer knows what it is about, and he won't tell. The title was changed by the lecturer to "The Forks of the Ohio." Attendance, 66.

March 5, 1923. General William Andrews Pew of Salem—"A Phase of American Diplomacy," how the possession of Siberia was offered the United States, not for dominion, but for freedom. Attendance, 61.

March 26, 1923. Nathaniel Horton Batchelder of Windsor, Connecticut—"A Talk on the Processes of Sculpture." Mrs. Batchelder (Evelyn B. Longman, N. A.), gave simultaneously a demonstration in modelling. Attendance, 275.

April 16, 1923. L. O. Armstrong, of the Bureau of Commercial Economies, Department of Public Instruction, of Washington, D. C.—"The Lure of the North," the land of tall timber, tall crops, and tall stories." Attendance, 300.

Accessions to the museum have been less important than usual, and the majority of the articles received have not been of special interest, the more noteworthy being a very fine and early pewter porringer with a cover, from Mrs. Wilbur E. Barnard, which is said to have belonged

Digitized by Google

to Elizabeth Herrick, a granddaughter of Sir William Herrick, first cousin of Robert Herrick, the poet, and to have been brought to this country by her father, Henry Herrick, in 1629. A fine silver mug, "The Gift of Capt. Thomas Fiske to the Church in Wenham, 1723," was loaned by the church. Last summer the bronze tablet commemorating the invention of the telephone was placed upon the front of the Y. M. C. A. building, and there was also set up in the passageway leading from our foyer to the garden another tablet, to the memory of Colonel Charles L. Peirson, provision for this having been made in his will, in which he bequeathed $1000 to the Essex Institute, and also to the Loyal Legion a like amount, suggesting that their customary tablet to deceased members should be offered to us. From Mrs. Sarah C. Bacheller we received a pastel portrait of Benjamin West, the first man killed at Bunker Hill, of which we had a copy made some years ago, and which has hung in the Picture Gallery ever since. We have therefore both the original, which is in a rather delapidated condition, and the copy. Mrs. Emery W. Johnson presented us with a wonderful set of water colors, twelve in number, illustrating the process of tea culture and executed in China, whence they were brought, about 1832, by her husband's grandfather. They are very inadequately displayed in the China Library and deserve a much better showing, but while wall space is at its present premium we cannot do justice to many pictures. The same donor gave a remarkable set of twelve silver spoons, upon the handles of which is engraved the genealogical record of Mr. Johnson's branch of the family. Dr. Rushford has given us an addition to our collection of Cadet uniforms in that of the medical officer's, the last style used before the World War, complete in all details. From the estate of Mrs. Sarah Honeycomb Balcomb we have just received the bass viol used at the Universalist Church by William H. Honeycomb, and other articles, and we shall soon have a superb gown of brocade from Miss Louisa P. Loring. This adds another to the number of beautiful costumes which we already have, and which should be shown in connection with those that attract so much comment in our cases, but the cases are quite full,

Digitized by Google

and there do not seem to be any gowns which could well be withdrawn to make room. It is possible to add two more cases, which would take about a dozen costumes in all, and I am begging for the small amount of money which is needed for their construction. I am assured of some part of this, but need a good deal more, and I urge upon the members to hand or send me even very small amounts, so that we can add this interest to what is probably the finest collection of costumes in any museum in the country.

Last summer we had offered us a splendid specimen of the old-time Concord coach, provided we would agree to house it properly, and in view of the foundation already laid for a good group of carriages, wagons, sleighs, and so forth, it was necessary to accept it and see what could be done by way of a place for its exhibition. A long time ago General Francis Henry Appleton offered us a Goddard buggy in perfect order, but we have never been able to take it, and as you know, we have several vehicles in our Annex Building and the stable of the Peirce-Nichols house, notably a small booby-hutch formerly owned by General Winfield Scott, received from Mrs. Winthrop Sargent. After looking the ground over, it occurred to me that we might construct an inexpensive building on the long strip of ground between the Museum and the Armory, and I ventured to ask Mr. Philip Smith for his opinion as an architect, which he very kindly gave. In his opinion the plan is quite practicable, and he has generously contributed the sketch of such a building which we have here tonight. General Appleton has promised to make a handsome gift toward the construction of such a transportation building, which will not only take the vehicles we are storing outside, including the coach, which we must remove from its present storage now, but will also take those now in the annex and make room there for other exhibits. I shall have to beg for money to carry out this plan, and any sums, however small, will be very welcome.

Thanks to a sum contributed early in this year by Miss Frick and the profits on our growing sale of photographs, which, by permission of the Board of Directors, may be

Digitized by Google

used for the purpose, we have been able to make a few purchases of museum objects, notably the portrait of Nathaniel Hawthorne by Henry Inman, painted in 1835, which is reproduced as the frontispiece of this Report, as well as several good examples of the glass formerly made in Waterford, N. J., of which we had, so far as known, no specimens before, together with a number of other pieces of glass and china.

Ever since the present incumbent assumed office he has, from time to time, looked at the accumulation of remainders of our various publications for the past fifty or sixty years and wished that there might be some way of turning them into money. In the past the greater part of our publications were such as to appeal to a very limited class of purchasers, and no systematic attempt was made to call them to the notice of even that class, while little was done to induce dealers to list them, but there is abundant evidence that with proper publicity there are buyers for practically all items.

The matter of publicity was and still is to a great degree a very difficult one, but the publication of a priced catalogue to be sent to all dealers of standing, to all suitable libraries and learned societies, and so far as they could be found to private collectors along the various lines, was clearly indicated. This has been done to a considerable extent, and immediately resulted in calls for a goodly number of the issues, and it is hoped to continue this from time to time. In the case of dealers a liberal discount was offered, so as to make it worth their while to include the publications in their catalogues and to communicate information to specializing collectors on their mailing lists. Results from this are of necessity slow, because they must await the issuing of catalogues, but orders have been coming in, and more will follow.

There is no reason why the Institute should not build up a very good business showing handsome profit if care is taken to print, both in our Historical Collections and as separates, matter which is of more or less general interest, so as to ensure a wider-spread sale. This is shown notably in the case of our various books and pamphlets relating to shipping, which are in excellent demand from all parts of this country and also from England and Europe.

Digitized by Google

The second edition of "Old-Time Ships of Salem," reprinted by the kind consent of the Naumkeag Trust Company that we should have the use of the costly color-plates prepared by them for their series of calendars, was, after vexatious delays, finally ready during the past summer, and the attractive circulars which had been sent to the trade as well as to all the yacht-owners in the country, had brought in, before the book was out, a large number of orders. Over half the edition of one thousand copies has been sold, and the book is still in active demand. The first volume of Mr. Putnam's "Salem Vessels and Their Voyages" is selling readily, and over two-thirds of the edition of five hundred is gone. The "Visitor's Guide to Salem, in its fifty-ninth thousand, was issued and shows a marked improvement over preceding editions, particularly in a more complete index. The sale of this is naturally slow in winter, but with the influx of tourists will increase. The total sales of all publications for the year are considerably more than double those of the preceding year, which were in turn half as large again as the year before that. The record speaks for itself.

The Vital Records appropriation by the Commonwealth, suspended during the war, has been resuscitated, and the remaining volumes of Gloucester and Salem will be forthcoming in due course.

We have been entreated a number of times by architects and others to publish a series of postal-cards of the more notable houses and buildings of Salem, and having found a process which, while not too costly, will yet give attractive and useful results, we are about to begin the work with a series of about two dozen subjects, to which we shall hope to add from time to time. The cards will have all the effect of soft gray photographic prints, and are sure to appeal to the general public no less than to professionals. We anticipate a large sale for them.

HENRY W. BELKNAP,
Secretary.

Digitized by Google

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

For the third time I have the pleasant task of reporting upon the condition of the Library; it is helpful to us and rather encouraging to review as a whole the work of the year, for we usually find that we have accomplished more than we realized as we worked, though never as much as we plan, for one task fulfilled immediately suggests half a dozen others for the future. We cannot point to any one grand achievement this year, but the cataloging has progressed steadily, and we have made considerable headway in our never-ending house-cleaning. It would be too tedious to go into details of this, but one instance was the clearing out of twenty-two shelves full of pamphlets and circulars, hardly any of which had any local interest or particular value, but which had been accumulating, nevertheless, for some forty years. A good many hours were spent last summer in sorting and shelving a large number of magazines and pamphlets given us by one of our members; many of these were needed to fill in gaps in our sets, and we were able to sell those which we could not use for just enough to cover the cost of all the work. That bugbear familiar to most librarians, too many books for too few shelves, necessitates a constant shifting about to accommodate our new books, and the problem of keeping near at hand all those most frequently used is a difficult one. For recreation we hunt for treasure in that enormous mass of uncatalogued material in the book stack, and among the most recent finds are a volume of Baxter's Sermons, with the inscription, "John Higginson his book 1661," and a Catalog of the Massachusetts Historical Library printed in 1796; we have been able to add two items to our short list of incunabula,—Justinian's Institutiones of 1475 and the Hystoria tripertita de regimine ecclesie primitive by Cassiodorus, printed in Paris about 1499. We have completed the task of removing from the catalog over 30,000 cards for articles in

Digitized by Google

scientific periodicals, which we trust will prove much more useful in their new home in the Peabody Museum. The greater part of our time is taken up with routine duties, which must be performed daily, yet count for little in a report, although without them our reference work could not be done efficiently.

As we see many of our members only on this annual occasion, I want to take the opportunity to emphasize once more the needs of the library; new members may not yet realize the significance of our Essex County collection, and the older members I am sure will pardon the reminder that there must still be material, valuable perhaps only to us, in their attics. We have tried always to obtain everything printed in the thirty-five cities and towns of the county, but it is amazing to see how much is lacking even after all these years of patient collecting, and whenever any member has books or pamphlets that he considers fit only for the junkman, we should appreciate very much a chance to look them over, and the older and dustier they are the better pleased we are as a rule. One of our important acquisitions, from a sentimental point of view, is a list of pupils, with their boarding-places, of Byfield Seminary in 1820; this was one of the early female seminaries, founded in 1807, and it is strange indeed that it is not until 1923 that it is entered in our catalog. Another trifle recently purchased is the Ballad of the Cannon, descriptive of the long struggle between Rowley and Georgetown for the possession of that old cannon called Nancy, which, we are assured, now lies safely hidden in the Rowley town vault. This pamphlet had been in our possession only two days when a visitor asked for something on the affair, and was greatly pleased when we brought out the little poem. These are examples of what we wish might be given to us, thereby saving our funds for the new and usually expensive books of today. We want, too, memorabilia of all Essex County residents or events,—however trivial a school program or order of exercises seems, you may be sure that we can find a place for it; we are making another appeal this year for old newspapers, so that we can complete and bind as many sets as possible; they form one of our most important

Digitized by Google

departments and are in constant use, growing more valuable and more fragile as time goes on, so that it is quite necessary to preserve them carefully. Possibly it is thought that our files are complete, but this is not so in many cases, and we are willing to spend any amount of time looking over papers in the hope of finding the few that we may lack. It delights us especially to receive as a gift, as we did not long ago, early numbers of our own publications, for some of these are becoming exceedingly scarce, yet are in constant demand for completing sets. It is hardly necessary to add that we will take gladly manuscripts of any description or period; we cannot at present do much towards mounting them in scrap-books uniform with our older papers, but at least they can be carefully preserved in our fireproof building until funds are available for continuing this work. May I hope that for the next few weeks, while spring house-cleaning is in progress, you will keep these needs in mind and send us anything that might enrich our Essex County collection.

We appreciate our library most, perhaps, when we have a visitor who is an expert in some one line, who can point out to us the real value of certain books; such a visitor found on our shelves a few days ago seven early American cook-books that had been lacking in a list covering several large libraries. Our marine collection is the admiration of many visitors, ranging from the authority on marine affairs in the Pacific to the ex-sailor, interested in making ship models, who found valuable suggestions for his hobby in our many illustrated books. Every summer we have many visitors from the West whose ancestors lived in this county, and often they will spend several weeks here investigating the family history. One visitor came in recently saying he could spare only a few minutes for a hasty glance, but it was nearly three hours later when he reluctantly departed, filled with admiration for our fascinating store of books.

It is encouraging to find that we have made some notable additions to our manuscript collection; family papers dating from 1717 came from descendants in Washington of old Salem residents, and among other gifts were manuscripts of poems, published and unpublished, by Mr.

Digitized by Google

Huiginn of Beverly, letters of Rufus Choate, and single pieces, too many to enumerate, from various other friends. We purchased a large quantity of papers of the Parsons family of Gloucester, relating chiefly to shipping in the eighteenth century, and of this same period we obtained several account books and letter books, as well as the covenant of the Salisbury Church, written in 1788.

The largest number of books purchased this year belongs in the marine room; many of these volumes are not of great value individually, but each adds a little to a collection of which we may justly be proud. Some are of a purely technical character, like Turnbull's Chronometer's Companion and Malham's Naval Gazetteer; several early dictionaries of nautical terms and books on signalling will be found useful, and following the recent trend toward books of adventure we have purchased, among others, Admirals of the Caribbean and The Real Story of the Pirate. We have one shelf for curious stories of the sea, and to this we have added several entertaining little books, while we count as our chief treasure a copy of Gunter's Description of the Sector, published in 1623, in which is found an appendix on the cross-bow, a description hitherto unknown to our American authorities on nautical instruments. While many of these books are bought only for the purpose of rounding out a collection for the serious worker who demands everything possible on his subject, it is interesting to see that some are put to immediate use,—for instance, the first reader of a new book, China Clippers, turned almost at once to a description of a ship on which a Salem ancestor had sailed. Supplementing the books strictly on shipping, we have several volumes of travel, among them a 1745 edition of the Harleian Collection of Voyages, Shillibeer's Narrative of the Briton's Voyage to Pitcairn Islands, and Scherzer's Narrative of the Circumnavigation of the Globe.

We have added largely to our log-books, thirteen coming in one lot as a gift, and we have purchased several others, including that of the schooner John of 1762, the snow Industry of 1763, and the brig Oregon of a much later date.

Of equal importance with our marine collection is our

Digitized by Google

China library; this, too, has been shown to many visitors who have given it high praise, and although it is not the largest collection on the subject, having about 4,000 volumes, it ranks as one of the finest in this country. The number of new books is unusually large, and it is hard to select the few that I can take time to mention; those most in accord with the original purpose of the library would be, perhaps, The Cycle, a periodical of 1870, or Bingham's Narrative of the Expedition to China, published in 1842, or the new book by Werner, Myths and Legends of China; for still earlier history we have Padre Viani's Istoria, of 1739, Matelief de Jonge's Journael, printed in 1648, and an edition of the Chineae nova descriptio by Ortelius, dated 1584, which differs from another issue of the same year already in our possession in that it has different coloring and the text in Latin instead of French. These books will probably not appeal to most of our readers as much as the Works of Li Po, The Charm of the Middle Kingdom, or the widely advertised Beasts, Men and Gods; to the lover of the weird we would recommend Strange Stories from the Lodge of Leisures, and the pictures by Jacovleff of the Chinese theatre cannot fail to fascinate everyone. A publication for which there has long been need is the Supplement and Index to the Bibliotheca Sinica by Cordier, the first part of which has recently been issued.

To anyone visiting the rooms given over to Essex County authors, it would probably seem that the collection was complete, but as a matter of fact we have to devote a large share of our funds each year to the purchase of these books; our attention is directed mainly to older imprints, although we have added, too, such books as Dr. Howe's Argonauts of '49 and his Beverly Privateers, Whittier's Letters to Elizabeth Lloyd, and Bacon's Dial in Shakespeare by Natalie R. Clark. We have bought town documents of all kinds, a typical one being a Rowley report for 1829, and among the purchases of a purely local interest are the plans of the Barton Square Church, showing the prices for which the pews sold and the names of the owners. An early Haverhill imprint is the amusing little book Female Policy Detected, printed only two

Digitized by Google

years after a press was established there in 1793, and others of this interesting class are a Salem edition of Tom Jones, dated 1799, a sermon on the Origin of Evil by John Murray of Newburyport, of 1785, and a rare edition of Bayley's Psalm-Singer's Assistant, printed in Boston in 1767. We are still gathering in sheet music, new and old, relating to the county, having recently acquired the political song King Andrew, used at the Salem Whig festival in 1834, and still one more song of the Hutchinson family, Hannah's at the Window Binding Shoes.

We find few attractive titles in the part of the library that is really used the most,—publications of historical and patriotic societies from nearly every State, vital records of towns, family genealogies,—all these are steadily filling up our shelves; we bought the history of the one Massachusetts county that we lacked, Bristol County, and town histories range from that of Southington, Connecticut, published in 1875, to the Chronicles of Danvers, just off the press, which is doubly interesting as we have closely watched its preparation by a member of our own staff, Miss Harriet S. Tapley. One book that we have already used many times is Dress Design by Hughes, which is especially helpful in giving patterns for the costumes of olden times, while another on the same subject is McClellan's Historic Dress from 1800 to 1870, supplementing her book of an earlier period. There seems to be hardly any phase of arts and crafts on which we cannot produce some new book—a few subjects taken at random are fans, silhouettes, glass, furniture, and sundials.

We feel that we have made many additions of a permanent value,—the book on wall-paper by Phyllis Ackerman presents the first comprehensive history of its use, and the same thorough research is shown in Lustre Pottery by Lady Evans and Printing Types by Updike. This last year has been remarkable, too, for the extraordinary number of beautifully illustrated books, which will give delight for years to come; the sixty plates depicting the Chinese porcelain in the Louvre can hardly be surpassed for the technique of the work and beauty of color; with our China fund we could invest, too, in The Thousand Buddhas by Sir Aurel Stein, and the three volumes of

Digitized by Google

Butterflies of China, Japan and Korea, by J. H. Leech. A new book on a subject about which little has been written is by Major Dent on piqué, or inlaid work, of which we have several fine specimens in the Museum, and the volume on European firearms, by Jackson, will doubtless prove a surprise to many readers, with its examples of exquisite design and workmanship. A purchase that will interest Salem people especially is Domestic Architecture of the American Colonies, by Fiske Kimball, in which are pictured with accurate detail several of the beautiful old houses of our city. In addition to these important purchases and gifts, a great deal of material has come in which, although not receiving much attention at present, is preserved carefully as the source from which the future writer may draw for his history of to-day; for most of these circulars, programs and apparently trivial imprints, we must thank, as usual, Mr. Willis H. Ropes, Mr. Harry E. Webber, Mr. Hugh F. E. Farrell, and Mr. Lawrence W. Jenkins.

The additions to the library have been as follows:

	Volumes	Pamphlets	Serials
By donations and exchange,	926	2954	7877
By purchase,	223	56	747

Total accessions, 1149 volumes, 11,634 pamphlets and serials.

Respectfully submitted,

LOUISE MARION TAYLOR,

Librarian.

Digitized by Google

TREASURER'S REPORT.

BALANCE SHEET, APRIL 30, 1923.

ASSETS.

Cash		$ 13,434.17	
Bonds (Book Value)		91,409.51	
Stocks (Book Value)		105,870.15	
Real Estate		168,001.61	
			$378,215.44
Cash—Secretary's Account		$ 50.00	
Advances—Charles A. Bernau		500.73	
Peirce-Nichols House Fund—Income (Over-expended)	$ 34.84		
Very House Memorial Fund—Income (Over-expended)	162.70		
Estate 78 Federal St. Fund—Income (Over-expended)	28.50		
		226.04	
Appropriation Accounts—Over-expended:			
Codman Vital Records	$ 225.89		
Probate Records	1,349.40		
		1,575.29	
			2,352.06
			$380,567.50

Digitized by Google

LIABILITIES.

Funds:			
Principal and Income Restricted		$ 1,013.98	
Principal Invested, Income Restricted		89,989.87	
Principal Invested, Income Unrestricted		41,883.58	
Principal and Income Unrestricted		241,429.32	
			$374,316.75
Merchants Nat'l Bank—Demand Loan (Est. 78 Federal St.)		$1,000.00	
Naumkeag Trust Co.—Demand Note		500.00	
Loan Vital Records Committee		3,000.00	
Salem Savings Bank, Mortgage Note		3,000.00	
Special Museum Account (Unexpended Balance	$ 940.44		
Library Fund Income (Unexpended Balance)	113.45		
China Library Fund Income (Unexpended Balance)	1,540.81		
Natural History Fund Income (Unexpended Balance)	221.76		
Museum Objects Fund Income (Unexpended Balance)	63.56		
Salem Guides Fund Income (Unexpended Balance)	226.97		
Binding (Unexpended Balance)	13.78		
Insurance Account (Unexpended Balance)	404.51		
Lectures (Unexpended Balance)	88.52		
		3,613.80	
		$11,113.30	
Deduct:			
Deficit, April 30, 1922	$3,490.31		
Deficit, Apr. 30, 1922-Apr. 30, '23	1,372.74		
		4,863.05	
			6,250.75
			$380,567.50

Digitized by Google

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FUNDS—PRINCIPAL AND INCOME RESTRICTED TO CERTAIN USES.

April 30, 1923.

Name of Fund	Amount
Bell Tablet Fund	$ 45.24
Mary Mason Brooks Fund	67.65
China Library Room Fund	751.72
John James Currier Fund	149.37
Total,	$1,013.98
Cash	$1,013.98

ESSEX INSTITUTE

FUNDS TO BE PERMANENTLY INVESTED—INCOME RESTRICTED TO CERTAIN USES.

April 30, 1923.

Name of Fund.	
Nancy D. Cole Bequest, "Ichabod Tucker Fund," 1890. "Historical Department and the purchase of books and binding." Established in 1890.	$ 5,000.00
Essex Historical Society Fund. "Historical Purposes." Established in 1848.	700.00
Augustus Story Bequest. "Purchase, preservation and publication of historical material, proceedings and memoirs." Established in 1882.	10,000.00
James A. Emmerton Bequest. "Support of Historical Collections." Established in 1889.	10,000.00
Martha G. Wheatland Bequest. "Purchase of books for the library." Established in 1885.	10,800.00
Nancy D. Cole Bequest, "Thomas Cole Fund." "Purchase of books and apparatus for the microscopical department of the library." Established in 1890.	5,000.00
Salem Lyceum Fund. "Support of Free Lectures." Established in 1899.	3,000.00
Essex County Natural History Fund.	

Digitized by Google

"Natural History or Horticulture."	700.00
Wm. Mack, M. D., Bequest.	
"Purchase of rare and expensive works of merit in medicine and surgery." Established in 1895.	4,999.06
Lydia A. Very Bequest, "Burial Lot."	
"Care of Very Family burial lot." Established in 1902.	5,329.96
Harriet P. Fowler Bequest.	
"Salary of an assistant librarian, who shall have charge of any donations made by Miss Fowler. Established in 1901.	3,000.00
Frederick Lamson Bequest.	
"Purchase of objects for the museum illustrating early New England life and customs." Established in 1909.	1,000.00
Elizabeth C. Ward Bequest.	
"Purchase of books and pictures relating to China and the Chinese. Established in 1901.	9,000.00
Lydia A. Very Bequest, "Very House Memorial."	
"A memorial of my brothers Jones Very and Washington Very." Established in 1902.	3,200.00
Peirce-Nichols House Memorial, 80 Federal St., Salem. Established in 1917.	10,000.00
Peirce-Nichols House Preservation Fund, Repairs to the Peirce-Nichols House. Established in 1917.	8,000.00
Miscellaneous Account, Principal Invested, Income Restricted Fund,	260.85
Total,	$89,989.87

SUMMARY.

Cash,	$ 3,861.76
Bonds,	23,405.00
Stocks,	49,823.11
Real Estate,	13,400.00
	$89,989.87

Digitized by Google

ESSEX INSTITUTE.

FUNDS TO BE PERMANENTLY INVESTED—INCOME UNRESTRICTED.

April 30, 1923.

Name of Fund.	
Original Account, Established in 1848,	$ 500.00
Life Membership Fund, Established in 1848,	6,925.00
Charles Davis Bequest, Established in 1870,	5,000.00
Caroline R. Derby Bequest, Established in 1878,	500.00
Robert Peele and Elizabeth A. Peele Bequest, Established in 1882,	2,120.00
Harriet Rose Lee Fund, Established in 1915,	2,000.00
Permanent Funds, Miscellaneous,	8,678.39
Insurance Fund, Established in 1904,	10,160.19
David Pingree Bequest, Established in 1922,	5,000.00
Manuscript Preservation Fund,	1,000.00
	$41,883.58

SUMMARY.

Cash,	$ 7,005.79
Bonds,	12,026.25
Stocks,	22,851.54
	$41,883.58

Digitized by Google

ESSEX INSTITUTE.

FUNDS, PRINCIPAL AND INCOME UNRESTRICTED.

April 30, 1923.

Name of Fund.	
Abby W. Ditmore Bequest, Established in 1875	$ 3,100.00
Ladies' Fair Donation, Established in 1876	1,142.86
William B. Howes Bequest, Established in 1879	25,000.00
Esther C. Mack Bequest, Established in 1885	4,000.00
George Plumer Smith Legacy, Established in 1898	4,770.00
George L. Ames Legacy, Established in 1898	96,785.28
Elizabeth Wheatland Legacy, Established in 1900	3,698.16
J. Henry Stickney Legacy, Established in 1900	1,000.00
Walter Scott Dickson Legacy, Established in 1900	27,080.88
Elizabeth C. Ward Legacy, Established in 1901	6,973.22
William J. Chever Legacy, Established in 1902	20,000.00
Susan S. Kimball Legacy, Established in 1903	1,000.00
An Anonymous Donor, Established in 1905	810.00
General Charles L. Peirson Donation and Bequest, Established in 1909	1,100.00
Abigail O. and Mary E. Williams Bequest, Established in 1913	500.00
Abel H. Proctor Legacy, Established in 1921	5,000.00
George L. Gould Contribution, Established in 1920	45.35
General Fund Miscellaneous,	1,367.38
General Subscription, Established in 1886	14,370.69
Contributions, 1922,	85.00
Mary Eliza Gould Bequest, Established in 1923	11,291.50
Mortgage Payable (78 Federal St.), Salem Savings Bank	3,000.00
Note Payable (78 Federal St.), Merchants Nat'l Bank	1,000.00
	$245,429.32

SUMMARY.

Cash	$ 2,153.95
Bonds	55,978.26
Stocks	32,695.50
Real Estate	154,601.61
	$245,429.32

Digitized by Google

Boston, Massachusetts, May 7, 1923.

William C. Endicott, Esq., President,
Essex Institute, Salem, Massachusetts.

Dear Sir:

In accordance with your instructions, I am making an examination of the books of account of the Essex Institute for the period May 1, 1922, to April 30, 1923, for the purpose of reporting on the cash transactions of the period, and giving a Balance Sheet of the financial condition of the Institute on the latter date.

I make the following certification before submitting the final report.

1. That the balance of cash on April 30, 1923, as shown by the books, amounting to $13,434.17 for Principal and Income Cash, was on hand at that date.

2. That I have examined the Stocks and Bonds belonging to the Institute at the vaults of the Naumkeag Trust Company on May 5, 1923, and find them correct and on hand at that date.

Yours respectfully,

(Signed) CHARLES E. HUMPHREY,
Public Accountant.

Digitized by Google

NECROLOGY.

Mrs. Annie C. Barker of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 6, 1911, and died Feb. 11, 1923.

Alexander Graham Bell of Washington, a Corresponding Member, died August 1, 1922.

Lincoln Forbes Brigham of Chestnut Hill, Mass., was elected to Active Membership March 4, 1901; transferred to Contributing Membership Aug. 8, 1922, and died Dec. 28, 1922.

Miss Frances Ellen Moody Dole of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 3, 1908, and died June 17, 1922.

Henry Herbert Edes of Cambridge, Mass., was elected to Life Membership March 17, 1886, and died Oct. 13, 1922.

John Clarence Flint of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership June 10, 1910, and died Nov. 9, 1922.

Charles Barnard Fowler of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Jan. 1, 1906, and died June 30, 1922.

Samuel Very Goodhue of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 16, 1894, and died Jan. 23, 1923.

George Moody Harris of Peabody, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Aug. 4, 1879, and died April 13, 1923.

Robert Ellis Hill of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership June 3, 1907, and died March 11, 1923.

Emery Walter Johnson of Winchendon, Mass., was elected to Active Membership March 4, 1895, and died July 29, 1921.

Thomas Kittredge, M. D., of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 16, 1894, and died March 11, 1923.

Digitized by Google

DAVID MASON LITTLE of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership June 8, 1886; transferred to Sustaining Membership Jan. 3, 1921, and died Feb. 6, 1923.

MRS. WILLIAM CALEB LORING of Pride's Crossing, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Dec. 1, 1919, and died March 10, 1923.

NORMAN H. MEILBYE of Marblehead, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Dec. 5, 1921, and died March 6, 1923.

MISS MARTHA NICHOLS of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership July 2, 1917, and died April 5, 1923.

HON. ROBERT SAMUEL RANTOUL of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Dec. 9, 1863, and died May 1, 1922.

ENDICOTT PEABODY SALTONSTALL of Boston, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Dec. 1, 1919, and died Dec. 19, 1922.

MRS. GARDINER HOWLAND SHAW of Wayland, Mass., was elected to Active Membership Feb. 18, 1895; transferred to Sustaining Membership May 1, 1922, and died Dec. 9, 1922.

MISS KATHARINE ELIZABETH SILSBEE of Boston, Mass., was elected to Life Membership Dec. 1, 1919, and died Sept. 26, 1922.

MRS. NATHANIEL GRIFFIN SIMONDS of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership March 7, 1910, and died Jan. 28, 1922.

BENJAMIN WARREN SLUMAN of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership May 6, 1895, and died Jan. 19, 1922.

CHARLES P. SPENCER of Salem, Mass., was elected to Active Membership April 3, 1916, and died Oct. 3, 1922.

GEORGE ROBERT WHITE of Boston, Mass., was elected to Life Membership Dec. 1, 1919, and died Jan. 27, 1922.

Digitized by Google

DONATIONS AND EXCHANGES.

	Vol.	Pam.
Albree, John, ... Photostats.		
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, ...		19
American Antiquarian Society, ...		2
American Association of Museums, ...		5
American Bureau of Shipping, ...		6
American Catholic Historical Society, ...		4
American Congregational Association, ...		1
American Irish Historical Society, ...	1	
American Museum of Natural History, ...		8
American Philosophical Society, ...		7
American Relief Administration, ...		1
American Woolen Company, ...		2
Amherst College, ...		2
Andover Theological Seminary, ...		1
Antioch College, . . . , ...		1
Appalachian Mountain Club, ...		2
Appleton, Francis H., Boston, Photographs, maps.		
Army of the Potomac, Society of, ...		1
Art Center, ...		2
Avery, Miss Clara A., Chicago, ...		1
Bacon, Mrs. Louisa C., Boston, ...	1	
Batchelder, Henry M., ...		1
Baylor University, ...		2
Belknap, Henry W., ...	1	54
Berlin, Königliche Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, ...		4
Boston City Hospital, ...		1
Boston Port and Seaman's Aid Society, ...		1
Boston Public Library, ...		5
Bowdoin College, ...		9
Boxford, Town of, ...		1
Bristol (Eng.), Naturalists' Society, ...		1
Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences, ...		4
Brooks, The Misses. . . . . Photographs, etc.		
Bruxelles, Academie Royale de Belgique, ...		24
Bruxelles, Société Royale des Sciences de Liège, . .		1
Bruxelles, Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique		

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
de Belgique,		2
Buenos Aires, Ministerio de Relaciones Exteriores y Culto, Republica Argentina,		1
Buffalo Historical Society,	1	1
Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences,		11
Bureau of Railway Economics,		1
Buxton, Mrs. Henry H.,		7
Calcutta, Geological Survey of India,		5
Calcutta, Superintendent of Government Printing,		2
California Academy of Sciences,		3
Canadian Entomologist,		14
Cancer Commission of Harvard University,		1
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace,	1	1
Carnegie Institute,		1
Cassino, S. E., Company,		12
Chase Chronicle,		2
Cleveland Museum of Art,		10
Colby, Henry L., Beverly,	1	19
Colchester, Eng., Essex Archaeological Society,		1
Colonial Wars, General Society of,		1
Colonial Wars, Society of, California,		1
Colorado School of Mines,		2
Columbia University,		11
Connecticut Historical Society,		1
Copenhagen, Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries,		1
Cornell University,		43
Danvers Historical Society,		1
Daughters of the American Revolution,		15
Detroit Historical Society,		1
Detroit Institute of Arts,		8
Detroit Public Library,	2	15
Dijon, Université de,		1
Doran, George H., Company,	1	
Duren, Mrs. Charles M., Swampscott,		36
Edinburgh, Royal Society,		4
Ehrich Galleries,	1	
Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society, Chapel Hill, N. C.,		1
Emilio, Miss Mary S.,	5	3
Endicott, William C.,	1	
Essex, Town of,		1
Essex County Training School,		5
Etheridge, Mrs. John B.,	1	
Farrell, H. F. E., Circulars, etc.		
Field Museum of Natural History,		3

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Firenze, R. Biblioteca Nazionale Centrale,		13
Fribourg, Société Fribourgeoise des Sciences naturelles,		1
General Electric Company,		23
Geographical Journal,		12
Geographical Review,		10
Georgetown, Town of,		1
Georgia Historical Society,		4
Gilbert, Shepard D.,	5	7
Glasgow Archaeological Society,	1	2
Gloucester, City of,		3
Goldsmith, Arthur F., Charts.		
Gove, Mrs. William H.,	3	5217
Grant, Miss Maria,	7	1
's Gravenhage, Linschoten-Vereenigen,		1
Haarlem, Museé Teyler,		1
Harper, Mrs. Horatio R. and Miss Parker,	15	
Harvard University Gazette,		21
Haverhill Public Library,		11
Hawaii, Historical Commission,		1
Hill, Edwin C., New York,	1	
Hill, Rev. James L., Photographs.	4	30
Himebaugh and Browne, New York,	1	
Honolulu, Hawaiian Historical Society,		2
Huiginn, Eugene J. V., Beverly,	9	
Humane Society of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts		1
Hygrade Triangle,		11
Illinois State Museum,		1
Indian Rights Association,		1
Indiana Historical Commission,	3	2
Indiana State Library,		1
Indiana University,		8
Iowa State Historical Society,		4
Ipswich Community Service,		6
Japan Society,		4
Jenkins, Lawrence W.,	2	1
John Carter Brown Library,		1
Johns Hopkins University,		11
Johnson, Mrs. Emery W.,	36	6
Kansas, University of,		2
Lauriat, C. E. and Company,		1
Lausanne, Society Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles,		2
Lawrence, A. C. Company, Peabody,		10
Leiden, Rijks Ethnographisch Museum,		2
Leland Stanford University,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Liberty Bell,		1
Lima, Peru, Cuerpo de Ingenieros de Minas y Aguas,		3
London Geological Society,		3
Longfellow Memorial Association,		1
Louisiana, Department of Agriculture and Immigration,		1
Louisiana Historical Society,		5
Louisiana State Museum,		1
Lovejoy, Dr. E. D., Los Angeles,	1	
Lynn Historical Society,		1
Lynn Public Library,		1
Mackintosh, Richards B., Danvers,	14	
Maine Agricultural College,		2
Maine Historical Society,		1
Manchester, Rev. Alfred,	6	55
Manchester (Eng.), Museum.		1
Maryland Historical Society,	1	4
Massachusetts Agricultural Experiment Station,		9
Massachusetts Department of Public Health,		5
Massachusetts Historical Society,	2	
Massachusetts Horticultural Society,		3
Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded,		3
Massachusetts Secretary of the Commonwealth, Broadsides,	3	
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants,		4
Massachusetts State Normal School, Salem,		2
Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps,	1	
Maynard, Town of,	1	
Medford Historical Society,		4
Metropolitan Museum of Art,		13
Michigan College of Mines,		1
Michigan Historical Commission,		5
Michigan State Agricultural College,	1	17
Michigan University,		24
Middlebrook, Louis F.,		1
Milwaukee Public Museum,		1
Minnesota Historical Society,		4
Minnesota University,		3
Missouri Botanical Garden,		10
Missouri Historical Society,		4
Missouri Tuberculosis Association,		2
Missouri, University of,		5
Morgan, John H.,		1
Morrison, Mary G. and T. E. Parker,	1	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Morse, Edward S.,	3	82
Morse, John G., Concord,	3	
Museum of Fine Arts,	1	7
Napoli, R. Academia delle Scienze Fisiche e Matematiche,		6
National Automobile Chamber of Commerce,		1
Naumkeag Trust Company,	105	1630
Nebraska State Historical Society,	1	3
New England Historic Genealogical Society,		4
New Hampshire Historical Society,		1
New Haven Colony Historical Society,		1
New Jersey Historical Society,		5
New York Agricultural Experiment Station,		1
New York (N. Y.) Historical Society,		4
New York (N. Y.) Public Library,		12
New York School of Fine and Applied Art,		2
New York State Historical Association,	4	5
New York State Library,	5	2
New York State Museum,		2
New York State Waterways Association,		1
New York University,	1	1
Newberry Library,		1
Newbury, Town of,		1
Newport (R. I.) Historical Society,		4
Nijgh and Van Ditmar Company, Rotterdam, Netherlands,	1	
North Carolina University,		1
North Shore Breeze,		52
Northeastern University,		1
Now and Then Association,		13
Oberlin College,		11
Ohio Historical and Philosophical Society,		3
Ottawa, Geological Survey of Canada,		14
Pani, Alberta J., Mexico City,		1
Paris, Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle,		7
Paris, Société Entomologique de France,		15
Peabody Institute, Danvers,		2
Peabody Institute, Peabody,		1
Peabody Museum of American Archaeology and Ethnology, Harvard University,		3
Peabody Museum of Salem,	46	48
Pearson, Edmund L., New York,		1
Pennsylvania Academy of the Fine Arts,		2
Pennsylvania, Historical Society of,		4

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Pennsylvania Museum and School of Industrial Art,		5
Pennsylvania Society, New York,	1	
Pennsylvania, University of,		1
Perkins, Miss Mary B.,	4	42
Perkins, Thomas, Danvers,	2	
Perkins Institution,		2
Perley, Sidney,		18
Petrograd, Académie des Sciences de Russie,		85
Philadelphia Library Company,		2
Philadelphia Museums,		1
Philbrick, Miss Eliza,		7
Philippine Islands, Bureau of Education,		1
Philippine Commission of Independence,		4
Phillips Exeter Academy,		2
Phippen, Arthur H.	1	
Pickering, Miss Elizabeth B., Sheet music.	12	
Pinkham, Lydia E. Company,	350	
Pitman, Miss Adelaide,		1
Plymouth, Eng., Society for Nautical Research,		2
Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association,	1	
Prague, Deutsche Universität,		1
Prague, National Observatory of the Czechoslovak Republic,		4
Providence Public Library,		4
Quebec, L' Université Laval,		1
Quincy Historical Society,		1
Rantoul, The Misses,	20	339
Raymond, Mrs. John M.,	4	4
Redwood Library,		1
Reynolds, Leonard J., New York,		1
Rhode Island Historical Society,		4
Rhode Island School of Design,		4
Rio de Janeiro, Museo National,		1
Robinson, John,	14	68
Rockport, Town of,		3
Roger Williams Park Museum,		3
Rome, International Institute of Agriculture		26
Ropes, Willis H., Danvers,		44
Rudder,		12
St. Louis Public Library,		1
Salem Five Cents Savings Bank,		2
Salem Hospital,		1
Salem Public Library, Newspapers.		58
Salem Society for the Higher Education of Women,		1

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
Salem Woman's Club,		1
Salisbury, Town of,		1
Saunders, Miss Mary T., . . Broadside, newspaper.		
Sellers, Edwin J., Philadelphia,	1	
Shanghai, Directorate General of Posts,		1
Shanghai, Inspectorate General of Customs,		43
Sheean, Oliver, Woodfords, Me., . . Newspapers.		
Sibley, Mrs. George,	2	
Simonds, Nathaniel G.,	3	
Smith College,		2
Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities,		4
Somes, William F., . . Newspapers.		
Sons of the American Revolution, National Society,		4
Sons of the Revolution, California,		1
South Carolina Historical Society,		3
South Manchuria Railway Company, New York,	1	
Spencer, Charles P., Estate of, . . Newspapers.		
Spinney, William F.,		1
Stetson, Graydon, . . Newspapers.		
Stockholm, Kungl. Sjökarteverket,		2
Stockholm, K. Vitterhets, Historia och Antikquitets Akademien,		4
Stockholm, Meteorologiska Centralanstalten,		2
Swampscott, Town of,	1	
Swann, William A., Georgetown,	1	
Swasey, Miss Marion, Beverly,		57
Symonds, Miss Annie M., Peabody,		1
Sze, Sao Alfred,	1	
Taylor, George A., Boston,		1
Texas State Historical Association,		4
Thorndike, Mrs. John L., Beverly,		1
Toronto, Entomological Society of Ontario,		2
Toronto, Royal Canadian Institute,		1
Toronto, Royal Society of Canada,	1	
Trinity College,		1
Trondhjem, Det kgl. norske Videnskabers Selskab,		2
Tufts College,		3
United States Documents,	95	1540
Uppsala, Statens Meteorologisk-Hydrografiska Anstalt,		1
Upton, Miss Carrie,		2
Virginia Historical Society,		6
Wadsworth Athenaeum,		1
Waltham Public Library,	2	

Digitized by Google

	Vol.	Pam.
War of 1812, General Society of,		1
Ward, Mrs. Mary G.,	3	
Wardwell, Miss Catherine F.,		44
Washington University State Historical Society,		3
Washington University, St. Louis,		4
Waters, William C.,	15	117
Webber, Harry E., Circulars, etc.		4
Wenham, Town of,		1
West, Mrs. W. C.,	2	
Western Reserve Historical Society,		2
Western Reserve University,		1
Wheeler, Mrs. A. B.,	19	
White, Alden P., Photographs.		1
White Pine Series of Architectural Monographs,		6
Wien, K. K. Zoologisch-Botanische Gesellschaft,		5
Wilder, Frank J., Somerville, Charts.		
Willcox, The Misses, Newtonville,	2	
William and Mary College,		4
Willson, The Misses, and Mrs. F. H. Lee,	11	221
Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Arts and Letters,	1	
Wisconsin State Historical Society,		3
Wisconsin, Superintendent of Public Property,	1	
Yale University,		14
Zoological Society of Philadelphia,		1

MANUSCRIPTS.

List of donors to the manuscript collections:

Belknap, Henry W.
Buffum, Miss Alice
Fox, Dr. William H., Washington
Goodell, Mrs. Thomas D., New Haven
Gove, Mrs. William H.
Harper, Mrs. H. R. and Miss Parker
Holyoke Mutual Life Insurance Company
Hudson, C. E., New York
Huiginn, Eugene J. V.
Lee, Mrs. Frances H.
Perley, Sidney
Phippen, Arthur H.
Raymond, Mrs. John M.
Ropes, Willis H., Danvers
Shove, Francis A., Malden
Wheeler, Mrs. A. B.
White, Alden P.

Digitized by Google

GIFTS AND LOANS TO THE MUSEUM, 1922-3.

Jewell, Miss Margaret, costumes, cards, games, etc.
Jenkins, Lawrence W., costume, bottle.
Nichols, Mrs. William Ichabod, bust.
Baxter, Hon. Percival P., bust.
Furness, Mrs. George Abbot, costumes.
Hayes, Mrs. H. W., game.
Metcalfe, Joseph S., chair.
Grant, Miss Maria, glass, jewelry, portraits.
Lovejoy, Dr. Edward Daland, mirror, platter.
Silsbee, Miss Katharine, fans.
Bell Telephone Company and others, tablet.
Gifford, Josiah H., bond.
Diriakon, Miss Flora, fan, medal.
Hulett, Horace E., flag.
Salem Trust Company, copper-plate.
Punchard, Miss A. L., spectacles.
Rantoul, Beverly, arms and war material.
Pratt, Mrs. F. Olcott, relic.
Lee, Mrs. Francis H., costumes.
Perkins, Miss M. B., spectacles, sampler, costumes, miniature, etc.
Helburn, Mrs. J. W., slippers.
Sher, Louis, bottle.
Cook, Mrs. Sarah E., costumes, etc.
Goldthwait, Miss Caroline, glass.
Pickering, Miss Elizabeth R., basket, tray, etc.
Saville, F. H., buttons.
Hood, Willis, wool-wheel, mortar.
Johnson, Mrs. Emery W., spoons, pictures.
Andrews, Mrs. W. M., flag.
Huiguin, E. J. V., lath.
Stewart, Charles F., badge.
Peirson, Col. Charles, tablet.
Phillips, Mrs. A. L., hat.
Farrin, Fred E., shoe-shave.
Leonard, R. N., medal.
Ropes, Willis H., bottles, scales, jar, basket, china.
Lummus, Henry T., razors.
Putnam, Mrs. Martha E., jar.

Digitized by Google

Farwell, H. C., engraving.
Chamberlain, Mr. and Mrs. W. C., shawl.
Rantoul, The Misses, costumes.
Barnard, Mrs. Wilbur E., porringer.
Wenham Congregational Church, mug.
Kinsman, Miss Carrie Hardy, fireman's equipment.
Bacheller, Mrs. Sarah C., portrait.
Morse, Edward S., coin.
Endicott, William C., photograph, engraving, bust.
Spencer, Estate of Charles P., china, etc.
Gray, Miss Alice A., bag.
Rantoul, Miss Edith, dolls.
Whipple, George N., Rogers group.
Spencer, Miss E. E., glass, china, shoes, combs.
Wiggin, Estate of Miss Mary E., costumes.
Bowdoin, Estate of Mrs. Lucy H., engravings, etc.
Agge, Miss Chatterina, doll's head.
Phippen, Arthur, cane, money, badges.
Walling, A. Clarke, wood carving.
Palfray, Edward, cap.
Pape, Eric, costumes.
Duren, Mrs. Charles M., seals, invitations.
Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, combs.
King, Miss Annie F., valentine.
Brooks, Miss Margaret, trimming.
A friend, hat, comb, jewelry, etc.
Dole, Estate of Miss Frances E. M., pieces of bible-box, Delft jar.
Balcomb, Estate of Mrs. Sarah Honeycomb, bass viol.
Rushford, Dr. Edward A., uniform.
Rantoul, Neal, portrait.
Amidon, Mrs. G. M., portrait.
Perkins, A. S., fan.

Digitized by Google

MEMBERS

*Abbot, Walter Lyle 1894
Abbot, Walter Lyle, Jr. 1921
Abbot, Mrs. Walter Lyle, Jr. 1921
Adams, Mrs. James Warren 1919
Adams, Philip Wilson 1916
Adams, Hon. Rufus Dodge 1916
‡Ahl, Mrs. Leonard Daniel 1919
Albree, Edward Curling 1898
Albree, John 1898
*Allen, Charles Franklin 1894
Allen, George Henry 1888
Allen, Raymond Cleaveland 1921
Almy, Mrs. James Fergus 1907
Amory, Robert 1922
†Anderson, Elbridge Roberts 1906
Andrews, Clement Walker 1895
*Andrews, William Turell 1920
Annable, Harry Chester 1916
*Annable, Irving Kinsman 1907
Appleton, Gen. Francis Henry 1870
‡Appleton, Francis Henry, 3d 1920
Appleton, Francis Randall 1917
Appleton, Mrs. Francis Randall 1917
Appleton, Joseph Frederick 1901
‡Appleton, William Sumner 1896
Arrington, Philip Payne Pinel 1917
Ashton, George Wallace 1920
Ashton, Joseph Nickerson 1896
Atherton, Horace Hale, Jr. 1913
Atkinson, Miss Alma Grace 1917
Audet, Alfred 1919
Averill, Arthur Lane 1896
Ayer, Charles Fanning 1919
‡Bacon, Mrs. Louisa Crowninshield 1922
Baker, William Henry 1911
Balch, Miss Elizabeth 1922
Balch, Franklin Greene, M. D. 1916
*Balcomb, Miss Cynthia Eliza 1922
Balcomb, Frank Leslie 1920
Ballard, Waldo Peter 1913
Bancroft, Mrs. Robert Hale 1919
‡Barker, Burrill Devereux 1919
Barker, William Gardner 1894
Barnett, Albert Howard 1920
Barrell, George Morton 1919
Bartlett, Mrs. Elizabeth French 1917
Bartol, Miss Elizabeth Howard 1895
Bassett, Frank Burgess 1922
Batchelder, Albert Wadleigh 1920
Batchelder, Mrs. Albert Wadleigh 1920
†Batchelder, Henry Morrill 1879
Batchelder, Mrs. Henry Morrill 1919
Batchelder, James Cochran 1910
Batchelder, Nathaniel Horton 1922
Batchelder, Mrs. Nathaniel Horton 1922
Batchelder, Samuel Henry 1914
Bates, Atkins Hamerton 1920
Bates, Charles Howard 1920
§Battle, Hon. Kemp P., LL.D.
†Bayley, Frank William 1916
‡Beal, Thomas Prince 1919
Beals, Harry MacArthur 1914
Belknap, Francis Wyckoff 1919
†Belknap, Henry Wyckoff 1907
†Belknap, Mrs. Thomas 1919
‡Bemis, Frank Brewer 1919
Benson, Arthur Fitch 1891
Benson, Frank Weston 1894
†Benson, Hon. Henry Perkins 1916
†Benson, Mrs. Henry Perkins 1920
‡Beveridge, Hon. Albert Jeremiah 1920
Bickford, John Hanson 1899
Bigelow, Mrs. Alvah H. 1915
Bingham, Miss Clarissa Almeda 1915
Bixby, Henry Merrill 1907
*Blair, Mrs. John Insley 1922
*Blood, Arthur Josiah 1922
Bonney, George Peck 1922
*Boyd, Harry 1920
Boyden, Albert 1922
Boyden, Roland William 1899
Boyes, Silas 1920
†Bradlee, Francis Boardman Crowninshield 1906
Bradlee, Frederick Josiah 1920
Breed, Charles Norcross 1913

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

Bridgman, Lewis Jesse 1893
§Briggs, L. Vernon
Brooks, Miss Alice Flint 1900
Brooks, Miss Jenny 1913
*Brooks, Miss Margarette W. 1898
Brown, Mrs. Albert Storrs 1921
Brown, Miss Ellen Appleton 1915
Brown, Francis 1913
Brown, Frank Appleton 1882
†Brown, George Augustus 1922
Brown, Harry Hosmer 1922
Brown, Julius Clarke 1907
Browne, Mrs. Edward C. 1895
Browne, Theodore Crowninshield 1920
*Bullard, Miss Ellen Twistleton 1922
‡Burnett, Robert Manton 1922
*Burnham, Miss Helen Clark 1922
*Burnham, Mrs. John Appleton 1922
*Burnham, Miss Mary Crawford 1922
Burr, Mrs. Herman Merrick 1922
‡Burrage, Albert Cameron 1919
‡Burrage, Mrs. Albert Cameron 1919
Bushby, Fred Wheeler 1907
†Bushnell, Mrs. Frederic Newell 1920
Butler, Warren Hathaway 1920
Butman, Mrs. George 1920
*Butterick, Robert Percy 1920
Cabeen, John Franklin 1922
Caliga, Mrs. Phoebe Woodman 1921
Cammett, Clarence Russell 1919
Carmen, Kevie 1922
Carpenter, Ernest Marshall 1920
*Carrick, Mrs. Alice Van Leer 1920
Carroll, Charles, D. D. S. 1917
Carroll, Henry Gerald, M. D. 1922
Case, Mrs. William S. 1922
Cass, William Francis 1894
Cate, Frederick 1912
§Cembrano, F. M.
‡Chamberlain, William Carleton 1910
Chaney, Mrs. George Leonard 1920
Chapman, Miss Charlotte Elizabeth 1904
‡Chapman, John Alden 1909
Chapman, Miss Marion Ursula 1922
‡Chapman, William Oliver 1885
‡Chapman, Mrs. William Oliver 1904
Chapple, William D. 1922
Chase, Miss Charlotte Fabens 1914
*Chisholm, Wallace Alfred 1894
Chisholm, William 1922
‡Choate, Miss Mabel 1922
Chute, Rupert James 1918
Clark, DeWitt Scoville, M. D. 1922
*Clark, Miss Elizabeth Hodges 1898
Clarke, Miss Harriet 1920
Cleaves, Miss Florence 1921
‡Codman, Miss Martha Catharine 1909
‡Codman, Ogden 1915
Coffin, Mrs. David Page 1921
Coggin, Miss Elizabeth Williams 1919
Cogswell, Mrs. Henry Phillips 1908
*Cole, Albert Elvin 1894
‡Cole, Mrs. Edward B. 1923
†Cole, Leland Howard 1894
Conant, William Merritt, M. D. 1916
Coolidge, Harold Jefferson 1919
Coolidge, Mrs. Harold Jefferson 1919
*Coté, Mrs. Thomas Germain Alexandre 1921
*Couch, Capt. Lester Sanger 1914
†Cousins, Prof. Clarence Edwin 1920
Cousins, Frank 1886
‡Crane, Richard Teller, Jr. 1920
‡Crane, Mrs. Richard Teller, Jr. 1920
*Creamer, Hon. Walter Howard 1906
§Cresson, Ezra T.
§Crowell, E. Payson
Crowninshield, Bowdoin Bradlee 1900
‡Crowninshield, Francis Boardman 1904
‡Crowninshield, Mrs. Francis Boardman 1920
Cruttenden, Miss Florence Barnes 1922
Cummings, Charles Kimball 1922
Curries, Mrs. Benjamin Willis 1922
Curtis, Charles Pelham 1916
‡Curtis, John Silsbee 1919
‡Curtis, Mrs. John Silsbee 1919
Curwen, Mrs. Charles Frederic 1911
*Cushman, Miss Alice 1896
Cushman, Herbert Ellsworth 1915
Cutter, Louis Fayerweather 1905
Daland, John 1915
§Dall, William H.
§Damon, Robert
Dana, Duncan 1922
Dane, Mrs. Chester Linwood 1895
Danforth, John 1920
Darling, Henry Everett 1912
Davis, Hon. Charles Thornton 1922

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

†Davis, Harrison Merrill 1920
†Davis, Mrs. Harrison Merrill 1920
Davis, John Morton 1913
Davis, Walter Goodwin 1920
Decker, Miss Lydia Adèle 1923
Deland, Charles Edward 1915
Densmore, Miss Helen Dorothy 1920
Derby, Arthur 1910
§De Roax, William
Desaulniers, Clement Charles 1916
d'Este, Julian 1894
‡Dexter, Gordon 1919
Dexter, William Endicott 1916
Dodge, Chester Parker 1916
Dodge, Miss Frances Treadwell 1913
Dodge, Lawrence Paine 1920
Dodge, Randolph Bradstreet 1919
†Dommerich, Louis William 1921
*Donahue, Dan Augustine 1907
Donaldson, James Frank, M. D. 1912
Dow, Mrs. George Francis 1898
Doyle, Michael Joseph 1920
Draper, Miss Annie Caroline 1895
*Dresel, Ellis Loring 1922
Dresser, Elmer Augustus 1913
Duffett, Mrs. Walter White, Jr. 1920
Duncan, Albert Greene 1920
Duren, Mrs. Charles Milliken 1908
†Dwinnell, Clifton Howard 1921
Dyer, Joseph Holm 1920
†Eagleston, James Vesey 1922
Earle, Miss Emma Frances 1908
Eaton, Frank Elmer 1921
Eckford, Miss Lily Josephine 1922
*Eldredge, Elwin Martin 1920
Ellis, Arthur Farrington 1922
Emery, Miss Lena Curtis 1906
Emilio, Enrique Victor 1920
Emilio, Miss Mary Silsbee 1920
‡Emmerton, Miss Caroline Osgood 1894
‡Emmerton, Frederick Augustus 1922
Endicott, Miss Alice Thorndike 1922
Endicott, Miss Anna Gower 1898
‡Endicott, William 1895
†Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield 1916
†Endicott, William Crowninshield, Jr. 1894
†Endicott, Mrs. William Crowninshield, Jr. 1894
Entwisle, Capt. James Clifford 1893
*Etheridge, Mrs. John Burt 1917
Eveleth, Samuel Chester, M. D. 1920
Fabens, Frank Prescott 1894
Fabens, Miss Marie Euphrasie 1907
Fanning, Walter George, D. D. S. 1911
Farnum, Miss Ida Blake 1921
‡Farrell, Hugh Francis Edward 1897
*Farrington, George Barker 1920
*Farrington, Mrs. George Barker 1914
Farrington, Mrs. George Coleman 1922
Farwell, Herbert Cunningham 1916
†Faunce, Carlos Partridge 1914
Fawcett, George 1922
‡Fay, Mrs. Dudley Bowditch 1919
Felt, John Porter 1894
Felton, William Stevens 1902
Fenno, Mrs. Lawrence Carteret 1917
Fenollosa, William Silsbee 1922
§Fewkes, J. Walter
*Files, Miss Lucy Wilson 1893
Finnegan, Philip Joseph, M. D. 1922
Finnegan, Mrs. Philip Joseph 1922
FitzHugh, Miss Lena Grayson 1922
Follansbee, Horace Sherman 1906
*Foote, Arthur 1894
Ford, Arthur Sylvester 1922
‡Ford, James Bishop 1920
Forness, Arthur Augustus 1894
‡Foster, Charles Henry Wheelwright 1896
Fowler, Albert Brown 1911
†Fox, Mrs. Charles William 1920
French, Harold Noyes 1922
French, Mrs. Harold Noyes 1922
‡Frick, Miss Helen Clay 1919
‡Frick, Mrs. Henry Clay 1919
*Frost, Leland 1922
Frye, David 1918
Fuller, George Washington 1894
Fuller, Miss Jennie Dale 1922
Fuller, Mrs. Samuel Richard 1895
Furness, Douglas Lyle 1922
Gannon, Fred Augustus 1908
Gardner, Mrs. Augustus Peabody 1919
Gardner, Frank Augustine, M. D. 1898
‡Gardner, George Peabody 1919
*Gardner, George Peabody, Jr. 1917
‡Gardner, Mrs. John Lowell 1895
‡Gardner, William Amory 1919

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

*Gauss, Hon. John Dennis Hammond 1907
*Gauss, John Whitcher 1922
George, Harold Wordsworth 1913
Gerould, Edwin Morrison 1923
Gifford, Harry Peabody 1915
†Gifford, Josiah Hayward 1898
†Gifford, Walter Sherman 1922
Gilbert, Shepard Devereux 1894
Girdler, John Hazen 1912
Goddard, Roscoe Hudson 1920
*Goldsmith, Arthur Franklin 1920
Goldsmith, Chester Arthur 1911
§Goodale, George L.
Goodell, George Zina, M. D. 1922
Goodhue, Albert 1919
Goodhue, Mrs. Albert 1919
Gordon, Frank Eugene 1912
Gould, Carlisle Royal, M. D. 1920
Gove, Charles Edwin 1921
†Gove, William Pinkham 1922
†Grant, George Warren 1894
Gray, Miss Katharine Merritt 1911
*Gray, Morris 1918
‡Gray, Russell 1917
‡Gray, Mrs. Russell 1917
‡Greenlaw, Mrs. William Prescott 1895
Grimes, Loring, M. D. 1920
Hale, Col. Henry Appleton 1891
Hale, James White 1923
Hale, Willard Jacques 1898
Hall, Mrs. Benjamin Goodridge 1922
§Hall, Elihu
Hall, Mrs. George Gardner 1922
Hammond, Otis Grant 1919
Harper, Horatio Root 1921
Harlow, Arthur Franklin 1896
Harris, Miss Bessom Smith 1922
*Harris, George Balmer 1922
Harris, Howard Simpson 1916
†Harris, Ralph Bertram 1920
*Harris, Walter Chapin 1894
Harris, Mrs. Walter Leslie 1921
§Hart, Charles Henry
Haskell, Ulysses Grant 1920
Hatton, Raymond 1922
Haughton, Malcolm Graeme 1919
*Haughton, Mrs. Malcolm Graeme 1919
Hawes, Charles Boardman 1921
‡Heard, John, Jr. 1919
‡Heard, Mrs. John, Jr. 1919
‡Hemenway, Augustus 1894
Hemeon, William Ray 1920
Henderson, Harry Peters 1922
†Hennessey, William Warren, M. D. 1920
*Higginson, Francis Lee 1894
‡Higginson, Francis Lee, Jr. 1920
Hill, Rev. James Langdon 1894
*Hill, Robert William 1916
Hills, Maj. Francis Lowell 1915
Hills, Mrs. Francis Lowell 1913
Hines, Mrs. Joseph A. 1916
Hitchcock, Mrs. Albert Wellman 1921
Hodgkins, Mrs. George Webster 1920
Holmes, Justice Oliver Wendell 1894
†Hood, Ernest Nichols 1901
Hood, Frederick Curtis 1901
†Hooper, George Wilbur 1920
Hooper, William 1919
Hooper, Mrs. William 1919
Horton, William Augustus 1893
Howe, Henry Saltonstall 1919
Howe, Mrs. Henry Saltonstall 1919
Howe, Hon. Joseph Sidney 1894
Howe, Parkman Dexter 1923
Hubon, William Prescott 1897
Hunt, Mrs. Irving Oliver 1916
Hunt, William Henry 1919
Hunting, Mrs. Elizabeth Balch 1920
†Huntington, Miss Sarah Louisa 1881
Husband, Joseph 1920
†Hussey, John Frederick 1921
*Hustis, James Humphrey 1920
*Hutchinson, Horace Farrington 1910
Hyde, George Lewis 1916
Ives, Mrs. Oscar Jackson 1905
‡James, Ellerton 1919
‡Jeffery, Charles Thomas 1921
†Jelly, William McDonald 1894
Jenkins, Lawrence Waters 1895
Jenkins, Mrs. Lawrence Waters 1901
*Jennings, Charles Edwin 1919
‡Jewell, Miss Margaret H. 1922
Jewett, Col. George Russell 1874
Jewett, Holton Breed 1920
Johnson, Rev. Edward Dunbar 1911
Johnson, Mrs. Frank Ellsworth 1922
Johnson, Louis Osborne 1918
Jones, Gardner Maynard 1889
Jones, Mrs. Gardner Maynard 1898
Jones, George William 1922

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

Joy, Mrs. Charles Henry 1919
Kelleher, Edward William 1920
§Kellogg, A.
Kelsey, Harlan Page 1906
§Kilham, Rodney A.
†Kilham, Walter Harrington 1922
Kimball, David Pulsifer 1894
*Kimball, Miss Eleanor Hill 1920
‡King, Miss Annie Fabens 1897
King, Warren Dudley 1921
King, Mrs. Warren Dudley 1921
†Knight, Samuel Albert 1920
*Laight, Miss Ellen Baldwin 1918
†Lander, Miss Helen Dodge 1894
*Lane, Mrs. Gardiner Martin 1920
Langmaid, Bradshaw 1920
Lantz, Christian 1906
*Lathrop, Miss Henrietta Sprague 1920
Laws, Prof. Frank Arthur 1902
†Leach, Osborne 1909
Leavitt, James Augustus 1894
LeBoeuf, Alfred Thomas, M. D. 1920
LeBoeuf, Victor Anthony, D. M. D. 1920
‡Lee, Mrs. Francis Henry 1876
Lee, Thomas Amory 1914
Leighton, Orlando Sturtevant 1915
Lewis, Weston K. 1923
Lindsey, Benjamin James 1912
Little, Mrs. Alexander Elbridge 1920
Little, Arthur 1894
*Little, Bertram 1921
†Little, Mrs. David Mason 1886
*Little, David Mason, Jr. 1921
‡Little, Henry Bailey 1920
†Little, Philip 1900
*Little, Mrs. Philip 1919
Little, Philip, Jr. 1919
Locke, Frank Elmer 1894
§Lodge, Henry Cabot
†Longley, Edmund Waters 1909
Looney, Michael 1908
Lord, George Pease 1922
Lord, George Robert 1894
*Lord, John Anderson 1920
Loring, Augustus Peabody 1894
‡Loring, Mrs. Augustus Peabody 1919
*Loring, Miss Katharine Peabody 1916
Loring, Miss Louisa Putnam 1916
Loring, Justice William Caleb 1917
†Lothrop, Mrs. William Sturgis Hooper 1923
Lougee, Arthur Llewellyn 1914
†Lovejoy, Edward Daland, M. D. 1922
Lovett, Miss Annie Foster 1899
§Lovett, Thomas D.
Low, Seth Fred 1894
*Lowell, Guy 1922
*Lowell, Mrs. Guy 1922
McCarthy, Denis Aloysius 1922
Mack, John Joseph 1909
Mahoney, Robert Muhlig 1903
*Manchester, Rev. Alfred 1893
Manning, Daniel Cecil 1922
*Manning, John Pearce 1922
†Manning, Mrs. Mollie Spicer 1922
§Marshall, George W.
Mason, Miss Fanny Peabody 1919
‡Matthews, Albert 1923
Matthews, Hon. Nathan 1912
Merrill, Joshua Babcock 1920
Merrill, William Averill 1914
Messer, Miss Nellie Stearns 1920
Metcalf, Charles Addison 1911
*Metcalfe, Joseph Smith 1920
‡Meyer, Mrs. George von Lengerke 1919
Milburn, Rev. Ulysses Sumner 1914
Millett, George L. 1918
Millett, Henry Chase 1906
Missud, Jean Marie 1882
*Mitchell, Henry 1920
*Mixter, Samuel Jason, M. D. 1920
*Monks, George Howard, M. D. 1916
†Monks, Mrs. George Howard 1919
Moore, Mrs. Paul 1922
‡Moore, Mrs. William Henry 1919
Moreland, Philip Atkins 1922
*Moriarty, George Andrews, Jr. 1909
Morrill, George Arthur 1922
Morse, Albert Pitts 1914
Morse, Carl French Abner 1920
†Morse, Prof. Edward Sylvester 1864
*Morse, John Gavit 1891
Morse, Mrs. John Gavit 1919
†Morse, John Torrey, Jr. 1895
‡Morse, Willard Samuel 1915
Moseley, Frederick Strong 1920
Moseley, Mrs. Frederick Strong 1920
*Motley, Mrs. Edward Preble 1917
Mount Ida School for Girls 1919

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

Moustakis, Constantine Christos 1915
Mudge, Miss Florence Augusta 1922
Munger, Mrs. Theodore Thornton 1921
*Neal, William Silver 1894
Needham, Alfred Carter 1902
Newcomb, Mrs. David Bacon 1919
Newcomb, George Frederick 1911
Newell, Frank Fremont 1906
Newhall, Mrs. Elizabeth Donaldson 1923
*Newhall, Milo Arthur 1910
Newhall, Walter 1922
Newmark, Morris 1922
Nichols, Miss Charlotte Sanders 1922
Nichols, Miss Ellen Amelia 1922
‡Nichols, Francis William, Jr. 1920
Nichols, Frank Cheever 1922
Nichols, George 1923
Nichols, Miss Mary Eliot 1922
†Nichols, Rodman Armitage 1921
Nichols, William Sawyer 1920
Norman, Mrs. Guy 1923
Northend, Miss Mary Harrod 1903
*Northey, Edward Anthony 1905
*Northey, William Ezra 1914
Northey, Mrs. William Ezra 1922
Norton, Frederick Ashton 1918
Ober, Miss Martha Poole 1922
O'Brien, Daniel Emmett 1918
Odell, Miss Elizabeth 1920
*Oliver, Clyde Irving 1911
Oliver, Mrs. Susan Lawrence 1895
Ordway, Frank Luther 1920
Osborn, Lyman Perley 1896
*Osborne, Arthur Augustus 1915
Osborne, Miss Ethel Bradshaw 1912
Osgood, Mrs. Charles Stuart 1899
Osgood, Edward Holyoke 1907
Osgood, Miss Elizabeth Stuart 1900
Osgood, Frank Storey 1922
†Osgood, Robert 1863
Otis, Henry Noyes 1922
Packard, Henry Winsor 1916
†Paine, Everett 1895
Paine, Mrs. Ida Upton 1894
*Paine, Robert Treat, 2d 1922
*Paine, Mrs. Robert Treat, 2d 1922
Pape, Eric 1920
Parker, Miss Ellen 1920
Parker, George Swinerton 1915
Parsons, William Emerson 1895
*Patch, Isaac 1922
Peabody, Rev. Endicott 1895
*Peabody, George Augustus 1894
‡Peabody, Harold 1922
Pearson, Edmund Lester 1922
Pedrick, Laurence Davis 1922
Peirce, Miss Annie Sarah 1895
Peirson, Edward Lawrence, M. D. 1894
Peirson, Mrs. Horatio Perry 1923
*Pembroke, Aubrey Austin 1920
Pendar, Oliver Simon 1895
*Percy, George Emery, M. D. 1881
*Perkins, Miss Alice Delf 1916
Perkins, Harry Staniford 1894
Perkins, Horace Stanley 1915
†Perkins, James Winn 1914
Perkins, Thomas 1910
Perley, Sidney 1879
Perry, Miss Lucy Ware 1921
*Peterson, Vincent Swain 1914
Pew, Maj.-Gen. William Andrews 1894
Philbrick, Miss Eliza 1886
†Phillips, James Duncan 1904
Phillips, Mrs. James Duncan 1921
Phillips, John Charles 1910
Phillips, Mrs. John Charles 1895
Phillips, Mrs. Stephen Henry 1902
‡Phillips, Stephen Willard 1902
‡Phillips, Mrs. Stephen Willard 1919
‡Phillips, Hon. William 1919
*Phippen, Arthur Henry 1894
Phippen, Charles Endicott 1894
Phippen, Hardy, M. D. 1894
Phippen, Joshua 1877
*Phippen, Walter Gray, M. D. 1916
*Pickering, Robert James 1915
†Pickman, Dudley Leavitt 1894
*Pickman, Dudley Leavitt, Jr. 1919
Pickman, Edward Motley 1919
Pickman, Mrs. Edward Motley 1919
Pierce, Albert 1920
Pierce, Calvin Park 1918
‡Pingree, David 1870
Pingree, David 1914
Pinnock, Miss Elizabeth Ann 1917
Pitman, George Winton 1908
Pitman, Joseph Asbury 1906
Poor, Edward J. 1922
Poor, Frank A. 1922
Porter, Charles Dudley 1908
Pousland, Arthur P. 1922

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

Pousland, David Nickerson 1913
Pousland, Frederick Grahame 1901
Preston, Charles Henry 1889
Price, Charles Browne 1917
Price, Frank Shreve 1917
†Price, Joseph 1894
‡Proctor, James Howe 1897
‡Proctor, Thomas Emerson 1907
§Pumpelly, Raphael
Putnam, Alfred Whitwell 1920
Putnam, Mrs. Alfred Whitwell 1920
Putnam, George Granville 1874
Quincy, Josiah Edmund 1916
Quinn, Judge Joseph Francis 1894
Rantoul, Augustus Neal 1894
*Rantoul, Miss Edith 1921
*Rantoul, Miss Harriet Charlotte 1921
*Rantoul, Miss Margaret 1921
Rantoul, Neal 1894
Raymond, Benjamin Franklin 1922
Raymond, Mrs. John M. 1922
‡Rea, Charles Samuel 1864
Reardon, Michael Joseph 1920
*Reid, Samuel John 1919
Remick, Frank Alphonso 1915
*Remick, John Anthony 1895
Remick, Timothy 1896
†Rhoades, Nelson Osgood 1920
‡Rice, Charles Goodnow 1919
‡Rice, Mrs. Charles Goodnow 1919
*Rice, Herbert Dexter 1922
Ripley, Alfred Lawrence 1920
‡Robb, Russell 1920
‡Robb, Mrs. Russell 1920
Robbins, Fred Gibson, M. D. 1900
Robinson, John 1861
*Robson, John Caldwell 1907
*Robson, Matthew 1873
‡Rogers, Dudley Pickman 1920
Rollins, William Howard 1920
†Ropes, Chapman 1920
‡Ropes, Miss Elizabeth 1916
‡Ropes, Rev. James Hardy 1915
*Ropes, John Bertram 1896
Ropes, Reuben Wilkins 1901
‡Ropes, Willis Henry 1894
*Ropes, Mrs. Willis Henry 1920
Ross, Alexander Stuart 1920
*Rousseau, Festus Saul 1914
Rushford, Edward Allan, M. D. 1915
‡Russell, Mrs. Richard Spofford 1919
Sabine, George Krans, M. D. 1918
Safford, James Osborne 1922
Safford, William Osborne 1891
§Samuelson, James
‡Saltonstall, John Lee 1919
‡Saltonstall, Mrs. John Lee 1919
*Sanborn, James Albert 1916
*Sanborn, William Henry 1920
Sanders, Richard Downing 1922
*Sargent, Ara Nathaniel, M. D. 1914
*Sargent, Fred Carroll 1918
Sargent, Mrs. William Denny 1922
Saunders, Miss Mary Tatila 1878
‡Sawyer, Bertram Hatch, D. M. D 1910
†Seamans, Francis Augustus 1908
Sears, Hon. George Bowman 1907
‡Sears, Henry 1919
Sears, Henry Francis, M. D. 1919
Sears, Mrs. Henry Francis 1919
‡Sears, Herbert Mason 1919
Sears, Richard Dudley 1922
Sears, Mrs. Richard Dudley 1922
Sedgwick, Ellery 1919
Sedgwick, Mrs. Ellery 1919
Shatswell, Miss Mary Elizabeth 1908
‡Shattuck, Mrs. George Hodges 1894
†Shaw, Francis 1895
‡Shaw, Mrs. Quincy Adams 1919
Sheean, Oliver Clement 1923
Sheedy, John Henry 1915
Shepard, Miss Sally Whitridge 1894
*Shreve, Benjamin Daland 1921
*Shreve, Mrs. Benjamin Daland 1921
Sibley, Miss Lillian Ward 1916
‡Silsbee, Mrs. George Saltonstall 1919
‡Silsbee, Miss Martha 1919
Silsbury, George Chester 1920
†Simonds, Nathaniel Griffin 1866
Simpson, Mrs. James Edward 1919
‡Sleeper, Henry Davis 1922
Smith, Charles Thomas 1918
Smith, Fred Andrew 1914
Smith, Mrs. George Edwin 1920
†Smith, Harold Taylor Niven 1920
Smith, Henry Pickering 1898
Smith, Joseph Newton 1922
Smith, Mrs. Joseph Newton 1922
†Smith, Josiah Foster 1891
Smith, Maurice Billings 1922
Smith, Philip Horton 1914

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

§Smith, Prof. Sidney Irving
‡Snyder, Harry Samuel 1916
§Soares, John Da Costa
‡Sohier, Col. William Davies 1896
Spencer, Col. John Everett 1906
Spinney, William Franklin 1909
Sprigings, Mrs. Hattie Mabel 1922
Sprigings, Richard Wight 1922
Sproul, Alexander Hugh 1920
Stafford, Morgan Hewitt 1918
Stanley, Miss Mary Ellen 1899
Stearns, Frank W. 1922
Stearns, Richard Sprague 1895
†Stetson, Graydon 1921
Stevens, Moses Tyler 1920
Stevens, Mrs. Nathaniel 1920
Stickney, Miss Cornelia Augusta 1895
Stickney, Miss Grace Allen 1922
Stockwell, Harry Enos 1918
Stone, Miss Catherine Dodge 1922
†Stone, Malcolm Bowditch 1921
Stott, Miss Lilla Daisy 1915
†Strangman, William Fiske, D. M. D. 1908
Stuart, Willoughby Herbert, Jr. 1916
Sullivan, Mrs. Elizabeth M. Brown 1922
†Sullivan, Michael Leo 1920
Sullivan, William Bergen 1903
Sumner, Arthur Newell 1920
‡Sweet, Henry Nettleton 1920
Symonds, Miss Annie Stetson 1920
Symonds, Eben Baker 1913
Symonds, Miss Lizzie Maria 1920
Symonds, Miss Sarah Willis 1913
Symonds, Stillman Gardner 1894
Tapley, Miss Harriet Silvester 1915
*Tapley, Henry Fuller 1895
Tapley, Walter Augustus 1919
Tapley, Mrs. Walter Augustus 1919
Tarbell, Arthur Parker 1920
Tassinari, Miss Mary Madelena 1903
†Taylor, Charles Henry 1905
Taylor, Mrs. Jacob Merrill 1909
Taylor, Miss Louise Marion 1921
†Taylor, Mrs. Robert Coleman 1920
Tener, Mrs. George E. 1923
Thaxter, Miss Amelia Reynolds 1908
Thayer, Mrs. Alec 1921
Thayer, Edward Smith 1865
‡Thomas, Washington Butcher 1919
Thompson, Alvah Percy 1914
*Thomson, Elihu 1894
*Thoron, Ward 1904
*Thoron, Mrs. Ward 1917
Tolman, Henry, Jr., M. D. 1922
Torrey, Miss Ruth Lockwood 1914
Towers, Albert Berket 1922
Towne, Mrs. George Warren 1912
Trask, James Dowling, M. D. 1899
Trumbull, Capt. Edward Bertram 1894
Trumbull, Walter Henry 1920
*Tuckerman, Bayard 1917
*Tuckerman, Mrs. Bayard 1917
*Tuckerman, Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall 1919
Turner, Charles Robinson 1920
Tyler, Charles Hitchcock 1919
Tyler, Mrs. Mary Osgood 1920
Upton, Miss Carrie 1920
Upton, Mrs. Daniel 1895
Upton, Walter Pratt 1920
†Verplanck, William Everett 1922
§Verrill, Prof. Addison E.
Very, Nathaniel Thomas 1907
Vickery, George A. 1894
Walcott, Robert 1922
†Ward, Charles William 1922
Wardwell, Miss Clara Perkins 1908
*Warner, Miss Annie Laurie 1898
Warren, Bayard 1922
Warren, John Collins, M. D. 1919
*Washburn, Calvin Randolph 1894
*Waters, Henry Augustus 1920
Waters, John Gellison 1920
Waters, Miss Mary Devereux 1921
Waters, William Crowninshield 1893
Watson, Thomas Augustus 1906
Webb, Mrs. William George 1894
Webber, Harry Endicott 1914
Weir, Rev. Howard Robert 1918
Wellman, Miss Marietta Draper 1922
‡Wells, Mrs. Webster 1922
†West, Arthur Webster 1880
West, Mrs. William Cleveland 1894
Wheatland, Richard 1893
‡Wheatland, Mrs. Richard 1919
*Wheatland, Mrs. Stephen Goodhue 1886
Wheeler, Mrs. James Woodbury 1908

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

Wheeler, Harry Devereux 1912
Wheeler, Mrs. Harry Devereux 1912
Whipple, Albert Irving 1894
Whipple, Everett 1895
Whipple, George Noyes 1896
Whipple, Henry 1916
*Whipple, Miss Isabella Graham 1918
†White, Hon. Alden Perley 1884
White, Mrs. McDonald Ellis 1905
Whitehouse, Francis Meredyth 1896
‡Whitehouse, Mrs. Francis Meredyth 1919
Whitmarsh, Edwin Wesley 1920
Whitney, Charles Frederick 1906
*Whitwell, Mrs. Frederick Augustus 1894
§Wilder, Prof. Bert G.
Wilder, Frank Jones 1916
Wilkins, Mrs. Frederick Ellsworth 1922
Wilkins, Samuel Herbert 1922
Wilkins, Mrs. Samuel Herbert 1919
Wilkinson, Ray L. 1922
*Williams, Rev. John H. 1922
Williams, Mrs. Lenore Wheeler 1922
Williams, Roy Pease 1922
*Willson, Miss Alice Brooks 1896
*Willson, Miss Lucy Burr 1895
Willson, Prof. Robert Wheeler 1894
Wilson, Miss Janet Harkness 1904
†Winslow, Arthur 1920
Winthrop, Miss Clara Bowdoin 1919
Witham, Edward Linwood 1922
Wolkins, George Gregerson 1903
Wood, Frank 1915
†Wood, William W. 1922
Woodberry, Miss Mary Lindsey 1917
Woodbury, Ezra Luscomb 1907
Woodbury, Joseph Glover 1916
Woodman, Edwin Francis 1920
Woodman, Willard Woodbury 1905
*Young, Mrs. Charles Milbank 1916
Young, James, Jr. 1914

* Contributing † Sustaining ‡ Life § Corresponding

Digitized by Google

RECORDS AND FILES OF THE QUARTERLY COURTS OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS

These records with the accompanying files containing the abstracts of testimony, depositions, and other papers used in the original trials, date from 1636 and are of inestimable value to the historian, genealogist and sociologist. This collection of original manuscripts, so intimately picturing the manners and customs of New England life during the Colonial period, is by far the most extensive of its kind in existence. Exhaustive index.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I (1636-1666), 510 pp.; Vol. II (1656-1662), 516 pp.; Vol. III (1662-1667), 536 pp.; Vol. IV (1667-1671), 515 pp.; Vol. V (1672-1672), 503 pp.; Vol. VI (1675-1678), 517 pp.; Vol. VII (1678-(1680), 489 pp.; Vol. VIII (1680-1683), 505 pp. $5.00 per volume postpaid.

THE DIARY OF WILLIAM BENTLEY, D. D. 1784-1819

Dr. Bentley was the pastor of the East Church, Salem, and a person of varied attainments in history, philosophy and literature. The Diary presents an intimate picture of social, political and religious life in Eastern Massachusetts. Each volume is fully indexed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I, 498 pp. 19 illus.; Vol. II, 506 pp. 22 illus.; Vol. III, 605 pp. 37 illus.; Vol. IV, 741 pp. 24 illus. $5.00 per volume, postpaid.

THE PROBATE RECORDS OF ESSEX COUNTY MASSACHUSETTS

These probate records begin with the year 1635. The estates are arranged in chronological order and include verbatim copies of all wills and inventories, and abstracts of all documents relating to estates, from all available original sources.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I (1635-1664), xvi+536pp.; Vol. II (1665-1674), xii+515pp. Vol. III (1675-1681), xi+490 pp. $5.00 per volume, postpaid.

VITAL RECORDS OF ESSEX COUNTY TOWNS to the end of the year 1849

The Essex Institute has published the births, marriages and deaths previous to 1850, of nearly all the towns in Essex County, Mass. Send for price list.

Digitized by Google

FORM FOR A BEQUEST

I give, devise and bequeath to the Essex Institute, a corporation duly incorporated by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and located in the City of Salem, in said Commonwealth,.....

.....

.....

NOTE.—Bequests may be made in real estate, money, books, paintings, or any objects having historical or artistic value.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

32101 066151513

Digitized by Google

This Book is Due

XXXXXXXXXXXX
JUN 16 1986
JUN 15 1987

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google